London
Borough
of Greenwich

Reference
Library
Eltham

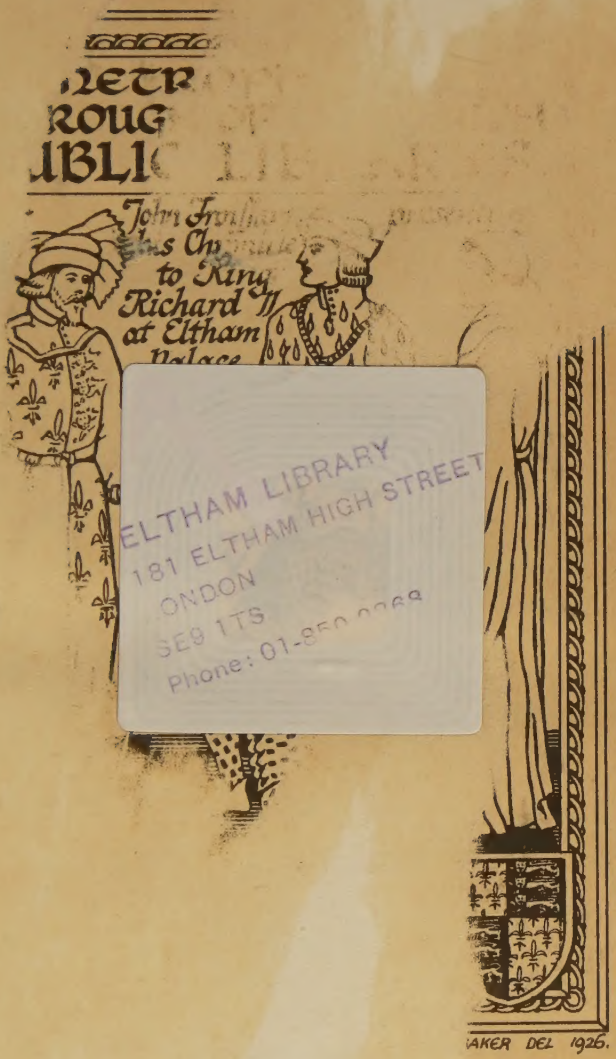
GREENWICH LIBRARIES
3 8028 00177523 5

1968

GREENWICH LIBRARIES
BOOK SALE

50p

823
S



ELTHAM LIBRARY
181 ELTHAM HIGH STREET
LONDON
SE9 1TS
Phone: 01-850 0268

A DICTIONARY

of the Characters and Scenes

in the

NOVELS, ROMANCES

AND SHORT STORIES

OF

H. G. WELLS

All rights reserved

A DICTIONARY

of the Characters and Scenes in the NOVELS, ROMANCES AND SHORT STORIES

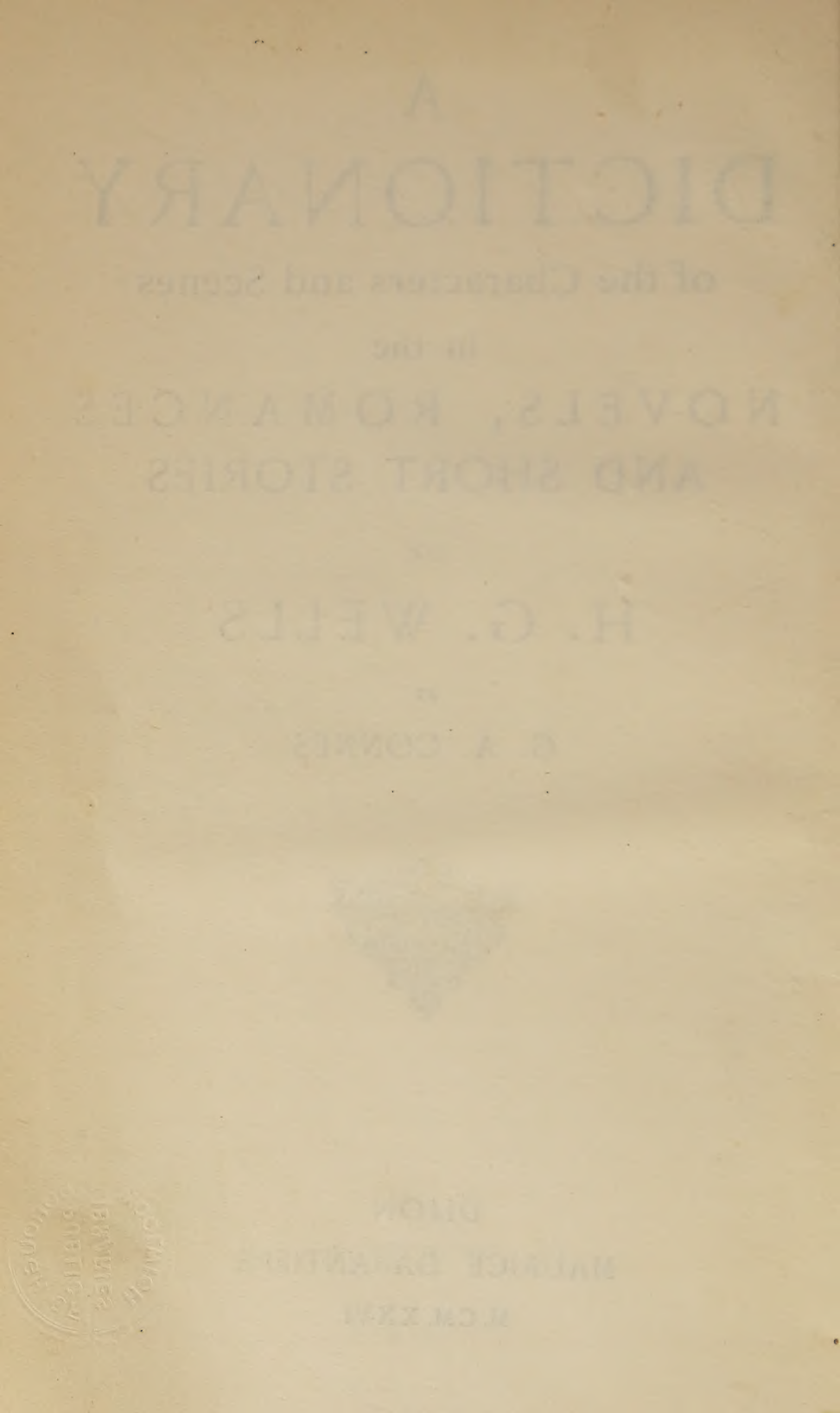
OF

H. G. WELLS

BY

G. A. CONNES

DIJON
MAURICE DARANTIERE
M.CM.XXVI



Ref. 625

PREFACE

The publication of the Atlantic Edition *of Mr. H. G. Wells's works, the first uniform edition, marks a turning-point in his career : not that it is not hoped he may not add new gems to his crown in the years to come : but this step undoubtely means a full stop to what is past and done. This point of time has seemed to me most fit for paying this great writer the homage which Mr. Kipling and Mr. Thomas Hardy have already received, that of a Dictionary in this series even in their life-time, on a par with the great dead, Walter Scott, Thackeray and Charles Dickens. The genesis of the present work has been rather peculiar : during preparation of my French book on the thought of H. G. Wells, I was more than once led to regret the absence in this series of a dictionary of the characters and scenes in his novels and short stories, which could have proved a great help to me : it was but a step to the idea that I might undertake it myself by the way, and it did not take me long to do it. This is the result. It is not hoped that it may be perfect : the task was very heavy for a single-handed worker : I am not sorry I dared it : nothing can be indifferent in a great writer : and there can be no more suggestive balance-sheet of the achievements of his creative imagination than such a repertory as this is : even apart from the great and lasting figures, which go down*

to posterity, genius shows even in the mere passers-by which three strokes of the brush suffice to stand on their feet ; nay, in the very names which are just mentioned, who knows but that there might have been the nucleus to immortal characters, had but the writer's imagination taken a different turn at that instant. The first edition of a book of this type inevitably contains errors ; we offer apologies for them, but at the same time beg the reader to point them out to us, that they may be corrected when it is printed again.

That the present Dictionary should have been compiled by a French scholar is but one sign of the industriousness of the new school of French specialists in English literature, under the leadership of Professors Legouis and Cazamian, and of the lively interest awakened over the Channel by Mr. Wells's work, in spite of some unfortunate frictions : at the same time, it is but a return of the compliment paid to the French novel by the English Zola Dictionary.

I owe thanks to my father, who has arranged the alphabetical order of the entries, and to Mr. R. Ravet, who has looked up many place-names in the Gazetteer of the British Isles, to ascertain if they were real or not.

***

The present dictionary covers the field of all that is fiction in Mr. Wells's works, i.e 40 volumes : 6 separate short stories not included in volumes have been gathered as the first item, bringing the total number to 41. Every character with a name, even if nothing but the name is mentioned, is entered in the alphabetical order : but the device has often been resorted to of entering under the same word, as "guests" in such or such a place, or "people" met in such or such a place or country, the very numerous anonymous characters the heroes come into

touch with, at parties or during their travels : this has made it possible to lighten the book, not inconsiderably. Whenever the same names or characters are met in different books, they are evidently placed in chronological order (1). *Identifications have been given only when they are current and unrepudiated, or when there is definite authority for them : some which are current have not been mentioned because they were unflattering to the persons commonly considered the originals : time must elapse before the whole truth, if truth it is, can be printed.*

The Dictionary covers all fiction in the Atlantic Edition, *up to* The Dream (1924).

Dijon, Dec. 20th 1924.

This book had been meant as one of Messrs. Routledge's series of similar dictionaries : it is now my own venture.

Dijon, later.

(1) When work is not quoted with an entry, see preceding one.

CHRONOLOGICAL LIST OF WORKS INCLUDED WITH ABBREVIATIONS USED

1. SEPARATE SHORT STORIES.	SSS
THE LAMIAS (*Science Schools Journal*, Feb. 1889)	SSS-theL.
WALCOTE (*Science Schools Journal*, Dec. 1888, Jan. 1889).	SSS-Wal.
THE THUMB MARK (*Pall Mall Budget*, Jun. 1894).	SSS-ThM
THE THING IN No. 7 (*PMB*, Oct. 1894).	SSS-ThNo7
A PERFECT GENTLEMAN ON WHEELS (*The Humours of cycling, by various authors*, 1897).	SSS-Apgow
THE LAND IRONCLADS (*Strand Magaz.*, Dec. 1903)	SSS-LI
2. SELECT CONVERSATIONS WITH AN UNCLE, June 1895.	SCU
3. THE TIME MACHINE, June 1895.	TM
THE CHRONIC ARGONAUTS (*first sketch of same, Science Schools Journal*, Apr. May. June 1888	ChrA
4. THE WONDERFUL VISIT, Octob. 1895	WV

5. THE STOLEN BACILLUS, AND OTHER INCIDENTS, Nov. 1895. SB
   - THE STOLEN BACILLUS SB-Sb
   - THE FLOWERING OF THE STRANGE ORCHID SB-Fso
   - IN THE AVU OBSERVATORY SB-Ao
   - THE TRIUMPHS OF A TAXIDERMIST SB-Tt
   - A DEAL IN OSTRICHES SB-Do
   - THROUGH A WINDOW SB-Thr. w
   - THE TEMPTATION OF HARRINGAY SB-TH
   - THE FLYING-MAN SB-Fm
   - THE DIAMOND-MAKER SB-Dm
   - ÆPYORNIS ISLAND SB-Æi
   - THE REMARKABLE CASE OF DAVIDSON'S EYES SB-D's e
   - THE LORD OF THE DYNAMOS SB-Ld
   - THE HAMMERPOND PARK BURGLARY SB-Hpb
   - A MOTH : GENUS NOVO SB-Mgn
   - THE TREASURE IN THE FOREST SB-Tf
6. THE ISLAND OF DR. MOREAU, April 1896 IDM
7. THE WHEELS OF CHANCE, October 1896 WoC
8. THE PLATTNER STORY, AND OTHERS May 1897. PS
   - THE PLATTNER STORY PS-Ps
   - THE ARGONAUTS OF THE AIR PS-Aa
   - THE STORY OF THE LATE MR. ELVESHAM PS-SlE
   - IN THE ABYSS PS-iA
   - THE APPLE PS-A
   - UNDER THE KNIFE PS-UK
   - THE SEA-RAIDERS PS-Sr
   - POLLOCK AND THE PORROH MAN PS-PPm
   - THE RED ROOM PS-Rr
   - THE CONE PS-Co

The purple pileus	PS-Pp
The jilting of Jane	PS-JJ
In the modern vein	PS-Imv
A catastrophe	PS-Ca
The lost inheritance	PS-Li
The sad story of a dramatic critic	PS-Ssdc
A slip under the microscope	PS-Sum
9. THE INVISIBLE MAN, Sept. 1897	IM
10. CERTAIN PERSONAL MATTERS, Oct. 1897	CPM
11. THE WAR OF THE WORLDS, Jan. 1898	WW
12. WHEN THE SLEEPER WAKES, May 1899	WSW
(A revised form : The sleeper awakes, in 1909)	
13. TALES OF SPACE AND TIME, Nov. 1899	TST
The crystal egg	TST-Ce
The star	TST-st
A story of the stone age	TST-Ssa
A story of the days to come	TST-Sdtc
The man who could work miracles	TST-Mwcwm
14. LOVE AND MR. LEWISHAM, June 1900	LaL
15. THE FIRST MEN IN THE MOON, Nov. 1901	FMM
16. THE SEA LADY (a tissue of moonshine) Aug. 1902	SL
17. TWELVE STORIES AND A DREAM, Oct. 1903	TSD
Filmer	TSD-Fi
The Magic Shop	TSD-MS
The Valley of Spiders	TSD-VS
The truth about Pyecraft	TSD-TaP
Mr. Skelmersdale in Fairyland	TSD-MrSiF

	The Inexperienced Ghost	TSD-IG
	Jimmy Goggles the God	TSD-JGG
	The new Accelerator	TSD-NA
	Mr. Ledbetter's vacation	TSD-MrLV
	The stolen body	TSD-Sb
	Mr. Brisher's treasure	TSD-MrBt
	Miss Winchelsea's heart	TSD-MWH
	A dream of Armageddon	TSD-dA
18.	THE FOOD OF THE GODS, Sept. 1904	FG
19.	A MODERN UTOPIA, Apr. 1905	MU
20.	KIPPS, Oct. 1905	K
21.	IN THE DAYS OF THE COMET, Sept. 1906	DoC
22.	THE WAR IN THE AIR, Oct. 1908	WiA
23.	TONO-BUNGAY (a novel with two heroes) Febr. 1909	TB
24.	ANN VERONICA, Oct. 1909	AV
25.	THE HISTORY OF MR. POLLY, Apr. 1910	P
26.	THE NEW MACHIAVELLI, Jan. 1911	NM
27.	THE COUNTRY OF THE BLIND, Aug. 1911	CB
	A Vision of judgment	CB-AVoJ
	The Empire of the Ants	CB-EoA
	The Door in the Wall	CB-DiW
	The country of the blind	CB-CB
	The beautiful suit	CB-BS
28.	MARRIAGE, Sept. 1912	M
29.	THE PASSIONATE FRIENDS, Sept. 1913	PF
30.	THE WORLD SET FREE, May 1913	WSF
31.	THE WIFE OF SIR ISAAC HARMAN, Oct. 1914	WSIH
32.	BOON, May 1915	Bo
33.	BEALBY, June 1915	Be

34. THE RESEARCH MAGNIFICENT, Sept. 1915 RM
35. Mr. BRITLING SEES IT THROUGH, Sept. 1916 MrB
36. THE SOUL OF A BISHOP, Sept. 1917 SB
37. JOAN AND PETER, Sept. 1918 JaP
38. THE UNDYING FIRE, May 1919 UF
39. THE SECRET PLACES OF THE HEART, May 1922 SPH
40. MEN LIKE GODS, March. 1923 MlG
41. THE DREAM, 1924 D

SYNOPSES

OF THE NOVELS, ROMANCES AND SHORT STORIES

ALPHEBETICAL LIST

OF ABBREVIATIONS USED

AV	24. ANN VERONICA
Be	33. BEALBY
Bo	32. BOON
CB-AVoJ	27. THE COUNTRY OF THE BLIND : A Vision of judgment
CB-BS	The beautiful suit
CB-CB	The country of the blind
CB-DiW	The door in the wall
CB-EoA	The empire of the ants
Chr.A	3. THE CHRONIC ARGONAUTS
CPM	10. CERTAIN PERSONAL MATTERS
D	41. THE DREAM
DoC	21. IN THE DAYS OF THE COMET
FG	18. THE FOOD OF THE GODS
FMM	15. THE FIRST MEN IN THE MOON
IDM	6. THE ISLAND OF Dr. MOREAU
IM	9. THE INVISIBLE MAN
JaP	37. JOAN AND PETER
K	20. KIPPS
LaL	14. LOVE AND Mr. LEWISHAM
M	28. MARRIAGE
MlG	40. MEN LIKE GODS
MrB	35. Mr. BRITLING SEES IT THROUGH
MU	19. A MODERN UTOPIA

NM	26.	THE NEW MACHIAVELLI
P	25.	THE HISTORY OF Mr. POLLY
PF	29.	THE PASSIONATE FRIENDS
PS-A	8.	THE PLATTNER STORY : The Apple
PS-Aa		The argonauts of the air
PS-Ca		A catastrophe
PS-Co		The Cone
PS-iA		In the Abyss
PS-Imv		In the modern vein
PS-JJ		The jilting of Jane
PS-Li		The lost inheritance
PS-Pp		The purple pileus
PS-PPm		Pollock and the Porroh man
PS-Ps		The Plattner Story
PS-Rr		The red room
PS-SlE		The story of the late Mr. Elvesham
PS-Sr		The Sea-raiders
PS-Ssdc		The sad story of a dramatic critic
PS-Sum		A slip under the microscope
PS-UK		Under the knife
RM	34.	THE RESEARCH MAGNIFICENT
SB	36.	THE SOUL OF A BISHOP
SB-Ao	5.	THE STOLEN BACILLUS : In the Avu observatory
SB-Æi		Æpyornis Island
SB-Dm		The diamond-maker
SB-Do		A deal in ostriches
SB-D'se		The strange case of Davidson's eyes
SB-Fm		The flying-man
SB-Fso		The flowering of the strange orchid
SB-HPb		The Hammerpond Park burglary
SB-Ld		The lord of the dynamos
SB-Mgn		A moth, genus novo
SB-Sb		The stolen bacillus
SB-Tf		The treasure in the forest
SB-TH		The temptation of Harringay

SB-Thr.w		Through a window
SB-Tt		The triumphs of a taxidermist
SCU	2.	SELECT CONVERSATIONS WITH AN UNCLE
SL	16.	THE SEA LADY
SPH	39.	THE SECRET PLACES OF THE HEART
SSS-Apgow	1.	SEPARATE SHORT STORIES : A perfect gentleman on wheels
SSS-LI		The land-ironclads
SSS-theL		The Lamias
SSS-ThM		The thumb-mark
SSS-ThNo7		The thing in No.7
SSS-Wal		Walcote
TB	23.	TONO-BUNGAY
TM	3.	THE TIME-MACHINE
TSD-dA	17.	TWELVE STORIES AND A DREAM : A dream of Armageddon
TSD-Fi		Filmer
TSD-IG		The inexperienced Ghost
TSD-JGG		Jimmy Goggles the God
TSD-MrBt		Mr. Brisher's treasure
TSD-MrLV		Mr. Ledbetter's vacation
TSD-MrSiF		Mr. Skelmersdale in Fairyland
TSD-MS		The Magic Shop
TSD-MWH		Miss Winchelsea's heart
TSD-NA		The New Accelerator
TSD-Sb		The stolen body
TSD-TaP		The truth about Pyecraft
TSD-VS		The Valley of Spiders
TST-Ce	13.	TALES OF SPACE AND TIME : The crystal egg
TST-Mwcwm		The man who could work miracles
TST-Sdtc		A story of the days to come
TST-Ssa		A story of the stone age
TST-st		The star

UF	38. THE UNDYING FIRE
WiA	22. THE WAR IN THE AIR
WoC	7. THE WHEELS OF CHANCE
WSF	30. THE WORLD SET FREE
WSIH	31. THE WIFE OF SIR ISAAC HARMAN
WSW	12. WHEN THE SLEEPER WAKES
WV	4. THE WONDERFUL VISIT
WW	11. THE WAR OF THE WORLDS

SSS **1.** SEPARATE SHORT STORIES

THE LAMIAS

SSS-the L. (*Science Schools Journal*, February 1889)

Five young men confess they have found out their heart's mistresses to be really nothing but : an alarum clock ; a phonograph ; a stone that changes gold into knicknacks ; a châtelaine with keys ; a bottle of perfume and a handful of busks and pads; as the young man in Keat's poem found his Lamia to be a serpent, immediately the philosopher told him she was.

SSS-Wal WALCOTE : A CHRISTMAS TALE

(*Science Schools Journal*, December 1888, January 1889)

A Poesque story : Edwin, playing cards with friends on Christmas night, in the very room in which he had committed a murder a year before, confesses his crime and kills himself after the parrot, struck dumb since the murder, has suddenly uttered the dying appeals of the victim.

SSS-ThM THE THUMB MARK

(*Pall Mall Budget*, June 28th 1894)

Mr. Somerset Smith, a professor of chemistry, identifies a criminal anarchist, parading as a student in his laboratory, Chabôt, through a thumb-mark left on a bottle : but Chabôt escapes.

SSS-ThNo7 THE THING IN No. 7

(*Pall Mall Budget*, October 25th 1894)

Seeking shelter from the rain, a young man erroneously

enters the house next to his—No. 7—and is terror-struck by the sight of a disfigured corpse: it is a copper thief, killed by lightning.

SSS-ApgoW A PERFECT GENTLEMAN ON WHEELS
(*The Humours of Cycling*, by various authors, 1897)

Mr. Crampton undertakes to repair a girl's broken down bicycle, though he knows nothing about it, and makes a fool of himself. She turns out to be an acquaintance of a proposed fiancée he was on his way to visit, whereby the match is spoiled.

SSS-LI THE LAND IRONCLADS
(*Strand Magazine*, December 1903)
(included in volume XX of the Atlantic Edition)

Two hostiles armies, unable to obtain a decision, have to settle down in trenches, in endless, issueless grapple, till one of them finally comes out with land ironclads,—very much like the tanks of 1917-18, but bigger—and thoroughly defeats the enemy in a few hours; thus ensuring the triumph of brains and mechanical genius over brute strength: a prophetic story.

SCU 2. SELECT CONVERSATIONS WITH AN UNCLE
(now extinct)
and two other reminiscences.
First publ. : *John Lane, London, and The Merriam Co*, NY
(June 1895)
vol. III of the Mayfair Set.
First appeared as articles in the Pall Mall Gazette.
Dedication : To my dearest and best friend, R. A. C.

The uncle—unnamed—is a middle-aged bachelor who has made money in South Africa. Only the very thin string of his engagement to, and subsequent marriage with a Mrs. Harborough—who does not appear—holds the conversations together. He discourses on the fashionable, which

is akin to the vulgar ; the perpetual discomfort of mankind, which is that the ideal of the former generation becomes reality ; the use of ideals, which should not be for every day wear ; the art of being photographed ; the silliness of the reproductions of master-pieces as mural decorations ; the subordinate character music should assume in social gatherings ; the superiority of the tri—over the bicycle ; and the philosophy of marriage—till be becomes extinct, in matrimony.

The two reminiscences are : A misunderstood artist—a cook—and The man with a nose—a big, richly coloured one, the bane of his life.

TM 3. THE TIME MACHINE : AN INVENTION.

First publ : *Heinemann, London* (June 1895)

"NOTE. — The substance of the first chapter of this story and of several paragraphs from the context appeared in the "National Observer" in 1894. The "Time Traveller's Story" appeared, almost as it stands here, in the pages of the "New Review". The author desires to make the customary acknowledgments".

Dedication : To William Ernest Henley.

On the idea that time is the fourth dimension of space, an adventurous scientist, the Time Traveller, first sends a small model of a Time Machine into time, then rides a full-sized one himself : one lever moves it into the future, another reverses the motion. He travels to A. D. 802.701, and finds, not a millennium, but a differenciation of mankind into two races : the Eloi, graceful, 4 feet high, baskers in sunshine, flowers, idleness, play, and love-making, who have forgotten all art and industry ; and the Morlocks, subterranean, pallid human lemurs, active, mighty mechanics, who keep the Eloi, but come up and feed on them in the moonless nights : the ultimate outcome of the split between Capitalist and proletarian. The Traveller explores this world with an Eloi woman he has saved from drowning, and whom the Morlocks

kill in pursuit : he recovers his machine they had stolen from him, pushes on to the Sunset of the World, finds the sun dying, and big crabs the only life on the earth. He returns tells his friends, starts on a new journey, and never comes back.

Chr.A THE CHRONIC ARGONAUTS
(A first sketch of The Time Machine : *Science Schools Journal*, Apr. May. June 1888).

Dr. Moses Nebogipfel, PhD, FRS, takes his abode at Llyddwdd, Carnarvon, in a house in which an old man has been murdered by his sons : the rumour of his mysterious experiments makes him fall under suspicion of witchcraft, and the villagers raid his house to burn it : he inexplicably disappears from their eyes, with the Rev. Mr. Cook, the Vicar, who had come to warn him of his danger. The fact is, he has invented a time machine, first gone back to the moment of the old man's murder, then forward with Cook to escape his incensed parishioners. After a time Cook is found feverish and raving, and soon dies, muttering stories of the year 17.902.

WV **4.** THE WONDERFUL VISIT
First publ. : Dent. London (October 1895)

Dedication : To the memory of my dear friend, Walter Low.

An Angel goes astray from his world : Mr. Hilyer, the vicar of Siddermorton, an ornithological maniac, thinks him a bird, and brings him down with his gun. No one in the village, except Hilyer, will admit him to be anything but a man : he has to don some of the vicar's clothes, and make an apprenticeship of pain, hunger, work, private property, social differences, and death. The village doctor will think him a bodily and mentally abnormal boy ; the village lady, an illegitimate son of the vicar's, whom she tries to produce as a musical genius ; the Squire assaults him for trespassing,

but is severely bruised. Only Delia, the vicar's maid, feels his nature : and the discovery of love repays him for the misery of this world : they are both burnt to death in the vicar's house, and a little girl sees them escape as winged shapes. The vicar soon dies, after going off his head, the village thinks.

SB 5. THE STOLEN BACILLUS, AND OTHER INCIDENTS (later, "stories").

First publ. : Methuen, London (November 1895).

Most of these tales were first printed in the Pall Mall Budget, two in the Pall Mall Gazette, one in Saint-James's Gazette. In the Avu Observatory was printed again by the Observatory, and the Lord of the Dynamos by the Melbourne Leader (Author's note).

Dedication : To H. B. Marriott Watson.

SB-Sb THE STOLEN BACILLUS

(*Pall Mall Budget*, June 21st 1894)

An Anarchist gains admission to a Bacteriologist's laboratory with a false letter of introduction, and steals what he believes to be a tube of cholera germs : he intends to pour it into the main London water supply, but breaks it, and swallows part of its contents : but the germs were really only those that cause blue patches on some monkeys.

SB-Fso THE FLOWERING OF THE STRANGE ORCHID

(*PMB*, August 2nd 1894)

Winter-Wedderburn, an ineffectual, harmless collector, who complains of the uneventfulness of his life, buys a bulb, the orchid of which overcomes him by its scent and starts sucking his blood : he is rescued by his housekeeper.

SB-Ao IN THE AVU OBSERVATORY

(*PMB*, Aug. 9th 1894)

Woodhouse, an astronomer in Avu, Borneo, is attacked

by some big, strange flying thing, which finds its way into the observatory through the slit in the roof. He is found lying in his blood in the morning.

SB-Tt THE TRIUMPHS OF A TAXIDERMIST.
(*Pall Mall Gazette*, March 3d 1894, *Pall Mall Budget*, March 15th 1894. Anonymous in both cases).

He stuffs men, forges eggs, great auks, and moas, and makes a specimen of a bird which never existed for an ignorant collector, deceived into a belief in it by an erroneous translation of a German pamphlet.

SB-Do A DEAL IN OSTRICHES
(*Pall Mall Gaz.* Dec. 20th 1894, Anonymous)

Two swindlers, on a steamer, dispose of five ostriches to credulous passengers at very high prices, under pretence that one of them has swallowed a diamond.

SB-Thr.w THROUGH A WINDOW
(*PMB*, Dec. 27th 1894. Original title : *Through the window*).

Bailey, a temporary invalid, watching things on the river from his window, is the witness of a man-hunt for a mad Malay, and is saved by a timely shot as the latter is climbing into his room with a krees.

SB-TH THE TEMPTATION OF HARRINGAY

Under the brush of a painter, a portrait he is working on becomes alive and offers him genius in exchange for his soul : it is the Devil : the painter resists temptation and paints him out.

SB-Fm THE FLYING-MAN

In the hills of India, an officer, besieged on a rocky ledge by head-cutting villagers, jumps it with a parachute made out of a tent and ropes, and brings rescue to his men, thus acquiring the reputation of a man "with wings".

SB-Dm THE DIAMOND-MAKER
(*Pall Mall Budget*, Aug. 16th 1894. Anonymous)

He alleges to have made diamonds by exploding a certain carbon composition in a tightly screwed steel cylinder, but to be unable to sell them because of his ragged condition.

SB-Æi ÆPYORNIS ISLAND
(*PMB*, Dec. 13th 1894)

Butcher, a collector of natural rarities, is wrecked on an island with an Æpyornis egg : it hatches : the chick, at first a friendly pet, becomes a giant, which chases him round the island, and which he has to kill after entangling its legs in a rope.

SB-D's e THE REMARKABLE CASE OF DAVIDSON'S EYES

A scientist, stooping between the poles of a big electromagnet at the moment a stroke of lightning hits near, falls in a sort of trance : he sees all things round him as if he were in an island in the South Seas, later known to be real by a traveller's description, while his body remains in London : he gradually recovers.

SB-Ld THE LORD OF THE DYNAMOS
(*PMB*, Dec. 6th 1894)

An oriental assistant in a power-station conceives the big dynamo to be a god, sacrifices the engineer to it, and then, after trying another man, himself.

SB-HPb THE HAMMERPOND PARK BURGLARY
(*PMB*, July 5th 1894)

A burglar is mistaken for a detective and given access by the owners to the very jewels he covets.

SB-Mgn A MOTH-GENUS NOVO
(Later,—*the Country of the Blind*, 1911—The Moth).

After triumphing in a controversy over a rival, who dies, a scientist is haunted into madness by an imaginary moth he conceives to be the dead man's ghost.

SB-Tf THE TREASURE IN THE FOREST
(*PMB*, Aug. 23d 1894. Anonymous).

Two ruffians murder a Chinaman for the secret of a buried treasure : they are killed by poisoned thorns he had placed among the ingots of gold.

IDM 6. THE ISLAND OF Dr. MOREAU

First publ. : Heinemann, London (April 1896)

Dr. Moreau, a vivisectionist, howled out of England by public indignation, makes his home on an island of the Pacific : here, with the help of Montgomery, a medical student, a drunkard and a gambler, who has had to leave England in disgrace, he devotes himself to making animals into men by surgical operations on brain and body, and creates a new race of Beastmen. He teaches them a Law, which is meant to counteract their tendencies to animal leanings, and make him terrible and divine to them. But they taste blood by accident, and, after that, there is no holding them back on their way back to animality : they kill both Moreau and Montgomery.

The story is told by Edward Prendick, a student of biology, who has been picked up, after a shipwreck, by a bark chartered by Montgomery for revictualling purposes : when he succeeds in leaving the island, he leaves it in the possession of the last Beastmen, who are slowly and surely reverting to type.

WoC 7. THE WHEELS OF CHANCE

A CYCLING HOLIDAY ADVENTURE

First publ. : Dent, London (October 1896)

Dedication : To my dear mother.

Mr. Hoopdriver, a draper's assistant with a romantic soul, cycling to the South Coast on his yearly holiday, is constantly thrown together, as if by ironical, intending fate, with two cyclists, a Young Lady in Grey and a man in brown, who seem to be in some sort of disagreement : they are Jessie Milton, an imaginative school-girl, who has fled from a liter-

ary stepmother "to live her own life", and Bechamel, a doubtful, married man of letters, who wants to take advantage of her silliness under pretence of helping. Bechamel thinks Hoopdriver a detective, a very flattering error to him. The knight-errant in the draper awakes : he rescues the girl from her escort, who wisely desits, and rambles awheel with her during four romantic days, posing as the heir to a great south African settler family, and hero of many adventures : till his money runs out, he has to declare himself a liar, and Miss Milton's stepmother, with friends, catches the fugitives in a vaudevillesque final scene. Jessie takes leave of Hoopdriver on a vague promise of waiting for six years, during which he will try to improve his education and prospects. He may be considered a first sketch of, and elder brother to Kipps.

PS 8. THE PLATTNER STORY, AND OTHERS

First publ. : Methuen, London (May 1897)

Dedication : To my father.

PS-Ps THE PLATTNER STORY

A man is blown by an explosion into an Other-World, co-existent in the same space with ours, in which vague shapes do nothing but watch the doings of the living, and returns after nine days, inversed : his left having become his right, and vice versa.

PS-Aa THE ARGONAUTS OF THE AIR

Monson, a rich experimenter, his money run out, and galled by popular irony, finally leaves the supporting rail of a flying-machine he has built, ans successful flies over London, but is killed : the first victim of aviation.

PS-SlE THE STORY OF THE LATE MR. ELVESHAM

Mr. Elvesham, an old philosopher and scientist, exchanges his decayed body for that of Eden, a healthy young man, by sharing some drink with him, but is killed in a street accident.

PS-iA IN THE ABYSS

Elstead, an explorer, goes down fives miles in the ocean in a steel sphere and discovers a race of biped, man-like creatures of the deep with a sort of civilisation : he goes down a second time but never returns.

PS-A THE APPLE

An Apple from the Tree of knowledge is passed on from an Armenian refugee to a doctor and then to Mr. Hinchcliff, a junior schoolmaster, who, at a loss what to do with it, throws it over a wall.

PS-UK UNDER THE KNIFE

A man of letters, undergoing an operation under chloroform, dreams he dies, and his soul remains motionless in space, the solar system slipping away from him : till the awakening comes.

PS-Sr THE SEA-RAIDERS

A shoal of giant intelligent octopus make a raid on the South Coast of England, making a number of victims, then disappear.

PS-PPM POLLOCK AND THE PORROH MAN

An Englishman escapes a black sorcerer's pursuit and revenge for a domestic offence by having him murdered, but is haunted into madness and suicide by a vision of his cut head.

PS-Rr THE RED ROOM

The narrator, a matter of fact young man, insists on spending a night in a " haunted room ", and is found unconscious and his hair turned white, in it, the next morning : there was nothing in it, except Fear.

PS-Co THE CONE

Horrocks, an iron-master, takes Raut, his wife's lover, to the mouth of a blast-furnace, under pretence of showing him smoke and light effects, and hurls him to his death into it.

PS-Pp THE PURPLE PILEUS

Mr. Coombes, a henpecked husband, recovers his mastery of his own house, through the unexpected influence of an unknown mushroom he eats, intending suicide, and which has effects analogous to drunkenness.

PS-JJ THE JILTING OF JANE

Jane, a servant, is jilted by her young man, who yields to the superior attractions of a piano-playing milliner.

PS-Imv IN THE MODERN VEIN

Aubrey Vair, a minor poet, proposes eloping to a romantic girl, as a wickedness becoming in a literary man, but funks at the last minute, and returns to a kindly housekeeper of a wife.

PS-Ca A CATASTROPHE

Mr. Winslow, a small draper, is saved from bankruptcy by a chimney falling and crushing a distant relation's family to death, thus making him heir to a small fortune.

PS-Li THE LOST INHERITANCE

Ted never opens the last book of his, given him by a literary maniac of an uncle, and never finds the will which made him heir to his property, and which was hidden in it.

PS-Ssdc THE SAD STORY OF A DRAMATIC CRITIC

Cummins his name : he can no longer live, but only act life.

PS-Sum A SLIP UNDER THE MICROSCOPE

William Hill, a guinea-a-week student at the School of Science, confesses an accidental, though not unfair advantage in an examination, and is deprived of his scholarship, and opportunity in life.

IM **9. THE INVISIBLE MAN**

a grotesque romance

First publ. 1 Pearson, London (Sept. 1897)

Griffin, a student of optics, "the most gifted physicist

the world had ever seen", has conceived the thought of making himself invisible by lowering the refractive index of his body to that of the air, expecting unlimited advantages from his invisibility : he steals money from his father to pursue his experiments, thus driving the old man to suicide. He at first experiments on rags, then on a cat. Worried by his landlord, for rent and because of his suspicious way of life, he at last risks the great change, and succeeds : he sets fire to his house and comes out naked in Oxford Street.

The problem that immediately faces him is how to get clothes and food : he had reckoned without cold and hunger ! He solves it, after an unsuccessful attempt in an Emporium, by stealing clothes from a theatrical costumier, whom he leaves behind gagged and bound, and muffling his head in bandages, spectacles and a pasteboard nose. For a time he quarters himself in a country inn, passing himself as a disfigured scientist, but is driven to steal money from a house, is nearly caught on going home, gives away his secret in anger, and has to run away after a scuffle with rustics.

He tries to get a confederate, first by violence—Marvel, a tramp—then by suasion—Kemp, a doctor, and former fellow-student. Marvel runs away from him with his Diary and formulæ, Kemp, frightened by his cruelty and open intentions of criminally using his advantage, betrays him to the police.

Griffin becomes enraged, means to start a reign of terror, commits several murders, is finally caught in a crowd and killed while pursuing Kemp, the "traitor" : his body becomes visible again after his death.

CPM **10.** CERTAIN PERSONAL MATTERS :

A collection of material mainly autobiographical.

First publ. : Lawrence, London (Oct. 1897)

"...They first appeared for the most part in the *Pall Mall Gazette*, and one or two in the *New Budget* and the *Saturday Review*."

The book is not a story, but a reprint of humorous articles, chiefly from the *Pall Mall Gazette* : it has its place in this dictionary because they are the opportunity for the introduction of many characters ; the string that holds them together is the housekeeping of the journalist and his wife Euphemia.

The contents are as follows : Thoughts on cheapness and my aunt Charlotte—The trouble of life—On the choice of a wife—The house of Di Sorno—Of conversation—In a literary household—On schooling and the phases of Mr. Sandsome—The poet and the emporium—The language of flowers—The literary regimen—House hunting as an outdoor amusement—Of blades and bladery—Of cleverness—The Pose novel—The veteran cricketer—Concerning a certain lady—The shopman—The book of curses—Dunstone's dear lady—Euphemia's new entertainment (this is illustrated) (1) —For freedom of spelling—Incidental thoughts on a bald head—Of a book unwritten—The extinction of man—The writing of essays—The Parkes museum—Bleak March in Epping Forest—The theory of quotation—On the art of staying at the sea-side—Concerning chess—The Coal Scuttle—Bagarrow—The books of essays dedicatory—Through a microscope—The pleasure of quarrelling—The amateur nature lover—From an observatory—The mode in monuments—How I died.

Notes on individual characters will be found in the Dictionary.

WW **11.** THE WAR OF THE WORLDS

First publ. : Heinemann, London (January 1898)

Epigraph : "But who shall dwell in these Worlds if they be inhabited ?... Are we or they Lords of the World ?... And how are all things made for man ?"

Kepler (quoted in The Anatomy of Melancholy).

1. It is modelling in clay : the illustration is a drawing by the author of a clay Buddah and a quadruped.

Dedication : To my brother Frank Wells, this rendering of his idea.

Several astronomers have observed great flares on the planet Mars : something, which is at first believed to be a meteor of some sort, falls on Horsell Common, and attracts a crowd of lookers-on, journalists and scientists : it proves to be a shell, the top of which unscrews, revealing strange creatures inside, all eyes and hands, with mysterious murderous weapons. Others follow : they are the Martians who have invaded the earth.

The Martians are essentially brains and hand-like tentacles : they know no feeding, but simply inject the blood of living creatures into their bodies ; no reproduction except by direct, painless, seed-like shedding of the young ; no tiredness ; no sleep ; they use "handling-machines", like intelligent metallic spiders, to put other machinery together ; they move about in a metal hood carried on a tall tripod ; their weapon is the Heat-Ray, which, whatever the object it is directed against, immediately destroys all life and burns all things. With such advantages, in spite of some heroic opposition, they are soon masters of the London area, from which all who could have fled in a terrific panic, the survivors crouching under the ruins; and on their way to conquer the earth. But after a fortnight, unadapted as they are to the bacteria of our world, they are assailed by infectious diseases, and die.

The human heroes are the narrator who tells the tale, and an artillery man, the embodiment of dauntless courage, who makes plans for the survival of men under Martian rule, with a view to its ultimate overthrow : a tongue hero only however.

WSW 12. WHEN THE SLEEPER WAKES

(A revised form : The sleeper awakes : 1909) (1)

(1) There is no significant difference between the two : "long tiresome passages" (Wells'own words, *Preface* to the 1909 Edition) are cut short, and all suggestion of a love interest between Graham and Helen Wotton is suppressed.

First appeared as a serial in the Graphic, in 1897.
First published in book form : Harper, London
(May 1899)

Graham, a socialist, falls in lethargic sleep : various fortunes having been left to him, compound interest finally makes him the chief and practically sole owner in an intensely capitalistic world with a totally dispossessed proletarian class, the state of affairs foretold by Karl Marx : his property is controlled for him by a Council of Trustees, the real ruling power in the new world, while the blue clad masses of the workers have been reduced to practical slavery : destitution has disappeared, a day's food, lodging and amusement being always to be had as the salary of a day's work : their only hope is in the awaking of the sleeper. The country and villages have been deserted, and the population has concentrated in London under one roof.

After 203 years, Ostrog, a demagogue, contrives the waking of the Sleeper by stimulants, meaning to use him as a tool to move the masses into action, and overthrow the council : he succeeds, and establishes his own rule, while amusing Graham, a keen sportsman, with the delights of flying, and the exploration of the new world, in which he is nominal master. But Helen Wotton, a niece of Ostrog's, makes Graham conscious of his duty to the masses who have longed for his awaking, as the symbol of liberty and the redress of their wrongs : he puts himself at the head of the revolutionists, against Ostrog and the black police he is bringing to London in an air-fleet to put down the riot. He falls in an air duel with Ostrog while attempting to delay the landing of his forces, but the issue of the fight between Ostrog and the people remains uncertain.

TST **13.** TALES OF SPACE AND TIME
Fisrt publ. : Harper, London (November 1899)

TST-Ce THE CRYSTAL EGG

Mr. Cave, a second-hand dealer, is the possessor of a

crystal egg which seems to be "en rapport" with a similar one in the planet Mars, so that a view of conditions on that planet can be obtained by gazing into it : but he dies, and the crystal is lost.

TST-st THE STAR

A meteor, the result of the collision of Neptune with a comet, narrowly misses the earth, and greatly alters its climate, and the souls of men.

TST-Ssa A STORY OF THE STONE AGE

Uya, the Old Man of the tribe, covets the girl Eudena : she runs away from him in the company of Ugh-Lomi, a young hunter, and escapes pursuit. Ugh-Lomi makes the first axe by sticking a branch through a hole in a stone ; comes back and kills Uya with it ; kills a cave-bear by dropping boulders on him ; drops on to a horse's back from a tree and sticks on for a ride.

A lion comes to prey on the tribe, whom they believe to be the spirit of Uya : they catch and expose Eudena to him to appease him : but Ugh-Lomi kills the lion, saves Eudena, defeats the tribe, and becomes Old Man in his turn.

TST-Sdtc A STORY OF THE DAYS TO COME

In the 22nd century, in the same London and civilisation which are described in When the Sleeper Wakes, one Mwres (Morris) wants his daughter Elizabeth to marry Bindon, a rich, middle-aged, repenting debauchee : but she prefers Denton, a poetic-minded flying-stage attendant. Mwres has her hypnotized into forgetting Denton, who however obliges the hypnotist to reverse the process.

They marry against her father's wish, are ruined, and try the great adventure of living in the ruins of a deserted village in the abandoned country : bad weather and prowling dogs hunt them out of it ; they return to the city, and sink from the level of the leisured classes to that of blue-clad labour serfs under the Labour Company. Bindon, after

pursuing them with his hatred, changes his mind, when he realises there is nothing for him but Euthanasia : he leaves his fortune to her, thus restoring them to their former condition.

TST-Mwcwm THE MAN COULD WORK MIRACLES

Mr. Fotheringay, a clerk, suddenly realises that he can work miracles by power of will : he starts reforming the world under the guidance of Mr. Maydig, a clergyman, till he stops the earth in order to get more time, with catastrophic results : he wishes all things back in their places, and his miraculous power gone.

LaL **14.** LOVE AND Mr. LEWISHAM

First publ. : Harper, London (June 1900)

The eighteen year old Mr. Lewisham, an assistant master in a suburban school, has planned a wonderful "Schema" of attack upon the world, which is to carry him to the highest situation in science and politics, through hard work, method and efficiency. He has reckoned without the lures of Mother Nature, which he is too weak-willed to resist, in an age when the existing—iniquitous—social conditions should make him turn a deaf ear to them : the occasion is Ethel Henderson, a pretty but common girl, on a visit to friends in the neighbourhood of the school : the "scandal" of his harmless intrigue with her results in his losing his situation.

He then becomes a guinea-a-week student at the Normal School of Science, South Kensington, and seems to be again sailing on the "Career" : Miss Heydinger, a fellow-student, in love with him, is willing to be his lodestar and shipmate on the voyage to greatness. Unfortunately he meets Ethel again, at a mediumistic séance given to the students by Lagune, a rich, credulous amateur spiritualist, whose typist she is : Chaffery, the "medium", her stepfather, is caught cheating by the students.

To save Ethel from his influence, Lewisham marries her

secretly : this is the end of the Career. The cares of bread-winning invade his life, he fails at his examinations, even the glamour of his marriage soon fades : they fall out, and he is near deserting her, on an unjustified suspicion of falseness : but the prospect of the coming of a child reconciles him to his new "career" as a father. The "Schema" goes to the waste-paper basket : he will be a sweated schoolmaster through life.

FMM **15.** THE FIRST MEN IN THE MOON

First publ. : Newnes, London (November 1901)

Epigraph : "Three thousand stadia from the earth to the moon... Marvel not, my comrade, if I appear talking to you on superterrestrial and aerial topics. The long and the short of the matter is that I am running over the order of a Journey I have lately made".—Lucian's Icaromenippus.

Mr. Cavor, a scientist, invents a substance, Cavorite, which is impermeable to gravitation, as others are to different sorts of radiations : an object put above a sheet of it becomes weightless. He persuades Mr. Bedford, an unscientific but keen business man—who thinks of gold—to come with him to the moon in a sphere lined with shutters of Cavorite, which they can unmask at will, thus getting attracted in whatever direction they choose.

On their landing in the moon, they see some mooncalves —the Selenites' cattle—lose sight of the sphere in the instantly growing vegetation, get intoxicated by a sort of mushroom they eat, are taken prisoners and brought down into the interior by man-sized, ant-shaped Selenite shepherds, escape again to the surface after a scuffle, and part company, in search of the sphere : Bedford finds it just as the lunar-night is falling, but cannot find Cavor, whom he thinks to have been killed by the Selenites : he returns alone to the earth with two heavy bars of gold.

Some time after his return, Mr. Wendigee, an electrician, receives wireless messages in English which emanate

from Cavor in the moon : he has been recaptured, and given a chance of studying the lunar civilisation. The Selenites live inside their planet : they are of a great many different kinds, each being adapted from birth to the work, either brain or hand work, he is meant to perform, by appropriate surgical and hypnotical treatment. The master of the moon, the Grand Lunar, practically nothing but a big brain several yards in diameter, interviews Cavor on earthly conditions, through specialists who have learned English from the man : he is probably unfavourably impressed by the wickedness and folly this account of our planet reveals, for Cavor's messages and calls are interfered with, and then come to a dead stop, just as he was going to give the formula of Cavorite.

SL **16.** THE SEA-LADY (A TISSUE OF MOONSHINE)
First publ. : Methuen, London (August 1902)

A mermaid in love with a mortal, Chatteris, pretends to be drowning, and deludes the Buntings, a middle-class family with some pretensions, into believing they have saved her. She stays with them as Miss Waters, in the guise of an invalid friend, who is wheeled about in a bathchair. She has no difficulty in winning Chatteris, a brilliant young man with hopes of Parliament, from Adeline Glendower, the Buntings' guest, a serious, statistical, politically gifted lady to whom he was engaged : he is last seen carrying her into the sea. A symbol of the disturbing influence of passion in a man's career.

TST **17.** TWELVE STORIES AND A DREAM
Fisrt publ. : Macmillan, London (October 1903)

TSD-Fi FILMER

Filmer a timid scientist, invents a practicable flying-machine, but commits suicide rather than fly it : one of his assistants flies it after his death.

TSD-MS THE MAGIC SHOP

The narrator and his little boy witness all sorts of won-

derful tricks in a Magic Shop in Regent Street, which is not there when they look for it again.

TSD-VS THE VALLEY OF SPIDERS

Three men, master and servants, in pursuit of a fugitive half-caste girl in a wilderness : a bank of sailing spiders, one foot from leg to leg, stops them : one servant a victim to them, the other to his master.

TSD-TaP THE TRUTH ABOUT PYECRAFT

A recipe "for Loss of Weight" is so successful that the patient's weight is reduced to nil, and he has to wear lead-ballasted underclothing to be able to get about.

TSD-MrSiF MR. SKELMERSDALE IN FAIRYLAND

A country grocer, he falls asleep in the open, one night, wakes up in Fairyland, spends three weeks there, makes love to the Fairy Lady, and remains ever after melancholy.

TSD-IG THE INEXPERIENCED GHOST

A robust unbeliever catches a weak ghost, a failure in life, a failure in the world of ghosts, helps him to "go back" by means of passes, falls dead when he tries them on himself.

TSD-JGG JIMMY GOGGLES THE GOD

A sailor, diving for salvage, emerges among Papuans who have murdered his companions, and who mistake him for a god : he lives up to the part for four months.

TSD-NA THE NEW ACCELERATOR

The invention of professor Gibberne : it accelerates the vital rythm so that the world around the user of it seems to stand still.

TSD-MrLV MR. LEDBETTER'S VACATION

A clerical schoolmaster, he enters a house by night to prove his courage to himself ; it happens to be the meeting place of a gang who carry him off to sea and maroon him on an island to prevent his telling tales.

TSD-Sb THE STOLEN BODY

An investigator in psychic science projects himself out of his body, which is stolen and damaged by an evil spirit, into a world of vague expectant shapes : he communicates with his friends through a medium and regains possession of his property.

TSD-MrBt MR. BRISHER'S TREASURE

He discovers a box of half–crowns in his prospective father-in-law's garden, but fails to take it away : the old man unwisely circulates them : they were counterfeit.

TSD-MWH MISS WINCHELSEA'S HEART

She refuses Mr. Snooks, an entirely eligible young man, because of his name : a clever friend suggests to him to change it and marries him.

TSD-dA A DREAM OF ARMAGEDDON

Cooper, a Liverpool solicitor, lives a second life in his dreams, as Hedon, a political leader two hundred years hence, who gives up his party for love in the pleasure-island of Capri : war ensues, and he and his lady are killed while trying to escape between the two armies.

FG 18. THE FOOD OF THE GODS, AND HOW IT CAME TO EARTH

First publ. : Macmillan, London (September 1904)

Two scientists, Bensington and Redwood, invent a stuff which multiplies the growth of living things 5 or 6 times. Their first experiments on chickens are conducted in an out of the way farm under the management of a couple of poultry growers, the Skinners : leakages of the Food lead to outbursts of giant wasps and rats, which are put down by the drastic intervention of Cossar, an enterprising engineer.

Redwood has been the first to give the Food—Herakleophorbia, or, popularly, Boomfood—to his boy ; Cossar also gives it to his three boys ; Winkles, the Redwoods' doc-

tor, an ambitious meddler, gives it to the little Princess of Weser-Dreiburg : a number of other children also take it ; Mrs. Skinner has stolen cans of it and given it to her grandchild, young Caddles. Thus a race of giants, from 30 to 40 feet high, develop side by side with the common race of men : Redwood and Cossar educate theirs very much along H. G. Wells' lines in Mankind in the Making; but Caddles, a peasant's son, is kept at work in a chalkpit by law and order, in the person of Lady Wondershoot and the village Vicar. Giant vegetation develops in many parts of England. A violent agitation against the Food, and "for the preservation of natural proportions", is started by Caterham, a politician.

Things come to a crisis when he gets office at a General Election : he tries to forbid the meetings of young Redwood and the giant Princess, who have fallen in love, and delivers a treacherons attack on the giants everywhere, several being killed : but the Cossars have built a stronghold : they hold their own ; and Caterham has to send Redwood to them with proposals of a peace, and of the setting apart of a certain region of the earth for the giants, on the condition the Food is put an end to : they refuse, and the book closes on a vision of their preparations for the inevitable war between great and small. Caddles, the giant simpleton, has strayed into London, and been shot by the police after robbing bakers' shops.

MV 19. A MODERN UTOPIA

First publ. ; Macmillan, London (April 1905)

The inclusion of A Modern Utiopa—the description of a better world, in essence a dogmatic work—in a review of Wells's fiction, is justified by the peculiar device of presentation adopted by the writer.

The book is in the form of a discourse by "the Owner of the Voice", a traveller in Utopia ; while on a tour in the Alps with a friend, the Botanist, they suddenly find them-

selves in Utopia, topographically the same as our own planet. They put up at an inn, report themselves at a Labour Office, are given employment as toy carvers, are found in the general index of the inhabitants to coincide with two others already there : the Owner of the Voice meets his Utopian double, who explains things to him : the Samuraïs, an order of voluntary noblemen, are in charge of most of the important state work. Descriptions of actual events witnessed, and individual Utopians met, alternate with systematical discussions of Utopian conditions. The Botanist, all through the journey, is under the cloud of an early disappointment in love. Both men wake up to find themselves in familiar, dismal London.

K **20. KIPPS,** THE STORY OF A SIMPLE SOUL

First publ. : Macmillan, London (October 1905)

Arthur Kipps, "a simple soul", the illegitimate child of a rich young man and a poor girl, has been brought up, after his parents' death, by his uncle and aunt, small shopkeepers in Romney. His schooling in the "Cavendish Academy" is a mere fraudulent pretence, and turns him out the same ignorant, unprepared-for-life youngster as millions of his class. He has formed a tender friendship with Ann Pornick, the daughter of a neighbour of the same class, whose brother Sid is his principal chum : but they have to part when Kipps is apprenticed to Mr. Shalford, a draper and keeper of an "Emporium" in Folkestone, while Ann, on her side, becomes a servant.

At Shalford's, Kipps's life is for several years made up of the severe drudgery and discomfort of all shop-assistants, with just a little silly flirting with the shop-girls for relaxation, and the wood-carving classes of Miss Walsingham, a superior person he admires very much, for intellectual enlightenment. One evening, however, he gets on such friendly terms with Chitterlow, a bohemian actor and playwright, who has accidentally knocked him down with his bicycle,

that he stays out all night, and is turned out of his situation the next morning. Just while he is "crib-hunting", Chitterlow's eye is caught by a notice in a newspaper, in which inquiries are made concerning one Arthur Waddy Kipps, to whom a fortune has been left : Mr. Waddy was Kipps's grandfather : Kipps suddenly finds himself a rich man, the owner of a fine house, and £ 1200 a year.

He soon falls a victim to the allurements of Miss Helen Walsingham, his former teacher and goddess, and her family : under show of raising him to his proper, really their own pretentious level of idle, empty gentility, they launch him on a career of ridiculous affectation and false gentlemanliness he is totally unfit for : Mr. Coote, a would-be expert and perfect gentleman, takes the chief part in his tuition. Kipps is easily manœuvred into an engagement with Helen, and trusts his money and interests in the hands of her brother, a doubtful solicitor with pretentions to genius.

Salvation comes in the shape of Ann Pornick, whom he finds a servant in the house of a grand acquaintance of the Walsinghams : the old love comes back again, and he runs away from Helen and marries Ann in London. This does not prevent Young Walsingham from making away with his money : but Chitterlow, whom Kipps had helped with money to launch a new play, makes a world success of it, and abundantly repays his friend, whom he considers a partner in the enterprise : Kipps becomes a happy, prosperous book-seller in Hythe.

DoC **21.** IN THE DAYS OF THE COMET

First publ. : Macmillan, London (September 1906)

Epigraph : "The World's Great Age begins anew,
The Golden Years return,
The Earth does like a Snake renew
Her Winter Skin outworn :
Heaven smiles, and Faiths and Empires gleam
Like Wrecks of a Dissolving Dream."

The book is the story of the wonderful Change which comes over mankind when a comet comes near enough to the earth to effect an alteration in the atmosphere : green vapours overcome all living creatures during three hours, and when they dissipate the Change is accomplished : wickedness and prejudice have fallen from men's souls as plaster from a wall, and Utopia has become just the evident thing to do.

The story is told in the new age by William Leadford, a hale and hearty old man. At the time of the Change, he is a gawky youth of eighteen, a clerk in a pot-bank of the Four Towns, a dreary industrial district in the Midlands, with insufficient education, a thirst for knowledge, and violent hatred of the privileged classes. He is engaged to Nettie Stuart, a girl who runs away with Edward Verral, a brilliant University man, on whose estate her father is a gardener. Leadford discovers their place of refuge, and is actually in the act of shooting at them when the Green Vapours come : a war has broken out between England and France on one side, and Germany on the other, and a sea-fight is in progress at the same time.

After the vapours have gone, men set about building Utopia. Leadford can feel no more hatred or jealousy of the lovers, though he feels compelled to go away from them for some time, and marries Anna Reeves, who has nursed his mother on her death-bed : but we are given to understand that, in the course of time, he becomes Nettie's lover as well, neither her husband nor his wife having any objection, and the four living on happily as a ménage a quatre !

WiA **22. THE WAR IN THE AIR**

First publ. : Bell, London (October 1908)

About the middle of the 20th century, when mono-rails have long superseded the railways, most European and Asiatic nations have solved the problem of flying, and more or less secretly constructed war airships and aeroplanes. Ger-

many, thinking she has left all rivals far behind, seizes upon the opportunity of a futile quarrel with America to attack her with a fleet of airships and companion aeroplanes, the Drachenflieger, starting from a park in Franconia : the chief of this Armada is Prince Karl Albert, "the German Alexander". About the same time, Butteridge, an eccentric Englishman, has built a wasp-like flying-machine, far superior to anything extant, which England haggles and Germany yearns to buy. On the eve of the German attack on New York, he tries to escape to Germany in a balloon with his plans and drawings, and a mistress : they are nearly wrecked on Dymchurch beach, and their place in the car is accidentally and unwillingly taken by a rescuer, Bert Smallways, a bicycle mender out of luck, who had been trying to mend his fortunes as a Pierrot on the sands. When the balloon is brought down in Franconia, Bert is mistaken for Butteridge, and forcibly embarked on the expedition against New York in the Vaterland, the Prince's airship.

He is soon found out, but alloved to remain on board ; is a witness of the destruction of New York by bombs from the airships, and of the ineffectual efforts of the air-fleet to reduce the country, which they can terrify and murder, but not govern. In a fight with American dirigibles, the Vaterland is disabled, and drifts to Labrador : the crew call for help by wireless, and are fetched back by another airship.

At the first news of the German attack upon America, the Eastern Confederation—Japan and China, the latter for some time modernised by the former—enters the field of the air with thousands upon thousands of airships and aeroplanes far superior to the German types. They destroy the German force at Niagara, over the camp they had seized and set on American ground for revictualling purposes. Bert, who had fortunately been forgotten on land in the hurry of clearing for action, finds himself stranded on Goat Island, in the middle of the river, with all bridges cut : troublesome companions turn up in the person of Prince Karl and an officer,

the sole survivors of their ship : a little war is fought for the possession of food and a slightly damaged Japanese aeroplane: Bert kills the Prince, puts his attendant to flight, learns to fly the machine, and escapes from the island. He carries the plans of the Butteridge aeroplane, which he had found in the balloon and has never lost, to the American President. He succeeds in returning to England and finds his sweetheart Edna again.

The war in the air ends in a general collapse of the structure of human society : in the course of five years, all civilisation is practically at an end. There can be no peace between frantic, hysterical belligerents, and even if there could be, the governments have lost all power of control over individuals. Famine, and a pestilence, the Purple Death, follow on the unending war to finish mankind. The few survivors everywhere return to sordid, self-centred, cow and pig-keeping life amidst the ruins of the old towns.

TB **23.** TONO-BUNGAY

(A NOVEL WITH TWO HEROES)

First publ. : Macmillan, London (February 1909)

George Ponderevo, the son of Lady Drew's housekeeper at Bladesover House, cannot find himself part of the rigid system regulating every one's place under the Victorian manor-and-village type of civilization : he makes childish love to Beatrice Normandy, a poor noble relative of the lady, and is sent away.

He is apprenticed to his uncle Edward, a chemist at Wimblehurst, with a pushing business spirit, who ruins him by speculation. He is a promising science student in London when, a victim to the same lure that was the undoing of Lewisham, he gives up science, like Trafford in Marriage, and accept to become his uncle's assistant in the launching of Tono-Bungay, an empty patent medicine, in order to marry Marion Ramboat, a shallow girl : the marriage is unfortunate and a divorce follows.

Edward Ponderevo makes a rocket-like career on Tono-Bungay, adding many different interests to the original concern, constantly rising from smaller to bigger house, finally undertaking the building of a princely place, at one time seeing the whole world of business at his feet. When the fundamental unsoundness of his position begins to be threatening, George makes an adventurous voyage to Africa to steal a store of valuable radio-active stuff, the ship being lost on the return trip : the crash cannot be avoided.

George is enabled by wealth to turn back to his old scientific pursuits, and makes discoveries in the field of theoretical and practical aeronautics, becoming an FRS. When his uncle finally becomes bankrupt, he gets him out of the country in an airship of his design : Edward soon dies in a small inn near the Franco-Spanish frontier. His wife, Susan, a kindly, humorous nature, always half incredulous of her husband's fortune, has accompanied him through thick and thin.

George is for some time the lover of Beatrice Normandy, who has become a rich nobleman's mistress, but the essential interest in his life is science : we leave him building destroyers. He tells the story.

The novel is essentially a criticism of the unsoundness of our competitive society, which crowns the humbug, and a stricture on Waste.

AV **24.** ANN VERONICA

First publ. : *Unwin, London* (October 1909)

Ann Veronica Stanley, a brilliant girl, the last of five children to remain at home, feels dissatisfied with the narrowness of her life : her father, whose pastimes are petrography and reading novels, is incapable of understanding this puzzling daughter ; her aunt is an old-fashioned spinster : they refuse to let her pursue serious biological studies. Their refusal to let her go to a fancy-dress dance with the Widgetts, her light-headed artistic friends, leads to a crisis.

She goes to live by herself in London : her hopes of making

an independent living are soon crushed : she imprudently accepts a loan of money, and his "friendship", from Ramage, an elderly acquaintance, a loose liver, till his real intentions come to light in a "cabinet particulier", to which he has taken her for dinner : she breaks away from him after a violent scene. As a reaction, her disappointment makes her fall back on the suffrage movement : she takes part in a raid on the House of Commons, is arrested, and made to serve a month imprisonment : in prison, she realises that she does not hold with the man-hating spirit of a section of the suffragettes. She returns home in apparent submission, and accepts to become engaged to Manning, a Ruskin-infected woman-worshipper, whose proposal, and protection—the thing she loathes of all things—she had obstinately refused.

In the meantime she has taken up and carried on biological study at the Central Imperial College under Russel the scientist, and fallen in love with Capes, his demonstrator. Although he is a married man living separated from his wife, and unable to obtain a divorce, he, too, falls in love with her : after a time, they go to live as man and wife, beginning with a runaway honeymoon in Switzerland. They marry as soon as they become able to, and Ann Veronica's father [illegible] become outwardly reconciled to them, although the gulf will never be bridged.

P 25. THE HISTORY OF Mr. POLLY

First publ. : Nelson, London (April 1910)

Alfred Polly, the son of a small music and bicycle shop-keeper, has left school at fourteen, "uncertain about the spelling and pronunciation of most of the words in our beautiful but abundant and perplexing tongue", as well as about most other things. He is apprenticed in the Port Burdock Drapery Bazaar, where he forms a glorious friendship with Parsons and Platt, two hilarious youths of his own years. After losing his place, he tries various other "cribs", when, on his father's death, he suddenly finds himself the inheritor

of some money. His cousins, the Johnsons, with whom he stays for some time, persuade him to invest it in a haberdasher's shop in Fishbourne ; he is caught and married by Miriam Larkins, one of three girl-cousins of his, and they have hopes of a happy future.

The story of his life is thenceforward the drama of the slowly sinking shopkeeper throttled by the big stores : he comes to hate, and quarrel with, his neighbours and rivals, as well as his wife, whose cooking has ruined his digestion. He makes an end of things by setting his shop on fire, the conflagration extending to the whole neighbourhood, but forgets to commit suicide, as he had intended to, and runs away, a happy tramp, from shop, wife and neighbours.

He finds a haven of rest in the Potwell Inn, the property of a kindly, sleepy Plump Woman, who takes him on as man of all work : but he does not really enjoy his happiness till, after three memorable campaigns, he has defeated Uncle Jim, the Plump Woman's nephew, a rough, and a terror to the place : Jim is ultimately drowned in Polly's clothes, thus accrediting a belief in his death. After five years, Polly revisits Fishbourne and his wife, who has set up a new shop on the insurance money : she recognises him at once, but they easily agree not to put an end to his "death", and their mutual comfort.

NM **26.** THE NEW MACHIAVELLI

First publ. : Lane, London (January 1911)

Epigraph : "A closer examination... shows that Abelard was a Nominalist under a new name".

G. H. LEWES. *Hist. Philos.*

"It suffices for our immediate purpose that tender-minded and tough-minded people... do both exist."

WILLIAM JAMES. *Pragmatism.*

The title is justified by the similarity in situation between Machiavelli and the hero, both writing in retirement

of their dream of state-craft and the making of a better world, after failure in their political career.

Richard Remington, the son of a science teacher, has been bitten from early youth by the white passion of statesmanship, the desire to bring order and plenty into the world : but he has reckoned without the power for passion in him, and the disturbing influence of love. He is a brilliant Cambridge man, a lecturer in political science. After several purely sensual adventures, he marries Margaret, a kind, thoughtful, devoted, but not very sharp girl, under the auspices of the Baileys, a couple of wire-pulling, managing, passionless Socialists of the administrative School, thinking he has come to a haven of rest. He is returned to Parliament as a liberal in 1906, and for a time all things go well with him. His first estrangement from his wife comes when he thinks he can see more hopes of creative activity with a section of the Conservatives, resigns his seat, and creates a New Tory Party. He is triumphantly returned again at a by-election as a conservative, with the Endowment of Motherhood—a scheme for the paiment of a salary to all mothers as such, as doing a service to the state—the chief item in his platform. He seems to be on his way to the Cabinet.

But love trips him : Isabel Rivers, a beautiful girl, who first did electioneering work for him, becomes his mistress : he tries to end it by going to America, returns to her : their secret becomes public through the spite of an occasional secretary : Remington tells his wife, to be first with the news. He and Isabel agree to part : she is to marry a gentleman who accepts her in full knowledge of the case. But love is stronger : Remington forsakes wife, Parliament and life-work for his mistress, and leaves for abroad with her, there to live an outcast, and a poor, never really happy man.

The story is generally considered as reminiscent of Parnell's case, and the Baileys as a caricatural portrait of Mr. and Mrs. Sidney Webb. According to Wells's own words,

it is "the Sea Lady rewritten and done into tragedy and reality".

CB 27. THE COUNTRY OF THE BLIND

First publ. : Nelson, London (August 1911)

A collection of 33 short stories, out of which only 5 are new, with an introduction in which the author explains the genesis and process of his short-story writing. The 5 new stories are :

CB-AVoJ A Vision of Judgment

On the day of Judgment, a wicked tyrant boasts of his crimes, a saint of his holiness : the recording angel makes both crimes and holiness look ridiculous : they both flee up God's sleeve for shame.

CB-EoA The Empire of the Ants

Gigantic, intelligent ants, conquer a region in South America from the men : a Brazilian gunboat, sent against them, is helpless.

CB-DiW The Door in the Wall

In the crucial moments of his life, Lionel Wallace, a prominent politician, passes a mysterious door, which once, as a small boy, he pushed open, thus passing into a wonder garden, where divine creatures lived : he will be found dead at the bottom of a shaft surrounded by a palisade, the door of which he has passed.

CB-CB The Country of the Blind

Nunez, a guide, slips down a slope of snow into a valley inhabited by a blind race, and finds himself their inferior in ability, in spite of the advantage of sight : he nearly allows himself to be blinded for the love of one of their daughters, but changes his mind and escapes.

CB-BS The beautiful suit

A small boy becomes infatuated with the beautiful suit

his mother has made him, puts it on to come out and wander in the garden by moonlight, and is drowned in the pond.

M **28.** MARRIAGE

First publ. : Macmillan, London (September 1912)

Epigraph : "And the Poor Dears haven't the shadow of a doubt they will live happily ever afterwards. From a Private Letter.

Dedication : Fraternally to Arnold Bennett.

Richard Trafford, a brilliant young scientist, in whose family devotion to research is traditional, effects a forced and violent landing, while piloting a rich friend's aeroplane, on the lawn of a house taken for the summer by the family of Mr. Pope, a retired coach-builder, a tyrannical man and a determined opponent of mechanical progress. He falls in love with Marjorie, the second of Pope's daughters, a beautiful girl : she was engaged to Magnet, a middle-aged, world-famous, wealthy writer of humorous books and plays : she breaks with him, and as soon as she comes of age, elopes to be married to Trafford.

After a fine honeymoon in Switzerland, they come home : Marjorie's weakness is reckless spending, which obliges Trafford to neglect research for money-hunting, and endangers their understanding. During a trip to Switzerland, they fall in among a set of Trafford's rich friends, who openly acknowledge they fight the world for their wives and children : Trafford realizes that his wife is meant to shine in brilliant surroundings, gives up research, and makes a fortune in synthetic rubber. Four children are born to them.

Although now a prosperous man, with everything to heart's desire, Trafford feels discontent creeping over and darkening his life : he is worried by a sense of fall, and unfulfilment of his higher possibilities, with his wife just a money-spending machine. He persuades her to come with him to Labrador, to spend a winter face to face with hard necessity

and their own thoughts, in order to think out the true value and meaning of life. Light comes to them, chiefly to her—for he had known all along—after she has rescued him from death in the snow when he had been wounded by a lynx : there are higher things than money and comfort : woman's mission is to be her man's helpmate in the good fight for world-order : she will now try to be true to it.

PF **29.** THE PASSIONATE FRIENDS

First publ. : Macmillan, London (September 1913)

Epigraph : "There are at least two sorts of women"... Otto Limburger.

Dedication : To L. E. N. S.

Stephen Stratton, a clergyman's son, with an impulse to the service of mankind, is brought up from childhood in close contact with Lady Mary Christian, the daughter of the neighbouring manor, and they fall in love, a beautiful and noble-minded pair. His construction of the situation is that she cannot but marry him as a matter of course, but she even refuses to consider becoming a poor man's wife, and marries Justin, a middle-aged, immensely rich business-man, on the understanding that she will be only a nominal wife to him. Stratton volunteers and distinguishes himself in the Boer War, from which he returns an adept of the Wellsian faith of the great destiny of man in a world-state.

On his return, love trips him : he becomes Mary Justin's lover, and they are found out by her husband, who carries her away to a secluded house in Ireland, Stratton vainly attempting to join her : the scandal is but imperfectly suppressed : Mary is made to agree to be separated from Stratton, and he to go abroad for three years.

He comes back, a still more confirmed believer in the Wellsian gospel, marries Rachel More, a perfect wife to him, and, with the financial backing of a rich American friend, starts a world-wide publishing enterprise for the education

of the world, somewhat on Mankind in the Making lines. Lady Mary, now the mother of two children of Justin, writes letters to him, in which she states the case of the modern woman, aimless in a world of increased possibilities. Chance leads to his meeting her in a Swiss inn, in which they spend an innocent day of recollection and thought together : news of this reaches Justin, who starts divorce proceedings : a scandal is inevitable : but, to avoid it, Mary kills herself, a woman who refused to be any man's property, a victim to the stupid jealousy of an unadvanced age.

The book is in the form of a memoir for Stratton's little son, to be read when he is a man, as a warning against the pitfall of sex.

WSF **30.** THE WORLD SET FREE

First publ. : Macmillan, London (May 1914)

Dedication : To Frederic Soddy's "Interpretation of Radium" this story, which owes long passages to the eleventh chapter of that book, acknowledges and inscribes itself.

In the course of the 20th century, mankind discovers and annexes a tremendous source of docile energy, by the release and harnessing of atomic disintegration in the com moner substances, the work of Holsten, a scientist, in the year 1933 : it is first applied to the construction of cheap motor-cars and aeroplanes for all, the result being a complete collapse of the whole social and economic fabric of society, through the rapid annihilation of old industrial values. In 1958, a war breaks out between the Central Powers on one side, and the Slav Confederacy, with France and England coming to the rescue, on the other. The slow-moving brains of the military classes, in both camps, begin with an ineffective show of the old fashioned type of war, with infantry, cavalry and artillery : but enterprising aviators, first German, then French, strike deadly blows at the enemy capitals, by attacking them with secretly made atomic bombs, which,

when once started, go on exploding to the end of time with only very slowly diminishing intensity : Paris and Berlin are soon unapproachable furnaces of roaring, unquenchable fire : and in the course of a few months, the war fury becoming madder and madder, the same fate overtakes more than 200 other cities. The Central Powers parry an outflanking march of the French and British in Holland by bursting the dykes with atomic bombs, and thus putting the country under water. The events are presented through the memoirs of one Frederick Barnet, a British infantry officer.

There is no course left to mankind, but unification under one government, if war is to be put an end to, and the race saved from extinction : the initiative is taken by Leblanc, the French ambassador at Washington : at his call, 93 rulers and representative men from all countries assemble on a meadow above Brissago in Switzerland : one young King, Egbert, is the first to give up his crown in the hands of the world government, and his example is followed by all. One sovereign only, Ferdinand Charles of the Balkans, "the Slavic Fox", eludes abdication, and later tries to destroy the world council with secretly preserved atomic bombs, and make himself Emperor of the world at one stroke : but he is ultimately defeated and killed. The council then sets to work rebuilding things on a World-state plan, and atomic energy, now used for constructive purposes instead of war, enables it to abolish toil, and mankind to develop in the direction of a race of artists. The concluding chapters of the book contain the death-bed teaching of Marcus Karenin, a man prominent in the reconstruction of the world, and an exponent of Wellsian thought.

WSIH **31.** THE WIFE OF SIR ISAAC HARMAN

First publ. : Macmillan, London (October 1914)

Sir Isaac Harman, a grasping, sickly, bilious, immensely successful business-man, the founder and owner of the International Bread and Cake stores, has married, when nearly

forty, Ellen Sawbridge, a beautiful, penniless girl of seventeen: she is rushed from school to matrimony and motherhood—four children in seven years—without any knowledge of the realities of life. Sir Isaac considers he has "won" her and treats her as property, with every conceivable kindness, short of recognition she is a human creature entitled to a free life, intellectually and socially. Her rebellion is slow: for some time she does not realise its true import. Rather imprudent conversations with Mr. Brumley, a widowed, chivalrous, ineffective novelist, whose house Harman buys for a week-end place, reveal to her a possible relation of woman to man other than her pampered slavery: though they never go beyond furtive afternoon trips and teas in the London parks. She falls under the sway of showy, noisy suffragettes, from whom Harman thinks to save her by carrying her to the country, and playing Petruchio to her Shrew. She escapes from practical imprisonment and vents her discontent by the suffragette's favourite means, smashing of a post-office window, and the consequent month in jail.

After her release, she comes to a kind of agreement with Harman, which makes her comparatively free: she persuades him to build model boarding-houses for the waitresses in his shops, and takes the girls' side when his passion for organisation turns the places to barrack-like institutions. Harman's failing health and deep-seeing, though not actually founded, jealousy of Brumley, carry them to Italy: he dies of a stroke, after opening an ambiguous letter to his wife, in which Brumley indulged in impassioned declaration. Her first feeling is of unqualified release, and resolve to be free to the end: but she cannot resist the exhibition of Brumley's grief: he will get the reward of his five-years long, unfaltering devotion.

Bo

32. BOON

The Mind of the Race, the Wild Asses of the Devil, and The Last Trump

Being a First Selection from the Literary Remains of George Boon, Appropriate to the Times.

Prepared for Publication by Reginald Bliss, Author of "The cousins of Charlotte Bronté", "A child's History of the Crystal Palace", "Firelight Rambles", "Edible Fungi", "Whales in Captivity", *and other works, with an Ambiguous Introduction by H. G. Wells.*

First publ. : Unwin, London (May 1915)

The book is neither a romance nor a novel proper, but a discussion of social problems under the guise of a three times repeated, progressive fiction : H. G. Wells introduces Reginald Bliss, the worthy, only moderately clever editor of the literary remains of Boon, an enthusiastic, religiously fervid supporter of the Mind of the Race idea—the chief tenet of Wellsian faith before the discovery of God the Invisible King ; and Boon's posthumous books, of which fragments are given, with indications of the author's intentions as to their winding up, and copious commentary, are three in number :

The Mind of the Race, in which Hallery, a fanatic exponent of Wellsian ideas, presides over a grotesque Congress of the wits of the time—mostly contemporary men of letters, or repute, with a few imaginary characters—for the revival of literature in a dull age ;

The Wild Asses of the Devil, in which a comfortable "Author" starts in pursuit of these animals, which have escaped from Hell, and parade in the guise of prominent politicians, or as the embodiment of social stupidities, with Militarism, the chief of them, trampling on the body of mankind ;

The Last Trump, in which the trumpet of judgment being blown through an accident for a fraction of a second, some few men have a lightning-like vision of the Kingdom of God, whereas the bulk are not in the least disturbed in the comfortable, ineradicable, mean pettiness and foolishness of their lives.

Boon, the expression of the intense misery of 1914, stands

out among H. G. Wells's works as the book of doubt : Bliss, Boon, Hallery and the "Author" are more or less spokesmen of Wells : Boon, the Hero, is made to die, a broken-hearted man, in the beginning of December 1914. The book contains many humorous sketches by the author.

Be **33.** BEALBY, A HOLIDAY

First publ. : Methuen, London (July 1915)

Bealby, the stepson of Mr. Darling, a gardener on Sir Peter Laxton's, the Peptonized Milk and Baby Soother magnate's, residence, Shonts, objects to becoming a servant : when put under the footmen to wait upon them, for a start in life, he quarrels with them, and sticks a toast-fork into the face of one : a pursuit ensues, in which he runs upstairs, and accidentally butts in the back the Lord Chancellor, the lion of a week-end party given by Lady Laxton. His Lordship construes the collision as a practical joke of Captain Douglas, a cousin of Lady Laxton, whose prospects of a career will be ruined unless he vindicates his character.

Bealby escapes into the surrounding country : while ponds are being dredged and secret corridors searched for his body, he has joined, as boy of all work, the caravan party of Miss Philips, a beautiful actress with whom Captain Douglas is very much in love, and two of her lady friends : his clumsiness leads to the caravan's bolt and crash down a hill. He then falls in with a picturesque, unsavoury tramp, who, after they have kept company for a little while, tries to make him his accomplice in attempted pilfering. He runs away from his companion, only to find a placard has been put up offering a reward for news of his whereabouts. He is nearly run to earth in the little town of Crayminster after a great battle with the local shopkeepers, only to fall into the hands of Captain Douglas, who has been scouring the country, looking for him, on his motor-bicycle.

But the Lord Chancellor cannot grasp the real state of affairs, even when the exhausted, crushed, ununderstanding

Bealby is brought to him : Captain Douglas will renounce the love of Miss Philips for the worthier pursuit of military flying ; and the repentant Bealby will beg for another try at steward's-room boy.

RM 34. THE RESEARCH MAGNIFICENT

First publ. : Macmillan, London (September 1915)

William Porphyry Benham, the son of a schoolmaster whose whife has deserted him for a rich lover, then for a rich second husband, is haunted from youth by an intense longing for the aristocratic life in the higher meaning of the word : renunciation of self, and work for the World State and the Kingdom of God on earth, according to the Wellsian gospel. He sets himself the task of conquering the four limitations of human nature, the source of all human evil : fear, indulgence, jealousy and prejudice.

He thinks he has found an ally and helpmate in Amanda Morris, a brilliant girl, whose desire of "the Whole World" he misconstrues into a yearning for aristocracy akin to his own : she really meant London and enjoyment. After a spirited, adventurous honeymoon in Eastern Europe, she brings him back, but fails to keep him for a long time, though she conquers his mother and bears him a son. Benham is soon away all over the world, in pursuit of the secret of human divisions and discomforts. Amanda becomes the mistress of Sir Philip Easton, a simply normal man, to whom Benham just gives her up, starting again on his travels without even the formality of a divorce : not without a hard inward fight.

He visits Russia, India, America, Russia again, China, South Africa, sometimes in the company of Prothero, an old school-friend, a Cambridge don, an advocate and exponent of the richness of the lower levels of life, who is finally killed in a gambling-den in China. Benham at last comes to the conception of God the Invisible king on Wellsian lines, and somewhat thinks of himself as an uncrowned king of the

world, a New Haroun al Raschid. He is killed trying to stop a street-fight between soldiers and strikers in Johannesburg in 1913.

White, a journalist, an old school-fellow, and the witness of his tragic end, is supposed to go through his papers after his death.

MrB. 35. MR. BRITLING SEES IT THROUGH
First publ. : Cassell, London (September 1916)

Mr. Britling, a prosperous man of letters of humanitarian and cosmopolitan disposition, and a nearer self-portrait of Wells than any other character of his, lives a prosperous life of ease, work and pleasure, in his house, at Matching's Easy, Essex : his chief attachment in life is to his son by a first wife, Hugh ; his second wife—by whom he is the father of two other sons—has long fallen from the rank of mate to that of a pleasant companion and housekeeper ; and even Mrs. Harrowdean, a brilliant young widow in the neighbourhood, is to him more of a relaxation, after many others, than of a real passion.

July 1914 darkens his sky, and August calls an end to his comfortable indolence. At first an obstinate unbeliever in the reality of the German danger, through deep-rooted faith in the sanity of mankind, he becomes, in a second phase, a red-hot denouncer of the devilish monster that has fallen across the path to progress, and believer in the near end of all war, if only Germany is brought down to her knees : he even attempts to enlist, but is rejected. Doubt comes, in a third period, when Hugh joins Kitchener's men, and, after a brief term of training at home, sends him, in his letters from France, a picture of the utter aimlessness, folly and futility of the war, when seen at close quarters. Hugh is killed, and Mr. Britling, after a dreadful shock, comes to certainty in a fourth and last mood : men, like himself, in all countries, are becoming conscious of their brotherhood under the captaincy of God the Invisible King : and these wasted

young lives were the price mankind had to pay for its great reunion.

Side-intrigues are : the fate of Teddy, Britling's secretary, reported killed, and only wounded and a prisoner ; and the hesitations of Mr. Direck, an American visitor to Britling's house at the outbreak of the war, at first rather neutral, who becomes engaged to Cecily, Teddy's sister-in-law, and then joins the Canadian forces to fight for the Allies : also the fate of Heinrich, the German tutor of Britling's boys, a harmless young man, who also dies in the war.

SB **36.** THE SOUL OF A BISHOP

A Novel (with Just a Little Love in It) about Conscience and Religion and The Real Troubles of Life

First publ. : Cassell, London (September 1917)

Dr. Edward Scrope, an unquestioning son of the Manse, become a comfortable bishop after the inevitable-looking, taken for granted grind of school and college, finds himself assailed by doubts of the truth and efficacy of the Anglican church, when, about 1912, he comes in contact with his see of Princhester, in a hard, unbelieving country. Little by little, he is invaded by a new faith, which is no other than H. G. Wells's own, the faith in God the Invisible King, the Captain of Mankind : in 1917 he delivers a scandalous address to that effect on confirmation day, and is soon driven into resigning his bishopric. A drug given him by one Dr. Dale has had something to do with his discovery of the truth : he has three visions, one of the young triumphant God of Wells, the Captain of Mankind, one of the effort of all men of good will on earth to rejoin one another in spite of kinds, flags and countries, one of his real place in the movement as an individual worker without any priestly authority. For some time, under the influence of Lady Sunderbund, an immensely wealthy American widow, who is really only in love with him, he had gone astray, and let himself be per-

suaded to become the prophet and pope of a new creed and sect, in the magnificent church she was going to build for him. He finally realises her true intent, and refuses her offer : he will drag his wife and five daughters down to comparative poverty, but he will remain a real servant of the true God.

JaP **37.** JOAN AND PETER

THE STORY OF AN EDUCATION

First publ. : Cassell, London (September 1918)

Peter Stubland, the son of Arthur Stubland, an artistic trifler of preraphaelitic and Morrisian turn of mind, and independent means, and of Dolly Sydenham, a clergyman's daughter, is left an orphan when a very small boy, his father and mother being drowned in a boating accident in Italy. Joan Debenham, the illegitimate daughter of one of his mother's brothers, is brought up with him as his half-sister.

Arthur Stubland's will appoints his sisters Phœbe and Phyllis, his wife's aunt Lady Charlotte Sydenham, and her cousin Oswald Sydenham, an African explorer, as joint guardians of the children. In the absence of Oswald, a great fight is fought over their education between Phœbe and Phyllis, kind, ingenuously advanced, Rousseauist maiden ladies, always ready to follow the lead of faddists, and Lady Charlotte, a typical representative of what Wells considers to be the great Anglican culture and prejudices. Lady Charlotte has the children surreptitiously christened, against their aunts' and their dead parents' will, and, later, actually kidnapped from the School of Saint George and the Venerable Bede, where they had been freely running about in light clothes. Peter is conveyed to the High Cross Preparatory School, a typical private school of almost Dickensian flavour—from which he runs away to his aunts'—and Joan to the care of one of Lady Charlotte's dependents.

It becomes known that the children's mother had been the last survivor, and, under her will, Oswald becomes sole

guardian : disfigured in the accomplishment of an act of gallantry at Alexandria in 1882, which won him the VC, he had loved her all his life, and once nearly persuaded her to run away with him to Africa, after her husband had been unfaithful to her.

Oswald is a firm believer in the mission of the Empire to civilize the backward races and bring order into the world, and he sets forth in quest of the best education to make Joan and Peter conscious of and prepared for the greatness of their duties. He has to come to the conclusion that England has, as yet, nothing to offer in that line, and has to be content with next bests, Caxton School for Peter, and Highmorton for Joan, then the modern side of Cambridge for both.

Joan, who has discovered that Peter is not her brother at all, falls in love with him : but he does not become aware of the fact, and deteriorates in fast London life, with one Hetty Reinhart as his mistress. Joan also has temptations but overcomes them.

In the great war, Peter becomes an aviator, and is brought down and wounded by a German. During his leave home, Joan declares in the nick of time and wins him from Hetty. He marries her, is wounded a second time as an observation officer in a balloon, and comes back to civilian life.

He has got ahead of Oswald's teaching, and risen to the higher conception of a world state, made safe for the great common adventure of mankind along true Wellsian lines, carrying Oswald up to it with him. His life work will be as a doctor, Joan's as a builder of houses.

The book is as much of a dogmatic treatise as of a novel.

UF **38. THE UNDYING FIRE**

First publ. : Cassell, London (May 1919)

Dedication : To All Schoolmasters and Schoolmistresses and every Teacher in the World.

Job Huss, the headmaster of Woldingstanton public school, had made it a great success and been a prosperous

man : he had made the consciousness of human solidarity through time and space—the chief tenet of Wellsian faith, with the belief in God the Invisible King—the keystone of his pupils' education, by a proper teaching of history. Suddenly, in the fourth year of the war, misfortunes begin to assail him on all sides : he does not know that he really is heir to Job's inheritance as well as to his name, and the object of a new wager between God and Satan as to whether he will renounce his faith or not. On his sick bed, just before being operated upon for what is believed to be cancer, he receives the visit of three friends who are really Job's comforters, Eliphaz, Bildad and Zophar (Job, 2 sq.), till a fourth interferes who really is Elihu the son of Barachel (Job, 32 sq.) : the five lengthily discuss the world at large. Huss's position is exactly that of Wells between his discovery of God the Invisible King (1917) and his taking in hand the writing of the Outline of History as the new Bible of mankind (1919), and it partakes of both mental states ; he is, at the same time, mankind stretched on the sickbed of the war ; the three friends are various embodiments of British conventionalism, the fourth, a stronger opponent, a monistic materialist and atheist.

The operation is successful : Huss recovers all he had lost, and will live on in his faith : Job, and mankind, have prevailed, because they never lost courage. The publication by Mr. Wells of the Life of Sanderson of Oundle, in 1924, shows this educator to have been the original of some features in the character of Job Huss.

SPH 39. THE SECRET PLACES OF THE HEART

First publ. t Cassell, London (May 1922)

The life of Sir Richmond Hardy, a fuel expert, is torn between the conflicting motives of constructive passion and sex : a true believer in the Wellsian gospel of Man on his Planet taking control of life, world-order, continuity of the

story of the human race, and the divine in man ; and at the same time, though the husband of a charming lady and the father of two grown up children, and the lover of a charming mistress by whom he also has a child, a prey to a hankering thirst for feminine companionship in his work, more than for sensual satisfaction.

He takes his doubts to Dr. Martineau, a psycho-analyst, with whom he starts a tour of the Western country and the mysteries in man's soul, the secret places of the heart : it results in his chance encounter with Miss Grammont, a young, rich, beautiful American girl, whose life has been darkened by her foolish, adventurous throwing herself away on an unworthy man, a rake, later shot for cowardice in the war. They fall in love with each other in an abstract, philosophical way, both discovering the other to be passionate for world-order, and pretend they feel like Man and Woman in the great adventure of Mankind : she has to join her father and a future husband, and they part after a kiss or so, resolved to remain on that higher plane. Sir Richmond dies of pneumonia soon after finishing a great piece of constructive work on a Fuel Commission, on which he was serving.

MlG **40. MEN LIKE GODS**

FIRST ANNOUNCED AS MEN LIKE GODS AND AIR LIKE WINE

First publ. : Cassell, London (March 1923)

Dedication : To Florence Lamont, in whose home at Englewood this story was christened.

Mr. Barnstaple, a London journalist of humanitarian and international turn of mind, very much a disciple of H. G. Wells, unaccountably crosses into a world co-existing in the same space with ours, through an experiment of two scientists of that world, while on a holiday with his car. Two other parties in cars, one under Mr. Catskill, the Secretary for war, cross at the same time.

They find themselves in Wellsian-Utopia-come-true : a World-state, climate of inhabited part like Southern Eu-

rope, population about 250 million, disease and poverty long since overcome by science and machinery, Privacy, Free Movement, Unlimited Knowledge, Lying the primary crime, Free Discussion and Criticism, the five principles of organisation ; no money : the citizens have credit with the state, every child is credited at birth with enough to keep him till 25, when he repays the community by freely chosen work ; no government proper, questions naturally go to those fitted to solve them ; no politicians, crowds, villages, peasants, but scientific workers by the million ; speech no longer necessary, direct interchange of thought from brain to brain ; free choice and association in love, usually for life, the rule ; no form of marriage ; the Utopians, beautiful, healthy, practically naked statues of demi-gods and goddesses, intent exclusively on scientific work, free of care, ignorant of pity or anger.

Barnstaple instantly finds himself at heart with them, but the other men, the "Earthlings", under Catskill, start a foolish attempt at holding a castle, in which they have been quarantined, against the Utopians, with a view to the ultimate conquest of Utopia : Barnstaple "betrays" them, as they feel, but escapes their wrath, and they are easily defeated by the Utopians, several being killed. Barnstaple, offering to do something for Utopia, is asked to submit to being sent back to the earth, as an experiment : thither he returns after his "holiday", an enlightened and uplifted man.

D **41.** THE DREAM

First publ. : Jonathan Cape, London (April 1924)

In Wellsian-Utopia-Realised, about the year 4.000 AD, Sarnac, a happy Utopian, lives a life of our own times in a dream, and tells it to a party of friends.

He is Harry Mortimer Smith, one of four children of a wretched greengrocer in a Channel town, whom a gardener brother-in-law supplies with produce stolen from his employer, till he is found out and dismissed : both men take to drink.

Fanny, the elder daughter, runs away from home to become the mistress of Newberry, the head of a firm of publishers, a married man living separated from his wife. Harry's father is killed by a motor-car.

His widowed mother moves to London, to become help and drudge, with her other daughter, to Matilda Good, a lodging-house keeper. Harry is given a chance to satisfy his thirst for education, and rise in life, by the help of Fanny : he will rise to be a director in Newberry's firm. Harry's mother dies without being reconciled to Fanny.

The Great War breaks out : on the eve of leaving for the front, Harry falls in with Hetty Marcus, who becomes his mistress, and, during his first leave home, his wife. During his absence, she yields but once to one Sumner, a bad character, on an evening of misery, and bears a child whom Harry discovers cannot be his. He divorces Hetty, and induces her to marry Sumner : he himself hastily marries Milly Kimpton, a serene woman, who cannot make him forget Hetty.

Sumner becomes more and more of a blackguard, till Harry helps Hetty to get away from him to Canada. Sumner shoots and kills Harry.

Smith-Sarnac wakes up among the Utopians, to find Sunray, his mate, very like Hetty. The whole story emphasizes the squalor of our times, as compared with what could and should be.

THE DICTIONARY

A

Abel. WSF

Peter's brother ; helps to remove the atomic bombs ; shot in the attempt.

Abraham Lincoln (the). WiA

An American warship.

Abrahams (Chief-Justice). WSF

Journalists are imprisoned for calling attention to his dementia.

Ackroyd and Sons. NM

A rival firm beaten by Minter.

Adams. PS-iA

An eminent scientist : found nothing incredible in Elstead's story.

Adderdean. IM

A place near Iping.

Addison. PS-UK

A friend of the narrator.

Addy. SL

Adeline Glendower.

Adelaide (Aunt). JaP

Mentioned by Huntley ; perhaps imaginary.

Adeline (Princess). WSIH

Could not be got to preside at the opening of the first International Hostel.

Adisham (Lord). DoC

A Cabinet minister : an altogether pleasant and sunny man of forty, clear profile, clear grey face, smiling eye,

friendly, careful, voice, thin, clean-shaven lips, easy, disabusing manner. A philosopher, an indifferent. Fly-fishing his recipe for keeping his mental balance.

Adler (the). WiA

A German airship.

Adventurous souls (one or two). WW

Crawled near the Martians in the darkness at Horsell but never returned.

Advertisers. FMM

In a newspaper Bedford reads during the journey to the moon. A gentleman of private means willing to lend money ; somebody eccentric, wanting to sell a bicycle ; a lady in distress, wished to dispose of some fish-knives and forks, a wedding present, at a great sacrifice.

Adye (Colonel). IM

The chief of the Port Burdock police ; the Invisible Man wrests his revolver from him and kills him.

Æpyornis Island. SB-Æi

An atoll in the Indian Ocean, ten days drifting from Madagascar.

Aeronaut (An) WSW

Sun-tanned face. Gives Graham his first flight and his first lesson in flying, in defiance of the rules.

Aeronaut. WSW

Of the monoplane Ostrog escapes in.

Aeronauts WSW

In an Ostrogite aeroplane rammed by Graham.

Aeroplane (German). JaP

Brings down Peter's observation balloon, when he has to jump overboard with his parachute.

Agenda Club. M

The ultimate outcome of the Samuraï Order.

Agent. IDM

Of Dr. Moreau at Arica : a trader in animals.

Agent. M

Procured Trafford and Marjorie their house.

Agent. PF

In London. Finds a house in Ireland for Justin.

Agent. RM

From the Tentington estate : on business at Chexington.

Agent. D

Of Lord Bramble : a little foxy man in tweeds.

Agent. SPH

Employed by Grammont in finding out about his daughter and Caston ; did not dare a true report.

Age of Confusion (the). D

Harry Mortimer Smith's time, in Sarnac's account.

Ahab. CB-AVoJ

Or at least a name full of a's. A wicked king, comes before God and boasts of his crimes, till the Recording Angel reads them out in his own way and all laugh and he flees up the sleeve of God for shame. It could not have been the Ahab of Scripture.

Airship captain. WiA

Tried to lasso a flag hoisted upon Morgan Hall : the answering volley smashes one of his men's arm and hand : his sentinel replies.

Albanians. RM

Met by Benham and Amanda on their honeymoon : or rather inhabitants of Albania. Men, women and boys, unfriendly. A Hungarian military band at Cettinje ; promenaders there ; blue-swathed, mysterious-eyed women near the Lake of Presba. A guide or muleteer to take them to Podgoritza. Four heavily-armed mountaineers, camp for a night with them. Another muleteer, a small suspicious Latin Christian ; another, an ugly, almost hairless boy-attendant. The British consul in Scutari. Giorgio, a picturesque Arnaut cavasse, complete with a rifle, knives, and other implements. Custodian of a second Khan in which they sleep : weakly hostile ; company in this Khan (inn) : sturdy men in light-coloured garments, adorned ostentatiously with

weapons ; a querulous-faced minstrel. An excited little English Levantine in Scutari. A friend of a friend of Giorgio's in a village; Albanian women in his house; a man, murdered in the neighbourhood ; his brother, finds his head ; his wife, starts shrieking ; other women, among them two aunts of the dead man, join her. A crowd in a square at Scutari, gathered round a murdered man. A party of women carrying heavy burdens, with men swaggering behind. Cripples, mutilated men, noseless men, stunted men. A man in a bazaar at Scutari, with gold-inlaid pistols and diamonds on his yataghan : had killed 30 people, among them his shoemaker, the latter's child, a passer-by ; the shoemaker's son killed his uncle ; Benham wanted to kill him. Greasy priests and dervishes, down-at-heel soldiers. A dead man, faceless, near Ochrida. People murdered in a Macedonian village : a woman, a child, six men, others, hanged. A detachment of Turkish soldiers, greasy, ragged, worn-out boots, yellow faces, arriving too late ; its commander. A goatherd, at whose dogs Benham shoots : lets fly in answer ; others come to his assistance. Muleteers and a couple of tattered Turkish soldiers as an escort : in the convoy, two old women with bundles and an elderly Greek priest. Doctor in Monastir, an Armenian : attends to Benham for measles.

Albin. WW

A scientist.

Albrecht. WiA

A friend of Kurt, lost in the Barbarossa.

Aldington Corner. TSD-Mr.SiF

Where Skelmersdale had been before coming to Bignor.

Aldington Knoll. TSD-Mr.SiF

Where the fairies took Skelmersdale.

Identification : "suggests a spot in Kent" (Authority : Hopkins : he gives no precise information).

Alfridsham. PF

Near Burnmore.

Alimony (Agatha) . M

A suffragist novelist. Enormous hat, three nodding ostrich feathers, purple bow, gold buckle, numerous minor ornaments. Visits Marjorie Trafford.

Alimony (Agatha). WSIH

The same, a friend of Lady Beach-Mandarin, a suffragette of the Antiman type. Rustling vast hat of green-black cock feathers. Lady Harman goes to her after leaving her husband and is advised to return to him.

Allarmont. DoC

Where German and French fraternize after the Change.

Allbeeding. PS-Ps

See Whymper.

Almsworth. WSIH

One of Harman's doctors.

Aloo ! Aloo ! WW

The Martian machines' cry.

Aloola. IDM

The burden of the Law, as recited by the Beast-men.

Alphabet and Mollentrave Company. PF

The educational publishing company started by Gidding and Stratton.

Always. TSD-JGG

The mate of the Ocean Pioneer ; originates the salvaging enterprise ; killed by niggers.

A. M. a. 1607. 2 *a* β +. MU

The botanist's assumed number in Utopia.

Amateur Nature-Lover. CPM

Does his best to appreciate trees ; to him puff-balls mimick as golf-balls, that the golfer may hit and disseminate the spores ; speculates on the origin of old boots met in nature.

Ameer Ali. WSF

A world-State scientist.

Ammersham. NM

A boy at City Merchants'.

American (an). SPH

The father of Anthony.

American Armenian (an). UF

Had offered cheap but bad kaolin to Burrows, which he refused, because God would not let him cheat.

American friend (an). Bo

Of Hallery's : a quiet Harvard sort of man speaking meticulously accurate English.

American girl (an). SL

A millionaire's daughter, with whom Chatteris had been in some entanglement.

American Impressions. MrB.

A book of Mr. Britling mentioned in conversation with Mr. Direck. H. G. Wells' Future in America may be meant.

American minor poet (an). M

Visits Marjorie Trafford with Ottiline Winchelsea.

American sailor (an). FG

Drunken. Conspicuous in the crowd round Caddles in London.

American sculptor (an). TB

Rising. For whom Ewart works.

Americans (two). JaP

In the French flying corps, in hospital with Peter.

American socialists. JaP

Like O'Grady.

Amerton (Father). MlG

With the Earthlings' party in Utopia : chaplain to their army. Clean-shaven, round, plump face and well-nourished person ; when out of the pulpit inclined to be shy and quiet, a little awkward with forks and spoons.

A fierce denouncer of the sins of the time ; his insistance on purity made to appear impure ; preaches sermons to the Utopians on the holiness of the marriage bond ; will have it that Christ lived and died in Utopia as well.

Hateful to Barnstaple. "The priest is mad ; he made a number of aprons of black silk and set out with them to attack our young people in an undignified manner" (Sungold's report).

Identification : possible reminiscences of Father Vaughan.

Ames. JaP

A boy at High Cross Preparatory School.

Big, fair, sleepy.

Peter hates and dreads him ; meets him again on the hospital ship from France, grown stout, and minus a leg ; his people furniture people in Tottenham Court Road.

"*Amorist*" (an). WSW

Pointed out to Graham at the Wind-Vane Keeper's party : his hair in two becoming plaits à la Marguerite.

Amory's mother. WV

A Siddermorton rustic : heard the sound at the falling of the Angel.

An Account of a play. Bo

A fragment of a book by Boon.

Anagram Tea (the). K

At Mrs. Bindon Botting's : Kipps, unnerved by meeting Ann there, slinks out.

Anarchist (the). SB-Sb

A pale-faced man, lank black hair, deep grey eyes, haggard expression, nervous manner.

Steals a tube of cholera bacteria from the Bacteriologist, intending to contaminate London ; pursued, breaks it and drinks contents ; they are harmless.

Anatomy of Hate (the). MrB

A projected work of Mr. Britling.

Ancestors. PF

Of Stratton and Mary, ruined by love : Edmund Stratton of the Hays, eloped with Charlotte Anstruther 200 years ago, run through the body at Haddington ; the Laidlaw-Christians, went to Virginia in '45 ; Margaret Stratton, her heart broken in Charles I's time.

Andoo. TST-Ssa

The cave bear ; killed by Ugh Lomi ; his wife, the she-bear, sees it done.

And Now War Ends. MrB

A pamphlet Mr. Britling starts writing at the outbreak of the war.

Identification : H. G. Wells' War that will end War.

Andrew Jackson. WiA

An American warship.

Andrews. SB-Æi

A friend of the narrator, a naturalist.

Angel (the). WV

A youth with an extremely beautiful face, robe of saffron, iridescent wings, great waves of colour, purple, crimson, golden green, intense blue, across the pinions.

Astray from his own world, shot and brought down by Mr. Hilyer, put in the latter's spare clothes, learns of pain, hunger, work, private property, death. Lady Hammergallow tries to exhibit him as a musical genius. His only compensation Delia Hardy's love : rushes to her in the burning vicarage, takes her away to his sphere.

Angel Hotel (the). WoC

At Midhurst ; where the Beaumonts spend a night ; next door to Mrs. Wardor's.

Angel of God (the). SB

In Scrope's first vision.

A figure of great strength and beauty with a smiling face and kindly eyes.

His answers to the Bishop's doubts Arian and Wellsian : he seems to have read God the Invisible King ; brings Scrope to the verge of leaving the church. Also in his second vision.

Ann. TB

The old head-housemaid at Bladesover. Discovers George Ponderevo's passion for reading.

Anna Alexievna. RM

A Russian prostitute in Moscow.

Rather little, white-faced, dusky hair, red cap ; a little like Amanda Benham but smaller and paler.

The daughter of an Englishwoman ; educated ; Prothero, infatuated with her, wants to marry her ; she refuses, loving nothing better than to be alone.

Annie. SSS Wa

See Edwin.

Annie. SB-Fso

Sent to fetch Dr. Haddon.

"*Annuitants.*" WSW

Wanting to make bets with insurers of Graham's life.

A number of hard breathing, wild-eyed men ; many women among them ; one, a curly-headed person, makes advances to Graham, when a lank, grey-bearded man thrusts between them.

Ann Veronica. AV

See Stanley.

Anomalopteryx Jejuna. SB-Tt

An imaginary bird, a specimen of which, made up of stork and toucan, is foisted on Javvers by the taxidermist : so called because there was really nothing in it : jejunus-a-um, empty.

Anstruther. PF

See Ancestors.

Anthony. SPH

An American boy, 5 or 6 years old, small but resolute ; despises Stonehenge ; more interested in his father's motor-car.

Antrobus and Co's Drapery Emporium. WoC

Where Hoopdriver is employed at Putney ; the "governor" comes into his mind once while cycling.

Arab (an). JaP

In conspiracy with Mainwearing, in Peter's dream of the latter's abasement.

Arab half-breed (an). PS-PPm

Found the Porroh man's head and offered to sell it to Pollock.

Archbishop (an). TSD-Fi

A witness of the last flight of Filmer's reduced model.

Architect (An). K

Undertakes to build Kipps'house ; a brother of a friend of Pearce. A small alert individual with a black bag and a cylindrical silk hat. Persuades Kipps to build a mansion of 11 bed-rooms, instead of the small house he wanted.

Architect (An). WSIH

Employed by Harman in alterations to Black Strand, and building the International Hostels. Tame, rabbit-like, young.

Architects. TB

And specialists of many sorts, working at Crest Hill.

Arden and Greenlake. MlG

Utopian scientists, killed in the experiment in transspatial transmission which brings the Earthlings to Utopia. The dead girl Greenlake's beauty wrings a word of unclerical appreciation from Amerton.

Aeropagus Club. PS-Imv

Aubrey Vair's club.

Aristocracy. RM

Benham's second essay read to the Social Enquirers three years after True Democracy.

Aristotelian (the). Be

Moggeridge's club.

Arius. SB

In Scrope's dream of the council of Nicœa : a little rufous man with big eyes.

Armedon. DoC

Like Caerlyon.

Armenian (an). PS-A

Flees from the Kurds with a shepherd ; they have a vision of Eden ; he brings back the Apple, gives it to the doc-

tor who attends him ; the latter gives it to Hinchcliff.

Armenian monks. NM

In Saint Lazzaro, Venice. Pleasant, black-robed, bearded.

Arnold. PS-PPm

A cousin of Pollock in England.

Artilleryman (an). WW

Of No. 12 Battery, Horse Artillery. Escapes from the Heat-Ray in the disaster to his battery. The narrator joins him for a time, is separated from him in the Curate episode, later finds him again as the Man on Putney Hill. An energetic, pugnacious type ; makes plans for the survival of man under Martian rule, with a view to the ultimate wresting of power from the invaders ; but only pot and tongue-valiant, and not willing to take part in the struggle himself.

Art of conversing (the). K

A book Coote makes Kipps study.

Art School official (an). LaL

Lewisham hits him with a bun meant for Smithers in the refreshment-room.

Arvon (Jabez). NM

The founder of City Merchants'.

Arvonian (the). NM

The City Merchants' school-magazine.

Asano. WSW

Graham's chief attendant ; leads him on his Haroun-al-Raschid visit to the city : a Japanese, speaking English like an Englishman.

Ascough. P

The head of the boot-shop in one of Polly's "cribs" at Clapham.

Ashborough. TB

8 miles from Bladesover.

Identification : Ashford, Kent. (Author. : Hopkins).

Ashton (Mr. Algernon). Bo

A building contractor.

Ashton Dean. NM

See Stories.

Askin. SSS-ThM

One of the students of Professor Somerset Smith.

A soul Untrammelled. WoC

Mrs. Milton's famous novel.

Assailant (An). RM

Of Martindale House and the Rev. Mr. Benham in the School World.

Assistant-Custodians (two). WSW

Of Graham. One a tall man in vivid vermilion, the other a pleasant-faced youth of nineteen or twenty.

Assistant-master (An). TB

At the Bladesover school. A lout of 19, who wore ready-made clothes and taught despicably.

Assistants (three). PS-Pp

Of Mr. Coombes after he has become successful.

Assistants. TSD-MS

In the Magic Shop. Queer-looking : one with a nose he expands at will like a bag.

Assistants (three). TB

Of Edward Ponderevo at the start of the Tono-Bungay campaign : energetic young men of the hooligan type, in neck-wraps.

Assistants. Be

Of Benshaw : help against the invaders of his garden, pursuing Bealby.

Associated Booksellers Trading Union (the). K

Start Kipps in his final book-shop in Hythe by arrangement.

Associates. TB

Of Ponderevo in the launching of Tono-Bungay : a firm of wholesale chemists, some pirate printers, a leading magazine and newspaper proprietor.

Atkins. SB-D's e

A lieutenant in the RN, engaged to Davidson's cousin ;

a pleasant, talkative man ; had been wrecked on the very coasts Davidson saw in his trance.

Atkinson. AV

A scientist.

Attendant (an). WoC

At the Chequered Career.

Attendant (an). WiA

Of Karl Albert.

Attendants (two Oriental). SB-Thr. w

On the Luzon. One, a little blackie, gloomy and despondent, the one who later runs amok ; the other, a funny little chap, swaggering with a boat-hook.

Augustus (Major). CPM

A guest of Euphemia, a gallant veteran : she sets him to roast his own tea-cake.

Augustus (Uncle). CPM

Conspicuous for an imposing and even colossal stupidity.

Aunt (An). TSD-MrLV

Of Mr. Ledbetter : chose his boarding-house for him at Hithergate.

Aunt (an). K

Of Mrs. Bindon Botting ; very inquisitive ; an invalid ; nearly surprises Kipps' conversation with Ann Pornick at Mrs. Wace's door.

"*Aunt Clatter*". Mr. B

The moving wicker sideboard at the Dower House.

Aunt Dove. Bo

Boon's nickname for America : a vain, garrulous and prosperous female of uncertain age and still more uncertain temper, with unfounded pretentions to intellectuality, and an ideal of refinement of the most negative description. Aunt Columbia the first name he had intended.

Aunts (two). SL

Of Chatteris. Come down to arrange matters with Miss Glendower ; put up at Wampach's ; regular hot-house

flowers ; a watering-potful of real icy cold water would kill both of them.

Another.

From the Continent, at the Pavilion ; short hair, short skirts, a regular terror.

Austin. WV

An acquaintance of Mr. Mendham.

Author (an). SL

A neighbour of the Buntings ; an irascible dark square-headed little man in spectacles.

Author (an). Bo

The devil-stoker reveals to him the escape of the Wild Asses of the Devil ; he starts in pursuit ; resembles H. G. Wells by many features ; pursued fame and prosperity in a pleasant villa on the south coast ; wrote stories of an acceptable nature, rejoiced in a growing public esteem, offending no one and seeking only to please ; had married under circumstances of qualified and tolerable romance a lady who wrote occasional but otherwise regular verse ; the father of a little daughter whose reported sayings added much to his popularity ; modest and simple ; threatened by a certain plumpness about his middle, his only care ; at times dissatisfied with his prosperity, and irritable. His pursuit of the Wild Asses and renunciation of ease symbolical of H. G. Wells' crusade against social and nationalist stupidity.

Autograph hunters (two). FG

Extremely charming young ladies ; visit Bensington.

Avebury. TB

The Bladesover sexton : at the burial of George Ponderevo's mother.

Aveling (Lord and Lady). SB-Hpb

Owners of Hammerpond Park ; mistake Watkins for a detective.

Avenue Road. JaP

Where Peter and Joan took a flat.

Aviator (An). WSF

French ; rather brutish, bullet head, black hair close-cropped en brosse, dark, young, something negroid about his gleaming face, long fingers, hand hairy and exceptionnally big. Destroys Berlin with atomic bombs on his own initiative, after the disaster to the War Council. Destroyed in the attempt.

Another.

His second in command ; a less imaginative type, aquiline profile, long teeth ; throws the bombs overboard.

Aviator (An). WSF

With Firmin in pursuit of Ferdinand ; wounded with a hay-fork by Pestovitch.

Aviator (A Utopian). MlG

Pilots Barnstaple and Amerton to the Conference Place; a sun-tanned blond with very blue eyes ; amused by the Earthlings' oddity.

Aviators (two). WSW

The first Graham sees, looking for him after his flight from the Council ; one shoots at him, and is punished by death when Ostrog wins.

Aviators. JaP

Fellow-pilots of Peter ; killed in accidents in the learning stage.

Avonlea. PF

Like Wetmore.

Avu. SB-Ao

Borneo ; where the drama in the observatory takes place.

Awajale. PS-PPm

The local chief, where the Porroh man murders the woman

Aylmer's Cottage. WV

A place at Siddermorton.

Azrael. CB-AVoJ

An angel ; known by his darkness.

Azuma-zi. SB-Ld

A hand in a dynamo shed, out of the mysterious East ;

more negroid than anything else, though hair curly, and a bridge to his nose ; skin brown, whites of the eyes yellow, broad cheek-bones, narrow chin, face a little like the viperine V, head broad behind and low and narrow at the forehead ; short of stature, still shorter of English. Conceives the big dynamo to be a god, sacrifices Holroyd to It, tries to kill the scientific manager as well, then sacrifices himself.

B

B 94. DoC

An English submarine, under water in the mouth of the Elbe during the Change, emerges one hour before the rest of the world awakes.

Babble Machines. WSW

In every room in the new age : a forecast of the wireless and loud-speaker.

Bacteriologist. SB-Sb

Humbugs the Anarchist by giving him harmless germs for cholera bacteria ; pursues him, hatless and shoeless, in a cab ; deliberate, phlegmatic, spectacled. His wife pursues him in her turn.

Badama. CB-EoA

"On the Batemo arm of the Guaradamema", where Gerilleau is sent to fight the ants ; the place deserted when he arrives.

Bagarrow. CPM

An acquaintance of the journalist, a milk-and-water prophet of Nicer Ways, shorn of all that makes life sweet.

Bagshot. SCU

Proud of his mural decorations—plates of famous pictures, till George's uncle runs them down and makes him disgusted with them.

Bagshott-Fawcett (Mrs). JaP

A visitor at the Ingle-Nook.

Bailey. SSS-ThNo7

One of the party of young men who saw the Thing in No 7.

Bailey. SB-Thr. w

A temporary invalid, watching things on the river from his window : witnesses the man-hunt for the mad Malay, is saved by a timely shot as the latter climbs into his room with a krees.

Baileys (the). NM

Two active self-centred people excessively devoted to public service ; arrange Remington's marriage with Margaret.

Oscar, the husband ; short sturdy figure, rounded protruding abdomen, curious, broad, flattened, clean-shaven face, seeming nearly all forehead ; of Anglo-Hungarian extraction, something Mongolian in his type ; reddish swollen-looking eyes, gilt-edged glasses, ingratiating undertone, busy thin lips, eager lisp, nervous movements of the hand. A Balliol and Civil Service man, a political journalist.

Altiora, the wife ; tall commanding figure, splendid but a little untidy in black silk and red beads, dark eyes that had no depths, clear hard voice, aquiline features, straight black hair apt to go astray ; unwomanly though not unbeautiful ; had married her husband ; PBP (Pro Bono Publico) the posy in her wedding-ring ; as a girl, had governed her father's housekeeper, butler and cook, and married four orphan nieces. Pumps the truth about Remington and Isabel out of Curmain and makes it public in an underhand manner : denies any knowledge when Remington comes to her.

Typical of the dogmatic, overmanaging type of administrative socialists, to whom men are but units on paper, with no sense of individual differences, and blind faith in the so-called "expert official".

Identification : Mr. and Mrs. Sydney Webb (common consent).

Bailey. JaP

A friend of Oswald, spoke Russian, organised Oswald and Peter's tour to Russia ; a cousin of his married to a Russian landowner in Novgorod ; an occasional misogynist.

Baker. JaP

A friend of Oswald in Africa.

Baker's boat. JaP

On the mill-pond. Joan and Peter were allowed to use it.

Baker (a). Be

Prominent in Bealby's attempted capture at Crayminster ; Bealby butts him "in the stummick" ; large, fat.

Baker's man (a). FG

Whose cart is robbed by young Caddles.

Baldwin. SB-Fm

A parachutist.

Balfes (the). NM

Herefordshire friends of Isabel ; she was to have been married from their house.

Balkanic aviators (two). WSF

Sent by Ferdinand against the World Council with bombs ; killed by world Republic aviators.

Bampton (Mrs.). TSD-Fi

An acquaintance of Lady Mary Elkinghorn : thought Filmer "a grub".

Bamshot. JaP

A socialist, libelled by Lady Charlotte Sydenham.

Bandersnatch Ltd. PS-Ca

A big firm "in the Broadway" ; undersells Winslow.

Bandram Bay. WV

Near Siddermorton : where the Angel went to see the sea.

Banghurst. SL

The editor of the New Paper. Massive face, voice fine and full and fruity. Would not have anything to do with the Sea-Lady, even if it was true, because the public

would not believe in it, and they might think it clever.

Banghurst. TSD-Fi

The same ; proprietor of the New Paper ; helped Filmer and boomed him ; double chin, grey twill suit, abdomen, voice, gestures and all.

Banghurst (Mrs.).

His wife.

Banghurst. DoC

The same ; editor of the New Paper.

Banghurst, Brown, Flapp, Codlin, Brown, Tedder and Snoxton. FG

A firm of solicitors with a snake of a style; claim damages from Redwood for the parish of Cheasing Eyebright, to compensate for the maintenance of the Caddles baby ; appeared in the form of a small, rufous, cunning-looking gentleman with a pointed nose.

Banker. PS-Aa

Of Monson : sends him periodical reminders.

Banker. M

Of Trafford : Marjorie overdraws his account with him.

Bantock Burden coal-pit (the). DoC

In Clayton.

Baptist minister (an old). WiA

Goes on teaching a simple but adequate faith in the ruins of Bun Hill after the Great Collapse, in which a good principle called the Word fights perpetually against a diabolical female influence called the Scarlet Woman ; distinguished by his quaint disposition to wash his hands, and, if possible, his face, daily, and a wonderful genius for cutting up pigs.

Baptons (the young). RM

Like Breeze : Benham did know one of them.

Barbarossa. WiA

A German warship, Kurt's old ship; sunk in the battle of the North Atlantic.

Barber. JaP

Of Oswald Sydenham.

Bargees. WSW

On the Thames ; blue-clad.

Bargrave (Lady). P

She put up the roofless victims of the Fishbourne fire.

Barker. TB

A schoolfellow of George Ponderevo at Bladesover.

Barker. PF

Little Stephen Stratton's dog.

Barker. RM

A dramatist.

Barker (Dr.). SB

A bone-setter ; Lady Ella's cousin went to him after her accident.

Barleypound (Lady). WSIH

Lady Harman goes to a party at her house.

Barmaid. WoC

At the Angel Hotel.

Barmaid. WoC

At the Vicuna Hotel.

Barmentrude. TB

A business adventurer : had been an IDB.

Barnado. D

A criminal associate of Sumner ; a little ruddy, common fellow with a cigar under his Hebrew nose ; recognises Hetty Marcus with Smith at Leatherhead and informs Sumner.

Barnet (Frederic) WSF

The author of Frederick Barnet's Wander Jahre, a diary of the time of the Atomic Revolution, published in 1970.

Neither very original nor brilliant ; short, sturdy, inclined to be plump, rather "blobby" face, full, rather projecting blue eyes.

A student, a member of the leisured classes, spending his holidays in aviation trips ; ruined by the coming of atomic

power, and consequent economic disturbance ; driven down to destitution ; then an infantry officer in the Last War ; in trenches on the Meuse line ; with the out-flanking march in Holland ; saves himself and men on a barge when the dykes are burst ; afterwards in France with the army of pacification, then in England as a wireless operator.

His father.

Also ruined ; committed suicide.

His landlady.

A needy widow.

Barnet (Mrs.). WSIH

A lady engaged in social work.

Barnhams (the). NM

Friends of Remington.

Barns (Radlett). M

A guest of Lee at Vevey, a famous portrait-painter.

A bearded giant with a roof of red hair and a remote eye.

Barnsetter (Miss Lizzie). SB

A guest of Garstein Fellows, an actress.

Barnstaple (Mr. Alfred). MlG

Sub-editor of the Liberal.

Jaded by overwork, on a holiday with his car, crosses into Utopia, a world co-existing in the same space with ours. Takes the part of the Utopians against the Earthlings who have crossed with him ; denounces Catskill's treacherous purpose to them, cannot prevent the murder of Cedar and Serpentine, is hunted by Catskill's men, escapes by climbing down from Quarantine Rock to the plain ; witnesses the easy victory of the Utopians ; then taken into their confidence, learns much about Utopia ; volunteers to do something for Utopia, submits to the experiment of being sent back to the Earth ; returns after a month, an enlightened, enthusiastic, more hopeful man. One of H. G. Wells' masks.

Barnstaple (Mrs.).

His wife ; a worthy, kindly woman ; accepts her husband's absence and return without difficulty.

Their three sons.

Full of life and fun ; one, called Frankie, shows uneasiness, complains he does not know enough, wants to study science.

Barrack (Dr. Elihu). UF

The medical man in attendance on Mr. Huss.

Hard, competent, young, looks modest and resourceful ; lost a leg in the war ; round-headed, clean-shaven face, mouth determinedly determined and slightly oblique, short nose, general expression of resolution.

Stands for Elihu, the son of Barachel the Buzite (Job, 32) : "against Job was his wrath kindled because he justified himself rather than God. Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled because they had found no answer and yet had condemned Job "

Huss's chief opponent in the philosophical discussions before the operation : in spite of initial agnostic declarations, really a pure monistic materialist and atheist : no God or soul under his scalpel, right, wrong and God notions of ascertainable social origin, the world a "Process" leading nowhere, not even to a superman, as Huss will have it.

Appears in Huss' chloroform dream as "this fist-faced younger man who sat with an air of false humility, insolently judging them all".

Barracks (The Countess of). Be

One of the week-end party at Shonts.

Barralonga (Lord). MlG

The leader of the second party to cross into Utopia.

A youngish, baldish, undersized man, suffering from a disordered liver and kidneys ; elfin, yet elderly, gnome-like face ; skull low and broad above his brows, like the flat stopper of a glass bottle ; little brown eyes, as alert and wary as those of a wicked urchin in the hands of a

policeman ; broken arm in a sling ; had bought his title, which touches the imagination of the eleven years old Utopian girl. Quartermaster of the Earthlings' army ; killed by rushing down the side of the old fortress as the Crag rotated.

Barrister (a). MrB

In conversation with Mr. Britling at his club ; clean-shaven.

Barrowgast. Be

One of Lord Chickney's military exploits.

Barrow-owner (a). SB-Dm

With whom the diamond-maker worked for a time.

Barrows (the high). TB

Near Crest Hill.

Bartlett (Mr.) TB

The vicar of Bladesover.

Basque woman (a). TB

The keeper of the inn at Luzon Gare, where Edward Ponderevo dies.

Batemo (the). CB-EoA

An arm of the Guaramadema, where the invasion of the ants occurs.

Bate's. SL

Where Lady Pointing Mallow put up.

Bates (Jim). FG

See Cossar's men.

Bates (Flo). K

The young lady from the cash desk ; Kipps takes her out on the Leas and much silliness ensues ; brilliant blouse, gaily trimmed hat.

Bateson. AV

A scientist.

Bath (at). SPH

Various people seen by Hardy : a band playing ; people dancing ; a man in waders with a fishing rod ; a couple of boys paddling a boat ; promenaders, shop-boys and work-girls ; people going home after the band has ceased playing.

Bathwick (Miss). Bo

Boon's amanuensis and typist : exercises a critical influence on his works : a large, cool, fresh-coloured, permanently young lady, full of serious enthusiasms, faultlessly educated in a girl's high school of a not too modern type.

Batten. SB-FSo

An orchid-collector, had an eventful life; dies at 36, a victim of the blood-sucking orchid he finds in the Andamans.

Batteries. WW

At Esher ; fought the Martians ; survivors there were none.

Battle of the Deal Eel (the). P

Uncle Jim's second attack on Polly and the Potwell Inn, a dead eel his weapon. Numbers put him to flight : three parties of tea-ers : one of complete tea-ers with everything heart could desire, one of three young men and two girls in rainbow shirts and blouses, one a ginger-beer lot of apprentices without their collars, very jocular and happy.

Baux (the Rev. Barnabas). PS-JJ

At whose open-air evening service Jane met William.

Baxter. NM

Like Hatherleigh. A rowing blue, with an appetite for ideas.

Baxter (Mr.). PF

A neighbour of the Rev. Mr. Stratton in his new house at Guildford.

Bayne's deaf aunt (Mrs.) PS-Imv

At the party at which Aubrey Vair met Miss Smith.

Baynes (Edwin Peak). LaL

A poet who sent typewriting work to Ethel Lewisham ; a mere boy ; Lewisham thought his work bosh ; Ethel thought the roses her husband sent her on the night of their quarrel had come from him.

Baynes (the Rev. Mr. Jopling). M

Vicar of Summerhay; at Lady Petchworth's gathering; a clergyman of the evasive type with a quite distinguished voice.

Bays. SCU

An acquaintance of Bagshot.

Bayswater. M

Like Marjorie Ridge.

Beach-Mandarin (Lady). WSIH

A suffragette, a friend of Brumley, encourages Lady Harman's rebellion. Broad, abundant, billowing personality, taste for brims, streamers, pennants, paniers, loose sleeves, sweeping gestures, top notes ; less like a woman than an occasion of public rejoicing ; her first appearance, in sky-blue and black summer straw-hat trimmed profusely with marguerites, as if the Cambridge boat-race crew was indulging in a violent scrimmage. Projecting, large blue eyes, chins, brows and nose all racing up to the front of her, as if excited by the clarion notes of her abundant voice ; pink complexion. Exuberance her word. Had been a big, bouncing, bright gaminesque girl at 15, and not so much grown older as enlarged : a very considerable enlargement. Peonies exactly her style. Extracts 100 guineas from Harman at first interview for the William Shakespeare British Theatre.

Her mother.

Incalculably old ; had been a friend of Victor Hugo and Alfred de Musset ; maintained a private monologue about the private lives of these great figures.

Her little boy.

Convulsive, with hair apparently taking the place of eyes.

Her cousins.

Two maiden ladies from Perth, wearing valiant hats.

Beach-Mandarin (Lady). Be

The same : her carriage nearly runs over Captain Douglas, as he rushes out of Moggeridge's house.

Beach-Mandarin (Lady). RM

The same ; warns Benham against the Balkans ; advises him to consult the Webbs.

Bealby (Arthur). Be

A sturdy, resolute little fellow, high colour, short, wiry hair, rather dark. Does not like becoming "a blooming servant", like his step-father, Mr. Darling, Sir Peter Laxton's gardener; put in attendance on the upper servants at Shonts ; sticks a fork in Thomas' face, is pursued, collides with Lord Moggeridge, runs away, joins Miss Philips' caravan as boy of all work, brings it to a crash, picks company with the tramp, fights at Crayminster, is found by Captain Douglas, fails to make things clear to Lord Moggeridge ; finally asks for another try at steward's-room boy.

Beamish (Taddy). TST-Mwcwm

Fotheringay's opponent in the bar of the Long Dragon.

Bearers (four). M

Of litter, for Solomonson after his accident.

Bean. K

See Watson and Bean.

Bean, Medhurst, Stockton and Schnadhorst. PF

A firm with which Stratton was on the point of taking work.

Bearshill. PF

Near Martens.

Beaseley (Dr.). NM

Called to attend to Remington's father after his accident.

Beast-men (the). IDM

Moreau had made about 120, not counting the smaller monstrosities without human form : he expects to find 67 at the gathering he calls ; the first good one made from a gorilla.

Those individually pictured are : the Leopard Man, the Hyæna and Swine Man, the three Bull-Men, the Silvery Hairy Man (the Sayer of the Law), the Ape and Goat Man, the three Swine Men, the Swine Woman, the Mare-rhinoceros Man, the Wolf Men, the Bear-Bull Man, the Saint-Bernard Man, the Ocelot-Man, other Bull-Men,

the Dog Man, the Vixen and Bear Woman, the Ape man, the Bear-Dog-Ox Man called M'ling. After Moreau's death they slowly revert to type.

A big red countenance covered with freckles and surrounded with red hair, a dark face with extraordinary eyes, vaguely seen by Prendick when taken on board the Ipecacuanha, probably belong to some.

Three, very big, in the boat with Moreau when he fetches his cargo from the Ipecacuanha.

The Thing in the Forest, seen by Prendick, which goes on all fours, pursues him, and which he knocks down with a stone, is the Leopard-Man: copper-coloured hue, black hair.

Three, one female, two male, squatting in a glade, reciting the Law. One, vaguely seen, a sloth-like creature.

One, waiting on the beach when Moreau lands : moderate size, black negroid face, large, almost lipless mouth, extraordinary lank arms, long thin feet, bow legs, heavy face, dressed in blue serge, is the Ape-Man : afterwards takes Prendick to the huts of the Beast-Men.

Beaters. PF

At Crosby's tiger-hunt.

Beaufort Arms (the). SPH

An inn at Tintern where Hardy and the Misses Grammont and Seyffert put up.

Beaumont (Miss). WOC

And her brother George : the assumed names of Jessie Milton and Bechamel in their ride : he sometimes gives the names as Mr. and Mrs.

Beauprés (the). K

Coote said Helen Walsingham was connected with Lord Beaupré ; "distantly, of course".

Beauville. DoC

Like Allarmont.

Bechamel. WoC

Quite a distinguished art critic in London.

33 or 34 years old, whitish face, aquiline nose, longish,

overhanging sandy flaxen moustache, pale blue eyes, very fair ; head sticking out above and behind, rather like an albino cocoa-nut ; dressed in the same brown cycling costume as Hoopdriver.

Persuades Jessie Milton to run away under pretence of helping her to a free life, really to take advantage; simply desists when Hoopdriver snatches her away.

Bechamel (Mrs.).

His wife : of peculiar moral views : measured marital infidelity largely by its proximity to herself.

Beckenham. TB

Where Edward Ponderevo's first house is : a big, rather gaunt villa, conservatory, shrubbery, tennis-lawn, vegetable garden, small disused coach-house.

Bedder. NM

Of Remington at Cambrigde : a garrulous old woman, dusty black bonnet over one eye, ostentatiously clean apron outside the dark mysteries that clothe her.

Bedford (Mr.). FMM

The first man to visit the moon, with Cavor : tells the story.

A young business man, bankrupt when he meets Cavor : means a financial exploitation of his discovery, hopes to find gold in the moon. When captured by Selenites, refuses to cross the Giddy Bridge, escapes to the surface in ensuing fight, finds the sphere, returns to the earth alone, lands at Littlestone with two bars of gold, retires to Italy, where he hears of Cavor's wireless messages to the earth.

Bedford Mansions mystery (the). MrB

The son of casual hosts of Hugh Britling arrested in connection with it : typical of the sudden coming of war amidst orderly surroundings.

Bedley Corner. TB

The Carnaby dower-house, occupied by Beatrice Normandy and her mother, where George Ponderevo is taken after his accident.

Beechcroft (The Earl of). SL

Chatteris' uncle ; settles part of his bills.

Beevor (Peter). JaP

A lover of Hetty Reinhart, a millionaire : a big, square-faced, handsome man of thirty five or so.

Behemoth. K

A theatrical manager known to Chitterlow : "petted to death, fair sickened" by society women.

Behrens. M

A young Oxford don, a rival of Trafford in the field of colloids : falsely announces a discovery of synthetic rubber, which pushes Trafford into business.

Beldame (Mr.). JaP

The visiting mathematical master (Tuesdays and Thursdays) at Saint George and the Venerable Bede.

Bellows. CPM

A name sometimes assumed by the journalist-author.

Bellows. SB-Tt

The same : the supposed writer, to whom the taxidermist tells his secrets.

Bellows. SB-D's e

The same : the supposed writer, here a witness of Davidson's seizure.

Bellows (Miss).

His sister, engaged to Davidson, who marries her after recovering.

Beltane festivals. DoC

On Mayday, in which mankind burns all old ugly things after the Change.

Benderton (Mr. Thomas). D

In charge of Saint Osyth's, the second English church in Cherry Gardens, a low church.

Bengali leader (a). WSF

At the World Conference.

Benham (the Rev. Mr. Harold). RM

The father of William Porphyry Benham.

Handsome, careless, large moustache, narrow, high forehead, tired brown eyes, glasses, strenuously keeping up appearances. A schoolmaster ; kept Martindale House, a preparatory school at Seagate ; overworked ; his wife runs away from him ; marries again ; his school consequently a failure ; fancies himself as an educational reformer.

Benham (Mrs.). RM

The mother of William Porphyry.

A little lady, blue-eyed, very delicately complexioned, quick-moving, witty, enthusiastic, plucky.

Had broken with her family to marry Benham ; runs away with Nolan ; after Nolan's death, marries Godfrey Marayne. Her political views superficial conservatism ; wants her son to go into politics ; objects to his marriage to Amanda, who later makes her conquest, and whose unfaithfulness she discovers.

Benham (Mrs.). RM

The Rev. Harold's second wife : faithful, conscientious, able ; has doubts about her position as a divorced man's wife, owing to reminiscences of an episcopal grandparent's sayings, and about the romance in her husband's love for her.

Benham (William Porphyry). RM

A rich young man.

As a boy, reserved rather then florid, pale face, incorrigible hair, brown eyes that went dark and deep with excitement ; always remains lean.

Haunted by a longing for the aristocratic life ; a rich man through Nolan's legacy to his mother ; sets himself to conquer the four limitations of human nature : fear, indulgence, jealousy, prejudice. Marries Amanda Morris, takes her for an adventurous honeymoon in Eastern Europe, realises she wants London and enjoyment, leaves her, starts alone in quest of the secret of human divisions and misfortunes; gives her up to Easton without

even a divorce : " an aristocrat must not be jealous " Visits Russia, India, America, China, South Africa ; a believer in the Wellsian gospel of God the Invisible King; killed trying to stop a street fight between soldiers and strikers in Johannesburg ; leaves papers he asks White to make into a book.

Benham (Mrs.). RM

His wife : see Amanda Morris.

Benham (William Porphyry). RM

Their son.

Benjamin Constant. CB-EoA

Captain Gerilleau's gunboat.

Benlees (Mr. Justice). JaP

To whom Mrs. Moxton had been housekeeper.

Bennet College, Oxbridge. M

Where Marjorie Pope had been a student.

Bennett Hall, Cambridge. NM

At Newnham. Margaret Remington's college, celebrated for the badness of its food.

Benshaw (Bill). Be

A gardener at Crayminster.

Large, grave, gray-coloured face, affected bowler hats with giddy brins, looked rather like the Puritans under the Stuart monarchy. An anti-socialist, a self-helper, an independent spirited man, understands no jokes about his rights and property : after Bealby with an oats-loaded shot gun in defence of his strawberries.

Bensington (Mr.) FG

The inventor of Boom Food with Redwood.

Short, very, very bald, stoops slightly ; gold-rimmed spectacles, cloth boots abundantly cut open because of his numerous corns. An FRS, and former president of the Chemical Society ; rather frightened by his discovery ; a puzzled but exhilarated member of Cossar's rat-killing expedition ; just escapes being lynched by an Anti Boom Food crowd ; gives up all interest in the Food, ends his

life a valetudinarian at Tunbridge Wells. A type of the scientist whose work outruns his intentions by developing unexpected consequences.

Benson. WoC

See Carrington.

Bent. SB

A guest of the Garstein Fellows, a sentimental novelist.

Benton. NM

A fellow student of Remington at Cambridge ; got a Research Fellowship ; had heard of a woman who lived with a man refusing to be married to him.

Bergener. WSIH

A Marienbad doctor, attends to Harman.

Bernard (Mr. and Mrs). M

Friends of the Traffords.

Berners (Isabel). Be

A friend of the tramp : "a fair scorcher, been a regular, slap-up circus actress" ; be calls her Izzy.

Berwick. PF

A guest of the Fürstin Letzlingen, a medical student, a very pleasant youngster, in love with Rachel More.

Bessel (Mr. George) TSD-Sb

A psychic investigator, an unmarried business man, stout, middle-aged. Projects himself out of his body, which a spirit steals and injures in his frenzy : is found again at bottom of a shaft in Baker Street, after communicating with Vincey through Mrs. Bullock.

Bessel, Hart and Brown.

His firm.

Bessie. P

The Johnsons' maid servant : helpful at the feast after old Polly's funeral.

Best. JaP

A boy at Caxton.

Bicyclist (A). SPH

Passes Hardy and Miss Grammont in their decisive mo-

ment, in the night, on the hill above Tintern, towards Chepstow.

Biggar. NM

An Irish MP. (There was one of that name among Parnell's followers in the Commons).

Big Hall (the). NM

At City Merchants'.

Bignor. TSD-MrSiF

Where Skelmersdale lives.

Bill. SB-Hpb

See burglars.

Billy. M

See humourist.

Billy. MrB

Herr Heinrich's squirrel.

Billy. JaP

Joan jealous of him for Peter's sake.

Bindon. PS-Sum

The professor of botany to whom William Hill confesses : a fat, heavy man, white face, pale grey eyes.

Bindon. TST-Sdtc

The man Morris wants his daughter to marry.

A plain little man, slender, short, dark, fine featured, head and face depilated, suffers from liver disease, about 40 years old, something of a "buck" in dress, has had an eventful life.

An official of the Lighting Company, later a Commissioner of the Flying Stage Clerks ; considers himself a complex of Gœthe, Benvenuto Cellini and Shelley. Realises his constitution is ruined by vice, and there is nothing left but the Euthanasia ; leaves his fortune to Denton and Elizabeth, thus rescuing them from the under world.

Also mentioned : two friends of his, other golden youths in the early forties ; his valet ; his medical man ; his solicitor.

Bindon. LaL

The botany professor at South Kensington : presumably the same as in PS-Sum.

Bingen. WiA

A German airship ; stranded on Staten Island ; all the crew killed by the population.

Bingham. TSD-MrLV

The Hithergate bank manager, an embezzler.

Stout, delicately-chiselled small features distributed over a considerable area of whitish face ; quite a number of chins.

Discovers Ledbetter in the house into which he has broken to pose to himself as an adventurous soul ; obliges him to help take away the swag to Jamaica ; on the yacht, quotes Kant and Hegel, or says he does.

Binkie and Chum. Bo

Mrs. Boon's two dogs : Boon detested them.

Binks. LaL

Mr. Blendershin's chief assistant.

Binns (Mr.). TSD-MWH

A friend of Lily Hardhurst.

Binns. RM

Like Bowler.

Biologists (several). RM

At the Enquirers' Club ; heckle Carnac : one a tall, fair youth with a wearisome finger ; a second also speaks, of whom Carnac says he is a Jew and does not mean what he says.

Birkenholme (The Earl of). SB

Scrope's father-in-law.

Bishop (a). SL

Sent for by Chatteris' aunts to persuade him.

Bishop (a). NM

At the Baileys' : tall, sandy-bearded.

Bishop (a). M

Daring, liberal, and "spiritually amorous", whom Aunt

Plessington wants to join her Movement ; admires Marjorie Pope.

Bishop of Pinner (the). JaP

Formerly of Tanganyka ; a member of the Plantain Club ; opposed to thought and education.

Bistershires (the). Be

Captain Douglas' regiment.

Biver (Professor). LaL

Of the Normal School of Science.

Blackapit. WSW

Near Boscastle (North Cornwall).

"*Black Beauty*". M

A book in the Buryhamstreet vicarage, the story of a horse.

Blacksmith (the). WV

Of Hammerpond ; a friend of the tallyman.

Blacksmith (the). FG

Of Cheasing Eyebright ; in conversation with the vicar.

Black Smoke (the). WW

One of the Martians' means of destruction.

Black Strand. WSIH

Brumley and Euphemia's house, replete with the latter's personality, 11 miles from Aldershot (Harman feared the possible proximity of officers). Harman buys and transforms it, and locks his wife up in it to tame her.

Black Swan (the). WoC

An inn at Chichester, where Hoopdriver makes inquiries.

Bladden's ironworks. DoC

At Clayton.

Bladesover House. TB

Lady Drew, George Ponderevo's mother's employer's seat ; on the Kentish Downs, 8 miles from Ashborough ; park the second largest in Kent, house built in the 18th century of pale red brick in the style of a French château.

Identification : a mixture of Eastwell Park, on the London and Folkestone Road between Ashford and Faversham, and Up Park near Petersfield, where H. G. Wells' mother

had been housekeeper. (Authority : Hopkins). Up Park mentioned by name in RM.

Bladesover village. TB

Near Bladesover House.

Bladesover System (the). TB

The system of relations defining the ranks and places of all under the Victorian, manor and village type of civilisation, from lord to labourer : each being assigned his due position once for all between his immediate superior and inferior. George Ponderevo's contention is, the system still rules the whole of England, new values stepping in in the old frame, and new social growths being developed on the lines of the old model.

Blake. FMM

The name Bedford writes in to the bank, asking them to come and take charge of his gold bars.

Blake (Mr). P

The village policeman, appears at the Potwell Inn after the Night Surprise.

Blake's. PF

A club, at the door of which Stratton quarrels and fights with Philip Christian, who refuses to say where his sister is. Witnesses of the incident : a hansom-driver he was paying off ; commissionaire opening the door ; porter ; two pages ; a member ; then another, as Stratton is withdrawing.

Blandish (Mr.). Bo

The overrefined, hair-splitting, beating about the bush hero of The Spoils of Mr. Blandish, one of Boon's projected novels : a parody of Mr. Henry James' manner. He buys a house in which Mutimer, his butler, drinks himself dead on a hidden store of old brandy.

Blank. TM

One of the Time Traveller's friends, the editor of a well-known daily paper, a very joyous and irreverent young man.

Blapton (Mr. and Mrs.). WSIH

Prominent liberals : had had something to do with the knighting of Harman. Two suffragettes, for whom Georgina Sawbridge had got tickets from Harman, assault him at a party reception at Barleypound House She presides at the opening of the first of Harman's Hostels.

Identification : Might be Mr. and Mrs. Asquith.

Blathwayt (Mr. Raymond). Bo

Like Tomlinson Keyhole.

Bleckhorn (Mrs.). WSIH

A friend of Mrs. Sawbridge.

Blend (Miss). JaP

Stubbo's mistress.

A dark squat figure, quick and almost crowded in speech.

The youngest of three plain but passionate sisters, who lived a decorative life in a pretty little modern cottage beyond Limpsfield ; wrote poetry and decorated.

Blendershin (Mr.). LaL

An educational agent in Oxford Street : rebukes Lewisham.

Blenker (Horatio). WSIH

And his wife. Harman's editor for his paper, the Old Country Gazette. Restrained his charm when he met Lady Harman, to avoid exciting Harman's suspicions. Lady Harman at her first political dinner at their house.

Blenker (Adolphus). WSIH

His younger, and if possible more gentlemanly brother.

Blenkins. M

A fellow-member of Trafford at the Liberal Union Club.

A fair, tenoring sort of person with an Arthurian moustache and a disposition to long frock coats ; golden glasses.

A sentimental, loyal party liberal, a broad Churchman, a great talker ; admires Trafford, wants him to go into politics.

Blent (Mr.). SB

A brilliant young mathematician in orders : teaches Scrope's daughters.

Blepp. JaP

An acquaintance of Oswald Sydenham, senior tutor of Saint Giles, Ox.

Bletherley. LaL

A fellow-student of Lewisham : orange tie, lank hair in unshorn abundance : "Shelley-witted."

Bletherskite (Teddy). K

A theatrical manager known to Chitterlow.

Blights (the). FM

Acquaintances of the Maraynes ; big iron people in the North ; austere.

Blind Doctor. CB-CB

It occurs to him that Bogota's abnormality would cease if his eyes, which he considers diseased so as to affect the brain, were removed.

Blinders. AV

A fellow-aldernam of Dunstable's.

Bliss (Reginald). Bo

The supposed, worthy, well-intentioned, not too clever executor of Boon's will, and publisher of his literary remains. "Author of The Cousins of Charlotte Brontë, A child's history of the Crystal Palace, Firelight Rambles, Edible Fungi, Whales in captivity, and other works". He, too, at times, chiefly at the end, sounds the true Wellsian note.

Bliss (Canon). SB

Of Pringle, a learned man, to whom Scrope refers the doubting ordination candidate unhinged by his revolutionary confirmation sermon, and takes his own doubts.

Blodgett (Father). NM

Preaches against social corruption at the time Remington's secret is discovered.

Blowitz. TST-Sdtc

A journalist on the staff of the Times.

Blue Weekly (the). NM

The organ of the New Tory party.

Blumenhart. SB

Like Hartstein.

Blunt. TST-Sdtc

A fellow-worker of Denton in the underworld : teaches him "scrapping". See Labour serfs.

Blupp. NM

A friend of the Baileys on the Local Government Board, a very short broad man with thick ears and fat white hands.

Blythe (Mrs.). M

The Buryhamstreet washerwoman.

Bo. TST-Ssa

Of Uya's tribe, killed by Ugh-Lomi.

Boarding-house keeper. TSD-MrLV

At Hithergate ; a friend of Mr. Ledbetter's aunt.

Boating gentleman. SB-Thr. w

His arm almost cut off by the mad Malay.

Boatman. JaP

Italian ; not a sailor, a stonemason ; undertakes to take Arthur Stubland and Dolly round Capri on a stormy day, thinking they will recoil ; Arthur insists on the journey being completed, they are all drowned.

Bodies (dead). WW

Found by the narrator in many places.

Bogota. CB-CB

The name the inhabitants of the Country of the Blind give Nunez ; they mistake the name of the town he comes from for his own.

Bohemia and smart people. TB

At an At home in the flat of Robbert.

Bond (Mrs.). FMM

Bedford's cook.

Bond (Slinker). Be

One of the week-end party at Shonts : an MP and party whip.

Bondy Satina. Be

In'87 : one of Chickney's military exploits.

Bone (Sir Peter). WiA

Whose coachman old Smallways had been.

Bone (Lady).

His wife : never set foot to ground except to walk in the garden.

Bone Cliff. DoC

See Bungalow Village.

Bonham. TSD-MrSiF

Near Bignor.

Bonne Bouche. JaP

A restaurant Joan suspects Peter takes Hetty Reinhart to.

Bonover (Mr. George). LaL

Headmaster of the Whortley Proprietary School ; sacks Lewisham after his scandalous ramble with Ethel Henderson. Bushy pair of eyebrows. His wife mentioned.

Booch (Mr.) K

A clerk in Shalford's emporium, a down-trodden, shabby little old man, with a ruler in one hand and a quill pen in his mouth ; hands a copy of the rules to the newcomers.

Booch (Mrs.). TB

A pensioned-off servant, invited every year for a stay at Bladesover. A rather small woman, brown-haired, queer little curls on sides of face, large blue eyes, a small set of stereotyped remarks her whole mental range.

Trustee for a favourite Skye terrier of a great person ; hateful to George Ponderevo.

Booch (old). M

Like Blenkins ; a lover of oysters ; very sound on the 39 Articles.

Booking-office clerk. DoC

At Clayton Station ; supplies information to Leadford about Shaphambury : the porters did not know.

Booles (Mr.) and Mrs. NM

Rivals and understudies of the Baileys ; disseminate scandal about Remington ; the husband : fluting voice, big shifty face, shrugging shoulders, enormous ugly hands.

Boom (the). TB

Of Tono Bungay : Edward Ponderevo's acme.

Boom (Lord). TB

A magazine and newspaper proprietor, a neighbour of Edw. Ponderevo at Lady Grove; gives a prize for flying, at which George Ponderevo aims ; starts rumours about Edw. Ponderevo when he takes a paper of his own.

Boomer. P

A neighbour of Polly at Fishbourne, a wine-merchant ; a proud man ; an efficient fireman in the great fire.

Boomfood. FG

The stuff discovered by Bensington and Redwood, which increases growth 6 or 7 times : Punch first gives it the name.

Boon (George). BO

An enthusiastic author, a fervent supporter of the Mind of the Race idea, with many features of H. G. Wells : Reginald Bliss pretends to publish part of his posthumous papers.

One of these people who will not photograph, so much of him movement, gesture, expression, atmosphere, colour, so little of him form ; round, enigmatical face, an affair of rosy rotundities, very bright, active eyes, queer wiry black hair going out to every point in the heavens, ankles and neck and wrists all protruding from his garments in their peculiar way; general effect of carelessness and on the whole commendable dirtiness; trousers of faint drab corduroy, always too short, claret-coloured socks, easy, square-toed boots, vivid tie of soft orange-coloured silk.

Dutifully writes the books that make him rich and famous with help of unspoken hints from Miss Bathwick : but hides his own—Wellsian—manuscripts, posthumously

published by Bliss. Dies in despair sometime after the outbreak of the world war.

His wife mentioned.

Booth-keepers (several). IM

At the fair at Iping.

Bootle. TSD-Fi

A notorious American scientific quack : an announcement of his hastens Filmer's declaration of his invention.

Boots. (the) FMM

Of the Littlestone Hotel.

Boots. JaP

The druggist librarian : refused Phœbe Stubland's These are my children. (Boots the Cash Chemists ?)

Bordingly. TB

Had redecorated Edw. Ponderevo's rooms at the Hardingham.

Bore (some). M

Reciting the substance of a lecture about Labrador to a fellow-member at the Liberal Union Club ; fixes Trafford's mind on Labrador.

Borken (Rachel). WSF

The chief organiser of the Paran surgical station.

Borland. WV

The natural history dealer of Portburdock, a rival of Mr. Hilyer in ornithology.

"*Born in the Menagerie*". NM

See Codger.

Borrowdale. SB

The Bishop of Howcaster, whom Scrope might have succeeded in the House of Lords, but for his secession.

Boscastle (at). WSW

Where Isbister stays in North Cornwall.

Various inhabitants : children stop and look at him ; a boatman exchanges civilities with him ; sailors singing on board a slate-carrying ship.

Bosso-Kuni (The Prince of). TST-Ce

Java. Wants to buy the crystal egg from Cave ; a black-bearded young man of dusky complexion and unobtrusive costume.

Botanist (the). MU

The Owner of the Voice's companion in Utopia.

A leaner, rather taller, graver and much less garrulous man, face weakly handsome and done in tones of grey, fairish and grey-eyed, dyspeptic-looking, about 39 years old.

Constantly intrudes upon his companion's construction and appreciation of Utopia with tales of Mary, his lost lady ; an obstinate realist and opponent of Utopia. His Utopian double is in India and does not appear.

his aunt.

At Frognal, with money ; she, and others of his "people", prevented him from marrying Mary.

Botting (Mrs. Bindon). K

A friend of Mrs. Walsingham.

Dear mottled arms ; confided scarcely more of her plump charm to the world ; esteemed an agreeable rattle, almost Irish facility for humorous description.

Ann Pornick, her servant, opens the door to Kipps when he comes to her Anagram Tea.

Botting (The Misses). K

Her relatives, at the Anagram Tea : at least two are mentioned.

Bounder (a). SSS-Apgow

Passes Mr. Crampton on a disreputable-looking machine ; talks to him, is rebuked, comes upon him again looking a fool among the pieces of Ethel's machine : turns out to be an engine-fitter.

Bowler. RM

A don at Cambridge with Prothero who nicknames him the saint.

Bowles (Mrs. Judy). Be

One of Miss Philips' friends in the caravan, a distant cou-

sin of Douglas. A largish dark woman, deerstalker hat, short brown skirt, spatter-dashes, very Irish.

Bowles (Professor). Be

Her husband ; turns up at Winthorpe-Sutbury.

Short, stout, active, authoritative, spectacles with alternative glasses, hairy ; dressed in soft tweedy stuff, baggy knickerbockers with straps, thick stockings, mountain boots ; a perfect player of golf and an unselfish one.

Bowlong (Mr. and Mrs.). WoC

For whom Hoopdriver inquires at the Angel Hotel, to get information about the Beaumonts.

Boy. WoC

Officious, small, at Botley Station ; helps Dangle after his fall.

Two others.

Of whom Widgery enquires for a "conveyance", a meaningless word to them.

Boy. PS-Imv

The witness of Aubrey Vair and Miss Smith's kissing in a Horley lane.

Boy. WW

Tells the narrator the shell is "a-movin', a-screwin' and a-screwin' out".

Boy. DoC

Or man (uncertain), run over by Lord Redcar's car, which leads to the Peacock Grove outrage.

Boy. WiA

Dirty, bootless, informs Laurier and Smallways of the hanging of a Chinaman, on their way to the President.

Boy. PF

Guides Stratton from Stein to Gadmen (Switzerland).

Boy. WSIH

With a basket on a bicycle. Harman's detective collides with him in the Fulham Road.

Boy. RM

At Minchinghampton, an orthodox controversialist ; sug-

gested Benham should be swished for professed atheism.

Boy. RM

At Martindale House : quotes the Zend-Avesta to an irascible, influential grand-father, and is withdrawn from the school.

Boy. SB

Swarthy, small ; sees Scrope smoke from over the wall ; haunts him in his dreams.

Boy. SB

Good-looking, evidently defiant and rebellious, catches Scrope's eye at the confirmation service : the only one to answer his appeal for a declaration of allegiance to God the Captain of Mankind.

Boy. JaP

A schoolfellow of Peter : his father, an engineer, said flying would come.

Boy. JaP

Small, sobbing ; the first seen by Peter at the High Cross Preparatory School.

Boy. JaP

At the High Cross Preparatory School : cadaverous, with freckles.

Also another.

Boy. D

Under the influence of Mr. Molesly's teaching, conveys his anxiety about Hell and judgment to H. M. Smith. Bent, sniffing, long white woollen comforter : "there hasn't been such a figure in the world now for hundreds of years" (Sarnac).

Boyce. SB-D's e

The head of the laboratory at Harlow Technical College.

Boys (four or five). WW

Sitting on the edge of the pit on Horsell Common and throwing stones at the Martian shell.

Boys (four). PS-Ps

(Carson one of them). At Sussexville Proprietary School ;

detained ; Plattner was supervising them when the accident happened.

Boys (various). PS-Ps

Of the same school : had dreams of Plattner during his absence.

Boys. PS-Ps

Seen by Plattner, while away in the other world, cheating with a crib in the schoolroom.

Boys (four or five). NM

Dirty, ragged, rob little Remington of his penknife.

One, a small white-faced sniffing boy in a big bowler hat ; one, big, the leader; one, the smallest, assails Remington from behind.

Boys (three or four). NM

Used to meet Remington at Herne Hill on his way to City Merchants'.

Boys (nine or ten). JaP

The first seen by Peter at High Cross Preparatory School after the sobbing boy.

Brabants (the). NM

Disreputable conservatives, hateful to Margaret Remington.

Bracebridge Hall. Mr.B

A country seat in the neighbourhood of Matching's Easy.

Bradley's Farm. WV

At Siddermorton.

Bradley. SPH

Hardy's butler.

Bradley (Mrs.). D

A neighbour of the Smiths at Cherry Gardens.

Braham (Lord). NM

A friend of Remington.

Bramble (Lord). D

Julip's employer; dismisses him for stealing. An indignant, old fashioned, impoverished landowner ; shooting, hunting and bridge his only work, race courses and music-halls his resorts.

Brandismead Park. MrB

Where the accident to Gladys happens.

Brantismore Gardens. D

Earl's Court ; where Fanny Smith lived.

Braybourne. Bo

Like Tomlinson Keyhole.

Breeze (Lord). RM

Benham's mother wants to know if he is at Cambridge.

Nearly rides over Benham at Magdalen Bridge ; afterwards one of Benham's circle in London.

Bremen. WiA

A German warship.

Brett (Miss Kitty). AV

A suffragette leader.

About 23, very pink and healthy-looking, showing a great deal of white and rounded neck above her blouse and of plump gesticulating arm out of her sleeve ; animated dark blue-grey eyes, fine eyebrows, dark brown hair, about as capable of intelligent argument as a runaway steam-roller.

Brewers. TB

The new owners of Redgrave.

Brewis-Craven (Mrs.). TSD-FI

An old school-friend of Lady Mary Elkinghorn.

Bribble (The Rev. Mr. Edward). AV

Officiated at Alice Stanley and Dr. Ralph's wedding.

Brickmaker (a). FG

At Hankey ; gives the Padbourne doctor shelter against the giant rats.

Bridger. TB

The inventor of a light turbine, modified by George Ponderevo.

Bridget (Billy). Be

A friend of the tramp.

Briggs. WoC

A fellow shop-assistant of Hoopdriver, shares his room ;

advises him on cycling though he had never been on a bicycle.

Briggs (Chief Justice). WSF

A supposed war-minister.

Briggs. Bo

The young mechanic who blew the Trumpet of Judgment with a foot blow-pipe.

Bright (Sandy). WV

A Sidderford rustic, the first to see the Strange Bird, on his way back from Spinner's with a side of bacon.

his brother.

A blacksmith.

Bright (Miss Flossie). WiA

Taken on a cycling trip by Grubb and Smallways on Whitsunday.

Bright. M

Like Rex. From the New York Central Museum; a tall, grey-haired, clean-shaven man.

Brighton-Pomfrey (Dr.). SB

Scrope's usual doctor : a little round-faced man, defective eyesight, nose unsuitable for his glasses, round blue eyes, flaunting enormous side-whiskers.

Brinsmead School. MrB

The Britling boys' first school.

Briscoe (Jack). DoC

A socialist collier, writes in the Clarion against, and is dismissed by, Lord Redcar.

Brisher (Mr.). TSD-MrBt

Discovers a box of half-crowns in his prospective father-in-law's garden : fails to take it away : fortunately : they were counterfeit.

In after life, when he tells his story to the narrator : fat wrist, lank moustache, no chin, bleary, blue-grey eyes, equatorial expansion, breathing alcohol. When younger, a smart chap, he says.

A brother of his.

Kept a tap-room.

British Consul. RM

See Hayti.

British Food Trust. WSW

In charge of all the food in London.

British Traders' Loan Company. TB

Set up by Edward Ponderevo.

Britling (Mr. Hugh). MrB

An author, living at the Dower House, Matching's Easy.

Physically much like H. G. Wells : moustache, hair, eyebrows brushed only for the camera, make him look pensive on photographs, really bristling ; for a man of his real intellectual distinction, unusually short.

Generally recognised H. G. Wells' nearest portrait of himself, with many voluntary divergences from reality ; world-famous ; most of his moral features, political and social tenets, Wells' own ; in the summer of 1914, lives the easy life of a rich man of letters ; Sunday hockey and love affairs—Mrs. Harrowdean his eighth—his diversions from remodelling the world. Very slow in realising how near the war will be to him, as to all. First attitude incredulous scepticism : a great civilized nation cannot deliberately attempt murder on her neighbours. Second phase, exasperation against Kaiser-Kruppism, certainty that this is the last war, if only Germany is beaten. Third period, doubt and despair : German thought and system back the Hohenzollerns. Last stage brought about by his son Hugh's letters and death : this war has for its real object the final union of mankind under God its captain.

Britling (Mary).

Mr. Britling's first wife, Hugh's mother : a girl at Newnham while he was a fellow of Pembroke; something of accident and furtiveness in their lucky discovery of each other ; died after two happy years.

Britling (Hugh Philip).

Mr. Britling's son by his first wife.

Much darker than his father, nose and freckles like his, shock-headed. A fine youth, a fine soul : Britling loves nobody like him, perhaps because of his mother. Hesitates between art (gift for caricature) and science (crystallography). Enlists, misstating his age ; his letters to his father soon the main strand in Britling's thought ; a keen critic of English military ineffectiveness ; more conscious of the purposelessness of the war than shocked by its cruelty ; behaves bravely and humanely in his first attack, taking two prisoners ; shot in the eye through a loophole. His death a terrific blow to his father, to whom he becomes symbolical of all the good in man.

Britling (Mrs. Edith).

Mr. Britling's second wife.

A tall, freckled woman, pretty bright brown hair, preoccupied brown eyes. A B. Sc. and several things like that ; Britling had loved and married her very largely for the serenity of her mystery ; a happy mother and housekeeper ; they live outwardly together, but divorce of minds complete. Dislikes her stepson ; after his death, makes an attempt to comfort her husband, but feels she cannot reach him.

Britling (Gilbert and Sunny Jim).

Mr. Britling's sons by his second wife.

Britten. NM

A friend of Remington, his chum at City Merchants'.

Short, thick-set, dark close curling hair, ruddy Irish type of face, red-brown eyes.

The son of the Agent-General for Eastern Australia ; the youngest of several brothers, one a medical student ; unsuccessful, a girl he loves killed by a horse, till he joins the Blue Weekly; denounces the anæmia and unreality of liberalism; believes in Lust and Bitterness; remonstrates with Remington before his flight with Isabel Rivers.

Broadbeam. FG

A popular humourist, a great clumsy presence, tries to laugh down Boomfood.

Broadhays. Bo

Mr. Parchester's doctor.

Broddick. AV

The hero of a play discussed by Ann Veronica and Ramage.

Brompton. Bo

Mr. Parchester's servant.

Bromstead. NM

Remington's birth place, a village in Kent turned into a London suburb in the course of the 19th century.

Identification : Bromley-in-Kent, H. G. Wells' birth-place.

Brooks. PS-Sum

The laboratory attendant.

Broome. PS-Sum

A fellow-student of W. Hill : prayed daily for a first class.

Broomie. WSF

The Headmaster of a school.

"Rots" a little boy whose father writes "stuff" about flying, in 1898.

"*Brother Fire*". TST-Ssa

Among men of the stone age.

Brothers in Blood. Be

Or the Gentleman Ranker : Bealby's first play, seen in a tent-theatre, while with Miss Philips.

Brother (a). MrB

And two sisters : guests at Mr. Britling's Sunday hockey ; motor down from London piled up on a motor-cycle and a side-car.

Brown (Gerald). WSF

A scientist.

Brown (Rumford). SPH

A member of the Fuel Commission.

Brudderkins. K

Miss Walsingham's pet name for her brother.

Bruggles. TST-Sdtc

"The Greatest author of all Time."

Brugglesmith. PF

See Guy Christian.

Brumley (Mr. George). WSIH

Lady Harman's faithful lover and friend.

Stout, medium sized ; round, ruddy, rather handsome, amiable face, bang of brown hair over one temple, profile regular and fine, eyes expressive, mouth passable ; artistic green-grey Norfolk suit, large silk bow a little askew.

A widower, a man of letters, the author of "Euphemia books" (like H. G. Wells' CPM) ; a little ineffective ; active imagination, women the most interesting thing in the world to him ; comparatively poor, £ 2.000 a year ; marries Lady Harman after Sir Isaac's death.

Brumley (Euphemia). WSIH

His deceased : more or less identical with Euphemia of CPM.

Brumley (George Edmund). WSIH

His little son by her.

Buchholz (Frau). D

A German teacher in Matilda Good's house, a poor, lean, distressful woman of five and forty or more.

Buggins (Mr.). K

Kipps' immediate superior at the Emporium ; a thick-set young man, bald head, round, very wise face; Kipps later starts him in a small outfitter's shop in Rendez Vous Street.

Bugshoot (Mr).. TB

The Beckenham vicar.

Builder (a). TSD-dA

With whom Cooper negotiates a lease on the day after his first dream.

Builder (a). WSIH

From Aleham : like Architect.

Builder's men (three) Be

Near the baker's shop when Bealby flies from him.

Bulch. NM

Like Dorvil.

Bulger (Mrs.). NM

Like Mayor of Kinghamstead; the widow of an old chartist.

Buller's yard. WoC

Wallenstock : where Hoopdriver and Charlie fight.

Bullock (Mrs.). TSD-Sb

A medium through whose help news of Bessel is received : a stoutish woman dressed in black bombazine.

Bulstrode (Inspector). SSS-ThM

Whose house is burnt down by Chabôt.

Bulstrode (Mr.). D

The landlord of H. M. Smith's father.

Bumps (Mr.). FG

The paralytic of Hickleybrow : a giant chick stumbles into his house.

Bumpus (Miss Beatrice). D

A lodger in Matilda Good's house, a suffragette.

About 25, slender short brown hair brushed back, broad forehead, freckles on nose, quick red-brown eyes, tweed costume, short skirt, man cut coat, green stockings, brown shoes ; smokes cigarettes.

Encourages H. M. Smith in his efforts to educate himself ; he falls in love with her; marries a young man of 33 or 34, a frequent visitor, and gives up the vote.

Buncombe (Bishop). SB

Of Eastern Blowdesia : replaces Scrope in his duties after his stroke.

Bungalow Village, Bone Cliff. DoC

Where Verrall finds and attempts to shoot Verrall and Nettie Stuart.

Bungo-Peter. JaP

The great brown round-headed newel post at the Inglenook, a kind of hero in Peter's imagination.

Bun Hill. WiA

Kent ; where the Smallways live, a village, then a London suburb.

Identification : Bromley-in-Kent, H. G. Wells' birth-place (Author. : Hopkins, common consent).

Bunt and Bubble (Messrs). K

Had furnished part of the Kippses' furniture.

Bunthorne (Miss Edna). WiA

Bert Smallways' sweetheart.

Wheeled in a basket-work trailer by Bert ; brown straw-hat with poppies. Bert wins her again from Bill Gore on his return to England, and lives on with her into the age of the Great Collapse, producing eleven young Smallways, of whom seven survive.

Bunting (Mr.). IM

The Iping vicar ; Cuss tells him of his call on the IM ; the latter breaks into his house and steals money ; with Cuss, he searches the room of the IM, who comes for his diary, and obliges him to take off his clothes.

Bunting (Mrs.).

His wife.

Bunting (Mr. Randolph). SL

The head of the family with whom the Sea-Lady chooses to stay : not aristocrats, but good people : Hampshire brewers.

A resolute little man, fattish ; strikes out to save the SL he imagines to be drowning ; fishes from a boat to cure himself from sea-sickness.

Bunting (Mrs.).

His wife.

Worthy, motherly ; plump shapely hands ; tries her best to consider the SL a matter of fact, ordinary guest.

Bunting (Fred).

His son. Engaged to Mabel Glendower. Still a boy. At one time interested in the SL.

Bunting (Miss Betty).
His elder daughter.

Bunting (Miss Nettie).
His younger daughter.

Burble's "Scepticism Answered". DoC
A book Mr. Gabbitas advises Leadford to read.

Burdock. IM
Where the IM is run to earth.

Burdock (Lord). IM
Mr. Wicksteed's employer.

Burdock citizens (various). IM
Actors and witnesses of the capture and death of the IM : the tram driver and his helper ; a group of navvies ; little children ; a man coming out of a shop with a stick in his hand ; a big navvy, strikes the death-blow with his spade ; a constable.

Burglars (two). SB-Hpb
After Lady Aveling's jewels at the same time with Watkins ; mistake him for a detective ; he unwittingly brings about their capture; mere local amateurs unknown to him.

Burkett. NM
Of the Dial. Like Roper.

Burleigh (Mr. Cecil). MIG
One of the men to cross into Utopia, a conservative leader and philosopher. Tall, slender, grey-headed, small upturned face, little nose scarce sufficient for the springs of his glasses ; felt hat, long motoring dust coat. Makes the first speech in answer to the Utopians ; civil head of the Earthlings' army. Sceptical and non-committal, powers of belief very small ; believes in very little but the life of a cultivated gentleman holding a position of modest distinction in the councils of a large fictitious empire.
Identification : Lord Balfour (common consent).

Burnet (Susan). WSIH
An occasional help in Lady Harman's house.

Sturdy, short, open blue eyes, manner simple and energetic.

Her father a baker ruined by Harman's shops ; one of 13 children, at work before she was 12 ; her conversation reveals some true aspects of the world to Lady Harman ; she pawns a ring for her, to get her money to escape with.

Burnet (Alice).

One of her sisters, a waitress in one of Harman's shops, dismissed as a ringleader of opposition.

Burnet (Mrs.).

Their mother.

Burnmore. PF

Where Stratton's father is rector.

Burnmore Park. PF

The Christians' country-seat.

Burrows (Sir Eliphaz). UF

The first of the three visitors of Huss : patentee and manufacturer of the Temanite building blocks.

A slender old man, avid vulturine head poised on long red neck, abundance of parti-coloured hair, red white, springing a circle round crown of head, eyebrows, face generally, and back of hands ; blue soft shirt, turn-down collar, roomy blue serge suit, large loose black tie suggesting scholarship and refinement, manners elaborately courteous.

Stands for first of Job's friends, Eliphaz the Temanite (Job, 2-11). More favourably treated than Dad and Farr : a classical representative of British respectability, politeness and good education ; quotes Milton ; versed in science ; a spiritualist ; narrow-minded, honest, self-satisfied.

Appears in Huss' chloroform dream as a lean vulturous old man in a vast green turban.

Burrows (Lady).

His wife ; lost her younger sister early in life ; greatly impressed by Sir Conan Doyle and Sir Oliver Lodge's psychic work.

Burrows (Kenneth).

His nephew and heir, an old Woldingstanton boy, takes the lead in the old boys' committee to defend Huss' headmastership ; writes a letter to him in gratitude for his influence over the school ; not a front ranker but a sound, good all-round boy.

Burshort. NM

At the party when the fire breaks out in Lord Tarvrille's house.

Bursley Wakes. NM

In the Potteries, where Remington's uncle Minter lives.

Buryhamstreet. M

Kent. Where the Popes spend the summer and Trafford falls out of the sky.

Buryhamstreet vicarage. M

Taken by the Popes for the summer : long and low as if a London house holidaying in the country had flung istelf asprawl.

Business Quarter. WSW

Visited by Graham.

Business Organisations Limited. TB

Set up by Edward Ponderevo.

Busoga Country (the). JaP

Where Oswald Sydenham hears of Arthur and Dolly's death.

Butcher. SB-Æi

A collector of natural rarities with a scarred face.

Finds Æpyornis eggs in Madagascar ; wrecked with one on an island ; it hatches ; the chick, at first a friendly pet, soon becomes a giant, chases him round ; he has to kill it after entangling a rope round its legs.

Butcher. FG

Of Cheasing Eyebright : weighs the Caddles baby.

Butcher's boy. K

Insists on Kipps and Sid Pornick fighting when they meant just words, on their first encounter.

Butcher-boy. PS-JJ

Something passed between him and Jane, after her jilting, which showed there was still hope for her.

Butler. SB-Hpb

Of Lady Hammerpond ; takes her dogs out ; in conversation with Watkins.

Butler. TSD-Fi

Of Banghurst ; brings brandy to Filmer ; finds him dead.

Butler. PF

Of Lady Ladislaw ; old.

Butler. PF

At Martens ; tactful ; left in charge after Justin takes his wife abroad.

Butler. WSIH

Of Lady Beach-Mandarin : small, dark, stealthy.

Butler. RM

At Chexington : old, grey, venerable.

Butler. RM

Of Benham at Lancaster Gate.

Butler-valet. DoC

Of Melmount : comes and helps him after his accident.

Butteridge (Mr. Alfred). WiA

The inventor of a flying-machine.

Loud voice, large presence, aggressive swagger, implacable manner, big figure, vast black moustache, six feet two, weight almost proportionate.

His machine wasp-like ; flies from the Crystal Palace to Glasgow and back in 9 hours : Bert Smallways sees him return from the crest of Bun Hill (the top of Bromley Hill : Author. : Hopkins). Then takes his machine to pieces and waits for the Empire to name a price. Has a love-affair of unusual dimensions and irregular circumstances. Tries to escape to Germany on the eve of the war, with his secret and his mistress, in a balloon. Dies of rage and apoplexy at Dymchurch after Smallways has unwillingly escaped with his plans.

His mistress.

Married to "a white-livered skunk" ; he makes her release part of his bargain with the Empire : a large, blond lady, fur-coat, floriferous hat.

An assistant of his.

Mentioned.

Buzard (Godley). M

A feminist novelist, a member's guest at the Winton Club, also at Marjorie Trafford's suffragette meeting in her house.

A slender, long-necked, stalk-shaped man, gilt glasses, uneasy movements, hypersensitive manner ; amazing statements, predilection for long, big words.

Buzzy. JaP

The nickname of a master at Caxton.

Byford Downs. D

Near Cherry Gardens.

Byles (old Tommy). SB-Sb

Like Tootles.

Bynne (Mrs.). MrB

Of Matching's Easy : harboured two refugee Belgian "milliners", who turned out to be "sirens".

Bystander (a). WiA

Hit by a hot half-penny flung from Smallways' pocket, when he tries to put out his motor-bicycle with his jacket.

By-thoughts of a Stitchwoman. JaP

Phœbe Stubland's first book.

C

Cable attendants (two). WSW

At the end of the cable by which Graham goes to the Council-House.

Cabman. WSW

At Chelsea, with whom Isbister has a row on his way back from Boscastle.

Cabman. LaL

Drives Lewisham and Ethel home after their marriage : threadbare, venerable, blasphemous *sotto voce,* flagellant, ancient coat with capes.

Cabman. TB

Drives Edward Ponderevo from Winblehurst after his bankruptcy.

Cabman. TB

Takes Edw. Ponderevo to Schäfers'.

Cabman. TB

Drives George Ponderevo when he leaves Marion for the last time.

Cabman. NM

Startled by Remington's strange demeanour on his crucial night.

Cabman. M

In Paris : extortionate.

Cabman. PF

Takes Lady Mary home after last interview with Stratton before her marriage.

Cabman. JaP

Of Lumpsfield.

Cabmen. SB-Sb

At Haverstock Hill with Tootle and Byles.

Cabmen (two). FG

Drive Cossar.

Cabmen. K

Witnesses of the spectacular entry of Mr. and Mrs. Arthur Kipps at Hythe.

Caddies. Be

Of Bowles, in his game with Douglas.

Caddles (Mr.). FG

Albert Edward Caddles' father, a Cheasing Eyebright rustic : Lady Wondershoot's ideal lower-class person, dishonest, faithful, abject, industrious, inconceivably incapable of responsibility.

Caddles (Mrs.).

His wife, Mrs. Skinner's daughter.

Caddles (Albert Edward).

Their son. One of the giants. First fed on Boomfood stolen by Mrs. Skinner from Redwood's Experimental Farm. A simpleton ; brought up on the contemptuous charity of Lady Wondershoot, taught to respect authority by the vicar of Cheasing Eyebright, put to work in a chalk quarry, which he leaves when his mind awakes ; wanders to London in defiance of Caterham's, to him unintelligible, orders ; shot by the police after robbing bakers' shops. Often considered a symbol of the proletariat.

Caerlyon. DoC

A city built after the Change to replace London : Armedon twin with it.

Caesar. AV

Ramage's horse.

Caine (Mr. Egbert). PS-Sr

An artist, drawn under, presumably by the Haploteuthis at Newlyn : a friend, bathing with him, makes no attempt to save his life.

Calersham Castle. NM

See Newton.

Callers. TB

On the Ponderevos at Beckenham, and guests at Susan's garden-party : a vicar ; a doctor's wife ; a little, quiet gentlewoman next door, pensive, languid-looking, low voice ; the doctor of Susan ; two of the clergy ; women ; a young girl or so in a state of speechless good behaviour.

Cambridge undergraduates (two). M

Like Paradise.

Camping-men. SB-Thr.w

Seen from Baileys' window just before the man-hunt.

Canadian half-breeds. WiA

The disabled Vaterland passes above their encampment.

Candler. Be

Lord Moggeridge's valet.

Capern. TB

A scientist : his discovery of the value of "canadium" decides the Ponderevos to follow Gordon-Nasmyth's hint.

Capes. AV

Russell's demonstrator, with whom Ann Veronica elopes. 32 or 33 years old, exceptionally fair, pleasant, very slightly lisping voice, a most variable person, a streak of the ardent animal in him.

Estranged from his wife ; appears as co-respondent, not the only one, in a divorce case, the woman being the wife of a friend, and 8 years older than himself ; unable to get a divorce ; falls in love with AV, follows her lead, runs away to Switzerland with her ; marries her when he becomes able to ; becomes famous as a playwright under the name of Thomas More.

Capes (Mrs. Godwin). M

A friend of the Traffords, the dark-eyed, quiet mannered wife of the dramatist, now a markedly correct and exclusive mother of daughters : AV.

Capillotomist (a). WSW

Attends to Graham ; a pale-faced young man.

Captain. SB-Do

Of the steamer on which the deal takes place.

Captain. SB-Thr.w

Of a barge, quarrelling with his wife, seen from Bailey's window.

Captain. IDM

Of the Lady Vain : saw Constans jump from it, but did not see him drown.

Captain. IDM

Of brig which picks up Prendick after his escape.

Captain. WW

Of the steamer the narrator's brother and the Elphinstone ladies escape in.

Captain. PS-PPm

Of the steamer which takes Pollock away from Sulyma; picks up the Porroh man's head as curio.

Captain. SL

Of a ship capsized through shifting of Encyclopœdia Britannica and Dr. Garnett's complete edition of literature ; drowned, comes down head first through preliminary dippings into his purchase.

Captain. TB

Of the Maud Mary.

A Roumanian Jew, twitching excitable features, bearded ; a terrible bore to George Ponderevo on the way out to Mordet Island ; insists on a share of the profits.

Captain. MrB

Of Hugh Britling.

"A muff" : quartering his men in a village, refuses to make a list of the houses or measure the floor space.

Captain Clayball. Bo

A novel by Boon.

Cardcaster Place. NM

Lord Wardingham's place in Kent.

Cardinal (Professor). MrB

Of University College, London ; Hugh Britling wanted to follow him to Oxford ; great and inspiring.

Caretaker. Bo

Of Mallock's New Republic garden : morose, elderly, cultivates onion in it.

Carmel. NM

See stories.

Carmels (the). M

Friends of Marjorie Pope, rich Jews : Kitty, 21 years old, Alice, her sister : tall figures, swift dark eyes ; two boys

and a cousin, ,'two greyhounds and a chow"; one of the boys, one year older than Marjorie, shows regret after she is married and tries a flirtation.

Carmen Naturæ. JaP

A book by Phœbe Sydenham, scandalises Lady Charlotte Sydenham.

Carmichael. SPH

A Labour man serving with Hardy on the Fuel Commission.

Carmine (Mr. Lawrence). MrB

A friend of Mr. Britling.

Tall, middle-aged, intelligent face.

Direck first thinks him a casual guest ; a great authority on Indian literature ; helping Indian students in London ; a captain of volunteers.

Identification : Mr. Cranmer Byng, the oriental scholar and poet. (Author. : Sidney Dark).

Carmixter (Lady). NM

An aunt of Mrs. Lewis.

Carnaby (The Earl of). TB

Beatrice Normandy's secret, rich lover.

A man of 65 who had sinned all the sins : lean, little ; grey-blue eyes, brown face, cracked voice.

Carnaby (Lord). NM

Like Brabants.

Carnaby. CB-DiW

A school-fellow of Lionel Wallace : holds a council over him for lying when he fails to take them to the wonderful garden.

Carnac. RM

A Frenchman, a member of the Enquirers' Club, opposes Benham's views. Shrill voice, stumpy gestures, rigorous, voluble, an aggressive Roman catholic.

Carnot (Miss). ChrA

The Gallic Sappho, had once lived in the Manse.

Carnot. NM

A recruit of the New Tory Party.

Carolinum. WSF

The eternally exploding substance used in atomic bombs : its half period (time necessary to pour out half its energy) 17 days.

Carpenter (a). FG

Of Hickleybrow : makes runs and henhouses on the Experimental Farm.

Carrington (Chris). WoC

The name assumed by Hoopdriver when he has rescued Jessie Milton from Bechamel : he forgets it : Harrington ? Hartington ? Benson ? She also forgets, calling him Denison. Benson is finally settled on.

Carrington (Mr. Lukey). FG

A science teacher, a specialist in fresh-water algae, attacked by giant Dytiscus larvae at Keston.

Carshot. K

A salesman in Shalford's Emporium.

A fat man, large nose: "My heart and liver" his favourite oath.

Carson. PS-Ps

One of four boys who see Plattner blown away into the Other-World.

Carter. WoC

A friend of Bechamel, who tells his wife he is going to him at Davos, while really away with Jessie Milton.

Carter. P

A neighbour of Polly at Fishbourne, a watchmaker : goes about winding clocks, leaving his shop to his wife.

Carter. NM

Like Hatherleigh : doing the Natural Science Tripos.

Carter (a). WV

From Upmorton, at the Siddermorton forge.

Carton. DoC

The Lord Chancellor.

Understanding, white heavy shaven face like a bust of the Cæsars, slightly oblique, triumphant lips, momentary, voluntary, humorous twinkle.

Carver. WW

The scientist who explains the rapid death of the Martians.

Casement. M

The packer at Trafford's rubber factory.

Cashel. JaP

Lady Charlotte Sydenham's butler.

Slender, active, earnest, a teetotaler ; a very fine type of the more serious variety of Anglican butlers, she thinks him ; really an eaves-dropper who enjoys her misadventures.

Cassidy. SPH

On the Fuel Commission with Hardy ; old, friendly with the Prime Minister.

Cassini (Doctor Alberto). WiA

The inventor of a submarine crawler used by Miss Patricia Giddy.

Castle on the Crag (the). MlG

See Quarantine Crag.

Caston. SPH

Miss Grammont's lover, a painter : a very rotten sort of man, very handsome, 10 years younger then Lake ; she more or less incites him to enlist during the war ; they spent 3 days together in Paris ; court martialled and shot for cowardice.

Caterham (John). FG

A politician, starts the agitation against Boomfood.

Red-brown eyes, black hair, aquiline profile.

Cousin to the Earl of Pewterstone, the Prime Minister ; supremely adapted to make his way through multitudes ; "he was votes incarnate" ; gets office at a General Election, starts war against the giants ; when they hold their own, proposes sharing the earth between men and giants, which latter refuse.

Catskill (Mr. Rupert). MlG

The Secretary of State for war, one of the party to cross into Utopia.

Slow-moving, intent, sandy-complexioned, grey top-hat with black band made famous by caricaturists.

An incurable speaker of speeches, bellicose, starts the attempt of the Earthlings to conquer Utopia, commands their army.

Identification : Mr. Winston Churchill (by common consent).

Cat's Skin. TST-Ssa

Of Uya's tribe, a fish-catcher ; survives the slaughter, becomes one of Ugh Lomi's tribe.

Cavalry soldiers (three). WW

A lieutenant and two privates of the 8th Hussars, met by narrator and artilleryman.

Cave (Mr. C). TST-Ce

A dealer in antiquities and naturalist, the possessor of the crystal egg. Little, old, pale face, peculiar watery blue eyes, hair a dirty grey, shabby blue frock-coat, ancient silk hat, carpet slippers very much down at heels.

Can see conditions on the planet Mars by peering into his crystal under certain conditions : dies, when it passes out of his family's possession.

Cave (Mrs).

His wife : coarse-featured, corpulent, younger and very much larger.

his stepdaughter.

An argumentative young woman of six-and-twenty.

his stepson.

A loose-limbed youth of eighteen, apprenticed to a second-hand furniture dealer.

Cavendish Academy. K

Kipps' school in Hastings.

Prospectus : An Academy for young gentlemen, examinational successes, art, modern foreign languages, sound technical and scientific training.

Fact : Woodrow's own brand of French, learning long passages of poetry, loads of catechism, lists of geographical

names, chemistry lessons of indescribable excitement, Mrs. Woodrow's motherly rather than intelligent cooking. But mortar-boards.

Cavor (Mr.). FMM

The first man in the moon with Bedford.

Small, short, round-bodied, thin-legged, jerky motions; gesticulates with hands and arms, jerks his head about; a habit of buzzing or "zuzzing"; chubby, rubicund face, reddish-brown eyes; cricket-cap, knickerbockers and stockings.

Discovers "Cavorite", a substance impermeable to gravitation: he and Bedford go to the moon in a sphere lined with it; recaptured by Selenites while Bedford returns alone; sends an account of conditions in the moon in 17 wireless messages picked up by Wendigee; probably suppressed by Selenites when he imprudently reveals the bellicosity of man in his interview with the Grand Lunar.

Caxton (the). TB

A steamboat seen by George Ponderevo on his way down river in the X 2.

Caxton School. JaP

Gains Oswald Sydenham's part approval: he sends Peter to it. Good if lopsided Modern side, big, businesslike chemical and physical laboratories, quite honest and living-looking biological and geological museum; but no history, logic, philosophy, or Latin; a pleasant and active layman as headmaster.

Identification: some features of Oundle, and Sanderson its headmaster.

Caxton. SPH

Hardy's old school, presumably the same.

Cedar. MlG

A Utopian cytologist, in charge of improvised sanatorium for the Earthlings on Quarantine Crag. Shot by Ridley.

Central Imperial College. AV

Where AV studies biology under Russell : the Royal School of Science probably meant.

Cephalus .MlG

See Lonestone.

Certain Lady (a). CPM

Over Energetic, her name Legion : an Anti-Energetic-Lady League suggested to put her down.

Chabôt. SSS-ThM

The name assumed by the anarchist.

Pale ; black hair.

A false student in Smith's laboratory, burns Bulstrode's house, identified by Smith through thumb-mark on bottle, throws bottles of acids about, escapes through window.

Chaffery (James). LaL

Ethel Henderson's stepfather, an impostor, passing himself as a medium. Benevolent-looking, faintly shabby ; bushy, iron-grey side-whiskers, wide thin-lipped mouth tucked in at corners, chin like toe of a boot.

Shown up by Smithers and Lewisham at a séance at Lagune's ; justifies himself, saying he is obliged to give people what they pay for ; poses as a philosopher and man of the world ; induces Lagune, when hypnotised, to sign a blank cheque as an autograph ; escapes with the money, and a "lady" he had been experimenting with, deserting his wife.

Chaffery (Mrs. Maggie). LaL

His wife, Ethel Henderson's mother by a first husband.

Small, middle-aged, thin little nose, silver-rimmed spectacles, weak mouth, perplexed eyes ; a queer little dust-lined woman, an odd resemblance to Ethel in her face.

Had been flighty in a dingy fashion ; Chaffery had been her chief lodger; dependent on Lewisham for her sustenance after her husband's flight.

Chaffery (Miss Jane). LaL

His sister, to whom Ethel goes after Lagune has dismissed her and before she marries Lewisham.

Challoner. RM

An aviator, killed at Sheerness flying with Benham.

Chambermaid. WoC

At the Red Hotel.

Chambermaids. RM

At the Westwood Hotel, second and third floor.

Chambers. PF

See People seen in South Africa.

Champneys. NM

See Forthundred.

Chancellor (The Lord). Be

Lord Moggeridge.

Change (The). DoC

A comet comes near enough the earth for its green vapours to permeate the air ; all living things insensible three hours ; when they awake, wickedness has fallen from men as plaster from a wall, Utopia is fact.

Chang-hi. SB-Tf

A Chinaman ; had found the treasure, buried it again with poisoned thorns ; murdered by Hooker, who surprises his secret.

Chap. SB-Æi

In a yacht, picks up Butcher from Æpyornis Island.

Chap. SB-Dm

Little, taking his girl out, gives the diamond-maker sixpence, to show off.

Chap. SB-Tt

In New-Zealand : an accomplice of the taxidermist, pretends to find the spurious moa.

Chap. SB-Do

"Political", had been studying in India, buys the last ostrich.

Chap. TSD-MrBt

Next door ; Brisher afraid he may find the treasure.

Chap. TSD-MrBt

In Colchester ; from whom Brisher hires a trap.

Chap. JaP

In a boat near Windsor : noticed by driver who kidnaps JaP.

Chapel. WSW

In the City ; howling inscriptions on façade, to attract attention.

Chaperon. JaP

Of Joan : a third year girl.

Chaperon. TST-Sdtc

Of Elizabeth Mwres and her two girl-friends : a little grey-headed woman, mobile features.

Chaplain. AV

Of Canongate Prison ; visits AV ; no understanding possible.

Chaps. TB

"and girls" : laugh at Edw. Ponderevo, disheartened, rowing alone after bankruptcy at Windsor.

Char-à-banc (a). TSD-NA

Full of people ; gaze at Gibberne and narrator going a hot pace.

Characters. Be

In Brothers in Blood : wrongful brother, rightful brother, baronet villain, dear simple girl, large, red-clad, lip-biting wicked woman, comic butler.

Charles or Charlie. WoC

A footman, a coward ; passes a slighting remark on Jessie Milton ; called out by Hoopdriver ; runs away. See men (five).

Charlotte (Aunt). CPM

Bears none except rich, heavy, everlasting things : the rest trash.

Charlotte (Aunt). PS-Ssdc

Of Cummins : had told him not to go to theatres, before she died.

Charlotte. TB

Lady Osprey and Beatrice Normandy's old maid at Bedley Corner.

Charlotte. SB

The Pringle Polygamist's wife : had peculiarities which in his opinion justified a substitute.

Charteris (Maud). K

Claimed by Sid Pornick to be his girl : 18, the daughter of the vicar of Saint Bavon's, had a bicycle.

Charterson (Mr., then Sir Robert). WSIH

Sir Isaac Harman's chief friend and best man.

Very large ears, chiefly the left one, extraordinarily large and projecting upper teeth, extravagant moustache vainly trying to hide them, harsh voice : Harman consequently thinks him harmless.

Makes Harman join the National Liberal Club ; enters Parliament.

Charteson (Mrs.).

His wife ; large, attentive, enterprising, swarthy, has a fine house in Belgravia.

Charwoman. NM

In Remington's home at Bromstead ; swept away his soldiers.

Chasters ; The Wombash Pantheist. SB

A clergyman in Scrope's diocese.

Really a rationalist lecturer in surplice; his books The Light under the Altar and The Core of Truth in Christianity ; Scrope unwittingly derives much of his new conception of God from him.

Chastlands. JaP

Lady Charlotte Sydenham's place.

Chatteris (Harry). SL

The Sea Lady's love.

32, tall, fair, broad, a little sunburnt, curlyish hair, good looking, smart, clever, something of a spendthrift, poet and writer.

Engaged to Adeline Glendover, the nephew of an earl, Liberal candidate for Hythe division of Kent ; the Sea Lady's love spoils all : shows no real fight, becomes disgusted with work, breaks with Adeline ; last seen carrying Sea Lady into the sea.

Chatterjee (Mohini K.). WiA

An exile from British India, a builder of flying-machines.

Chauffeur. NM

Of Minter : shiny black costume, flat cap.

Chauffeur. JaP

Of Mr. Grimes.

Cheasing Eyebright. FG

Where Caddles is brought up.

Checksammington (Lady). Be

Of Tulliver Abbey, where Moggeridge goes for a week-end after his Shonts misfortunes.

Checkshill Towers. DoC

Mrs. Verrall's place, where the Stuarts' home is.

Cheerful young farmer. MrB

At the cocoa-nut shy in Claverings Park on the first Monday in the war.

Cheetah. RM

Amanda's pet-name for Benham.

Chelsea French girl. M

A dressmaker, works for Mrs. Pope.

Chelsmore. Be

Near Shonts.

Cherry Gardens. D

A Channel town where the Smiths live.

Cheeseman (Mr.). D

A director at Crane and Newberry's : intensely earnest frowning red face, large broad mouth intensely compressed, stiff black hair standing from head in many directions.

Cheshunt (Mr.). MrB

The factotum of the estate at Claverings, presides over the

balloon race at the Matching's Easy Flower Show, on August Bank Holiday.

Chesilbury. M

Sir Rupert Solomonson's place.

Chesilstowe College. IM

Where Griffin goes as a demonstrator after leaving London.

Chessing Hanger. D

See Julip.

Chester-Drawers. JaP

The brass-eyed monster with the triple belly, personified by Peter.

Chesterfield Mansions. FG

Where Bensington lived.

Chester Terrace. D

Regent's Park : where Smith lives with his second wife.

Chestoxter Castle. PF

Near Burnmore : a guest of Lady Ladislaw from there, in brown, horsey.

Chexington Manor. RM

The Hertfordshire House of Sir Godfrey Marayne.

Chickney (Lord). Be

An old veteran, a friend of Moggeridge.

Tall, drooping, grizzled, picturesque, long moustaches, popular ; brave old blue eyes, defective teeth.

Had loved the mother of Captain Douglas, who calls him uncle ; a widower, childless ; spends half an hour daily writing autographs ; a childish, fatuous militarist ; afraid only of dentists ; fails to arrange things for Douglas with Moggeridge, through misunderstanding them.

Chickson. TB

A patent-medicine vendor : "they made him a baronet".

Chief chauffeur. TB

Of Edward Ponderevo.

Child. WV

At Siddermorton : gives the Angel a flower.

Child. IM

Thrown by the IM : his ankle broken.

Child. DoC

Rascally ; slinking down the steps of a Clayton beerhouse.

Child. PF

At whose premature birth by the wayside in South Africa Stratton assists.

Child. Bo

Playing in Heaven : drops the Last Trump on earth.

Child. D

Of Sumner and Hetty Marcus : it soon dies.

Child of the Ages. M

Trafford and Marjorie's name for their daughter Margharita.

Children. WSW

Blue-clad, running away from a troop of Labour Police passing hastily.

Children. WSW

In blue, pale-faced, used by hypnotists for experiments in mnemonics.

Children (two). LaL

On steps of Chelsea Vestry after Lewisham's wedding : a critical little girl, a ragamuffin friend.

Children. TST-Ssa

Of the stone age : wild-eyed, matted hair, little broad-nosed impish faces, covered with delicate down of hair, no lobes to ears, and pointed tips.

Children. DoC

Going to Sunday school in streets of Shaphambury.

Children. TB

At Duffield school while George Ponderevo flies in Lord Roberts.

Children NM

Seen by Minter and Remington in Newcastle : dirty, ill-clad.

Children. RM

Ragged : on the road from Pavia to Milan.

Children. SPH

Half a dozen, sunburnt ; gliding over a megalith at Avebury.

Children of the Food. FG

The giants fed on Boomfood.

Chin villagers. SB-Fm

Attack the lieutenant's expedition ; others cut off retreat ; head-cutters ; three see him come down with parachute.

China (in). RM

People seen by Benham ; two sturdy young women, in Pekin, carrying two brace of pails of human ordure ; mandarins with whom Benham converses, English-speaking, liberal-minded, grave-faced, bald-browed ; gentlemen of a more confidential type interviewed by Prothero ; a host of Benham, robed in marvellous silks, subtle of speech even in European languages ; servants of his ; messenger sent from gambling-den by Prothero to Benham, tall, lack-lustre eyes, sunken cheeks, very prominent cheek-bones, thin-lipped mouth, skull-like face, lean arm ; crowds, traders, troops, 50 or 60 killed in street fight after Prothero's murder.

Chinaman. SB-Tf

Dead ; had been at the treasure before Hooker and Evans ; the first victim of Chang-hi's device.

Chinamen (three). SB-Tf

From different provinces, talking in pigeon-English, from whom Hooker surprises Chang-hi's secret.

Chinamen (three). SB

In Scrope's second vision : discussing war : two, one old, one little, very yellow-faced, emaciated, say things always were so ; one, younger, does not agree.

Chinese aeronant. WiA

Dead, dangling from a tree on Goat Island, frightens Bert Smallways.

Chinsi-fu. WiA

A Chinese airpark.

Chisholme. K

The actor who makes Chitterlow's neck-and-beetle play a success ; little.

Chitterlow (Mr. Harry). K

A bohemian actor and playwright, a friend of Kipps.

Slight anterior plumpness, buoyant, knickerbockered, enormous calves, legs turned out at knees and toes, dark-red hair in careless straight wisps, ample nose, muscular cheeks, generous chin, blue shaven, no moustache, carriage spacious and confident, about 10 years older than Kipps.

Rides over Kipps with bicycle, soon friends with him, partial to old-Methusaleh four-stars whisky, likes to be thought death on the ladies; makes Kipps drunk, when he is "swapped" by Shalford for staying the night out ; calls his attention to the newspaper notice advertising for him to claim his fortune; Kipps takes a share in his play, The Pestered Butterfly, which afterwards proves a fortune to both.

Chitterlow (Mrs. Muriel).

His wife.

Looks older than he ; hair reddish brown, streaked with gold, warm, rounded neck, well-moulded arms, large, expressive brown eyes, fine untrained contralto voice (he says), nondescript, vague gown. A born lady (he says) ; her father a solicitor in Kentish Town, her mother second cousin to wife of Abel Jones, a fashionable portrait painter ; no confidence in her husband's genius ; surprised by his fortune.

Choir-boy. WSIH

Lady Harman impressed by him at church when a girl : tall, fair.

Climax (the). PS-Imv

A paper in which Aubrey Vair writes.

Chislehurst mansion. TB

Of Edward Ponderevo : grounds, gardener's cottage, gate-lodge.

Chose. TM

The Silent Man, one of the Time Traveller's friends; shy, bearded.

Christabel. P

A sweetheart of Polly, after his father's death, a schoolgirl

Handsome, red-haired, short dress of blue linen.

Climbs the school-wall to talk to him, her Knight and Lover on the road ; tells her three best friends, one called Rosie, who spoil it all.

Christian (Lady Mary). PF

Stratton's mistress, the daughter of Lord and Lady Ladislaw, becomes Lady Justin.

Tall, slender, graceful, beautifully shaped arms, bright face, fair, slightly reddish hair, colour bright and quick, upper lip falling upon lower in faint obliquity, eyes brightly blue, become black when she says daring things or mischief, also a whisper of a lisp, a little catch in the breath ; moves with quiet rapidity.

Although in love with Stratton refuses becoming a poor man's wife ; marries Justin on understanding marriage will be nominal ; becomes Stratton's mistress after his return from South Africa ; when found out by Justin, sequestered in a lovely house in Ireland ; then bears him two children : writes letters to Stratton, on sex v. spirit of service, and woman a danger to man's higher aims ; meets Stratton again by chance in a Swiss inn; kills herself to avoid scandal when Justin starts divorce proceedings on hearing of it ; her death passed as an accident, due to taking overdose of narcotic.

Christian (Philip).

Her first brother, later Earl Ladislaw.

18 months younger than Stratton ; contrives separation between Mary and Stratton : quarrels and fights with Stratton.

Christian. (Guy).

Her second brother.

Much younger, grows much taller; Brugglesmith his nickname.

Christian (two—boys).

Sons of Philip, one also called Philip.

Christian (two—cousins).

Occasional playmates of Stratton and the Christians at Burnmore.

Christian (Helena).

A cousin of Lady Ladislaw.

Christiana of Hoch und Unter (Princess). SB

A friend of Scrope : black bonnet, deaf.

Chronic Argo (the). ChrA

i. e. The Time Machine : (Argo the name of Jason's ship).

Chronic Argonauts (the).

Nebogipfel and Cook, the Time Travellers.

Chuffles. P

A neighbour of Polly at Eastbourne, a grocer.

A small, hairy, silently intent polygamist, given rough music because of scandal about his wife's sister, nevertheless uninteresting.

Chum. Bo

See Binkie.

Chumps. K

Like Bletherskite : artful, old.

Churchmen (various). SB

Engaged in reactionary politics while the people are feeling their way to God : a French cardinal; a Pomeranian pastor ; a Mollah ; an Anglican clergyman ; "Archbishop Pontifex".

Church Row. TST-Mwcwm

Where Fotheringay lives at Immering.

Ciana. WSF

The scientific director of the Paran surgical station.

Circus proprietor. FG

At Tunbridge Wells ; catches two giant chicks alive.

Cities. DoC

New, built in America after the Change ; the Golden City, the City of a Thousand Spires, the City of the Sunlight Bight, the City called Utah.

City men (two or three). NM

Like Burshort.

City Merchandize (the). NM

A name suggested by Remington for the school magazine.

City Merchants School. NM

Where Remington is educated.

City Merchants'. M

Mr. Pope's school : probably same as above.

Clack's Cottons. PS-Ca

Sold by Winslow ; "last for all time".

Cladingbowl. NM

A firm believer in the party system and party loyalty.

Clamp. P

A neighbour of Polly at Fishbourne, the owner of a toy-shop ; also pew-opener.

Clarence (Mr.). PS-Pp

Jennie's "intended" she brings to the Coombes'.

Lank, stylishly dressed, in bright drab, white cravat, pearl and silver pin. Coombes handles him roughly, thus regaining mastery of his house.

Clarence. WSIH

Lady Harman's chauffeur : tyrannises over, spies upon and almost bullies her by Harman's order : she dismisses him when free.

Claridge (Countess of). M

Known to Trafford : a futile woman of great importance.

Clarke. WoC

Known to Hoopdriver, started a sewing cotton, called to his mind when Jessie Milton mentions Clarke the theologian, who started as a draper.

Claude. SSS-Wa

See Edwin.

Clavering Arms (the). MrB

An inn at Matching's Easy.

Identification : The Stag, or Plumper's Arms, an old thatched inn in the roadway opposite the Easton demesne at Dunmow; the owner a Mr. Matthews, a perfect original. (Author. : Hopkins).

Claverings.

Lady Homartyn's place at Matching's Easy.

Identification : Easton Glebe, Lady Warwick's place at Dunmow (Author. : Hopkins and general consent).

Clavier (Miss Beeton). WSIH

Headmistress of Wimbledon school where Lady Harman is educated. Handsome, no improper attractiveness, an Associate in Arts of Saint Andrews University, a cousin of Blenker.

Clayton. TSD-IG

Catches an inexperienced ghost, a failure in life and beyond, helps him to "go back" with passes, falls dead when trying them on himself.

Clayton. DoC

Where Leadford lives, one of the Four Towns : (there are many places of the name).

Clayton Crest.

A place in Clayton.

Clergyman. WoC

At the Chequered Career, a cycling enthusiast.

Tall, high collar, short jacket, brown shoes, straw hat.

Rides a tricycle, had hauled it 5 miles ; present at final scene ; known to Miss Mergle.

Clergyman. IM

At Griffin's father's funeral ; sniffing ; haunted him in his dreams.

Clergyman. K

Preaches a sermon Kipps hears.

Large, fat, sun-red, enormous voice, had been a colonial bishop.

Clergyman. TB

From Saint Jean de Pollack, offers help to Edw. Ponderevo on his death-bed. Tremulous, obstinate, small, sporadic hairs on face, spectacles, red button nose, aged black raiment.

His wife.

Amiable, capable, in severely Anglican blacks.

Clerk. DoC

A princely young man : like Porters.

Clerk. JaP

Of Mr. Sycamore.

Clerk. D

A girl, at Crane and Newberrys' : round face, bright red button of a nose.

Clerks (two). LaL

Going home, garrulous, witnesses of Lewisham's effusions with Ethel at decisive minute.

Clerks (two). FMM

From New Romney bank, come and take charge of Bedford's gold.

Clerks (Utopian). MU

One at the general index office ; one, in Lucerne, discusses situation with the two visitors : on earth, would have been the inferior sort of Frenchman who delights in routine security of government employment.

Clerks. M

Of Solomonson's : help in getting facts and prices about rubber.

Clerks. PF

Start talking about the Justin divorce after Mary's death ; have to be stopped.

Clerks. JaP

Of Mr. Grimes.

Click. TST-Ssa

Eaten by Uya the lion ; red-haired.

Cliffstone. D

Near Cherry Gardens, from which steamers cross to France. Identification : Folkestone.

Climax Club. NM

One of Remington's.

Climax Club. JaP

Of Oswald Sydenham ; in Piccadilly ; presumably the same.

Climber. PF

"Or Clumboye" : a station in Ireland, on Stratton's journey in quest of Mary.

Club. SL

Of Chatteris : in which Melville is harboured while his is under repairs : several members "blew".

Club of Strange Faiths. JaP

Cambridge, for the impartial examination of all religious systems.

Clubmen (young). WiA

In New York ; bring Bingen down on Staten Island with a cannon shot.

Clutterwell (Major). JaP

An artillery officer, responsible for failure of an attack, mentioned by Wilmington.

Clynes (Duchess of). NM

At the Baileys. Gives a political party at Stamford House.

Clynes (the). RM

People of Amanda Benham's circle.

Coach (a). TST-Ce

Visits Cave to complain of non-delivery of some frogs.

Coach and Horses. SB-Hpb

The Hammerpond inn.

Coach and Horses. IM

The Iping inn, where Griffin puts up.

Coach and Horses. RM

Like Ship.

Coachman. DoC

Of Mrs. Verrall : straw-hatted.

Coachman. NM

Of Minter.

Coachman. Be

And grooms. At Shonts.

his *boys.*

With whom Bealby plays cricket.

Coachman. JaP

Of Lady Charlotte Sydenham : sun-red face, top hat with a waist and broad brim, white horse.

Coachman. JaP

Of same, in Belfast : stout, able-bodied.

Cobbler. AV

From Frutigen, Switzerland : hammers nails into AV's boots.

Cockney (a). AV

Small ; a witness of AV's arrest.

Cocoanut-shy proprietor. IM

At the fair, at Iping : burly, blue jersey.

His brother and partner.

Codger. NM

A tutor of Remington at Cambridge.

Plump childish face, round innocent eyes, absurdly non prehensile fat hand, grey trousers, braced much too high, feet a trifle inturned, fluting rapid voice, walks while he lectures.

Teaches philosophy ; typical of Cambridge inefficiency to Remington ; "Born in the Menagerie" ; takes no exercice ; a connoisseur of port wine ; had read every novel by a woman in the library ; an anti-pragmatist.

Codger (Doctor). M

Presumably the same : known to Trafford at Cam. ; bubbling away with iridescent Hegelianism like a salted snail.

Coffee Tavern. WoC

Bognor, where Hoopdriver, running away with Jessie Milton, orders a meal he does not eat.

Coffin-bearers. TB

At funeral of George Ponderevo's mother.

Colbeck (Lady). NM

The host of Isabel Rivers in Scotland one summer ; old.

Collected Papers of a Stitchwoman (second series). JaP

A book by Phœbe Stubland.

College-fellow. M

Of Marjorie Pope ; believes in living for the moment : lax mouth, sloe-like eyes, soft, quick-flushing, boneless face, squawking and bouncing.

Collingshead (Lord). TB

A merchant-lord ; his example encourages Edward Ponderevo.

Collis (Miss). K

One of Miss Walsingham's pupils, a lodging-house keeper, took classes every winter as a tonic.

Colman's Mustard. MlG

See Yellow Peril.

Colonel. SSS-LI

Of cavalry, had spent years perfecting his men's shooting from the saddle, indignant at machinery superseding courage.

Colonel. SB

A Wombash parishioner, sends a copy of Chaster's first book to Scrope.

Colonel. JaP

Elderly, driven by Joan, attempts gallantries.

Colugo. SB-Ao

See Thing.

Colt-Coburn-Langley. WiA

A type of American aeroplane.

Colville (Mrs.). SB-Mgn

Hapley's landlady : grey-haired.

Commander-in-chief. WW

Issues message advising Londoners to run before Martians.

Committee of Public Supply. WW

At Chelmsford ; self-appointed ; seizes Mrs. Elphinstone's pony as provisions.

Commission agent. SL

From Glasgow ; works for Chatteris' election.

Condor (the). JaP

Oswald's ship at Alexandria.

Conductor. SL

Of Folkestone band, during last conversation between Chatteris and Melville.

Conductor. TSD-MWH

Of Gunn's party : vociferous, red-faced, polyglot, long limbed, pepper and salt suit.

Conductor. TB

Of omnibus in which George Ponderevo and Marion meet.

Confederates (the). NM

A secret political body of Tariff Reformers about 1906.

"*Connections*". M

Of Mrs. Trafford : vague : fresher, younger people in their wake.

Conscript (one). DoC

Writes the story of his feelings after the Change.

Consolidated Technical Schools. TB

South Kensington, where George Ponderevo studies.

Constans. IDM

A sailor of the Lady Vain ; drowned.

Contango (Lord). JaP

See Winterbaum : an evident allusion to the financial term.

Contractors. TB

For Crest Hill ; hooted by the men after last pay is drawn.

Convict. FG

The work of Boomfood set before his eyes in one picture, when set free after serving 20 years.

his *brother.*

Meets him at prison door ; bearded, prosperous, heavy-witted.

Cook (the Rev. Elijah Ulysses). ChrA

Nebogipfel's unwilling time-travelling companion.

Fair-haired, pale-faced, respectable.

Rector of Llyddwdd ; of Pembroke Coll. Ox. ; goes to warn Nebogipfel of anger of his parishioners ; taken away with him as far as year 17902 ; returns alone, exhausted ; appears to author ; dies after 3 weeks.

Cook (a). SCU

The misunderstood artist ; corpulent, in black, air of a second-hand bishop ; dismissed everywhere because of daring experiments in cooking.

Cook. M

Of the Popes : gives notice on day of Plessingtons' visit.

Cook-general. M

Of the Traffords : trustworthy.

Coombes (Mr. "Jim"). PS-Pp

A henpecked husband

Small, pale-faced, dark eyes, fine, very black moustache : "military", his wife thought him : later, "a little grub".

A shopkeeper ; quarrels with Jennie and Clarence ; inflamed by mushroom he has eaten to commit suicide, regains mastery of own house. An elder brother to Mr. Polly.

Coombes (Mrs.).

His wife ; a former working girl ; greedy of enjoyment, loquacious, socially-minded ; her aunts and cousins also annoy Coombes.

Coombes (Tom).

His brother, from Australia, to whom he tells how he tamed his wife.

Cooper. TSD-dA

A Liverpool solicitor, at the same time lives another life in his dreams as Hedon, a political leader, about 200 years hence.

White face, emaciated hand, faded eyes, lids red stained, 53 years old, a family man.

Met by narrator in train. As Hedon, gives up his party for love and the pleasure city of Capri, war ensuing : killed with his mistress, escaping between the two armies at Paestum.

Coote (Mr. Chester). K

Kipps' self-appointed teacher of good manners.

Young, whitish-faced, prominent nose, pale blue eyes, quivering, very abundant, a little flat bass voice, heavy mouth hanging open when breathing, lower jaw slightly protruding, patting movement to back of head. Of semi-independent means, a partner in a house-agency, pretentions to gentlemanliness ; reads a paper on Self Help to Kipps and his like in the Y M's Association; instructs him in the ways of the refined world ; cuts him after his disgraceful conduct.

Coote (Miss). K

His elder sister and housekeeper.

Like Coote in spectacles and feminine costume, hair in a knob behind. Specialises in Kipps' artistic development.

her *maid*.

Queer, small ; big cap.

Corcoran-Deeping. JaP

Like O'Grady ; "incendiary".

Co-religionists. TB

Of the Frapps.

Darkened, unclean ; 20 or 30 ; among them : a fat woman with asthma ; an old Welsh milk-seller, tumour on bald head, their intellectual leader ; a huge-voiced haberdasher, big black beard (Note : rather like Pornick, of P) ; his wife, white-faced, extraordinarily pregnant ; a spectacled rate-collector, bent back.

Corks. P

An old chemist : on the Bench when Parsons brought before police-court for assault on Garvace.

Corner (Letty). MrB

The wife of Teddy, Mr. Britling's secretary.

Young and pretty.

The daughter of a Colchester journalist and printer. Cannot realise the war, till Teddy is "missing, since reported

killed". Entertains wild dreams of revenge by personal murder on Germans : Mr. Britling half converts her to God the Captain of Mankind, till Teddy returns.

Corner (Cecily or Cissie).

Her sister.

Also pretty, lovable.

A teacher, wants to take London BA ; very much influenced by Britling's writings. She and Mr. Direck in love ; goads him by criticism of American neutrality, till he enlists, passing himself as a Canadian.

Corner.

The name of Mr. Direck's grand-mother.

Corporal. SSS-LI

Burly, incredulous, does not believe in the LI, till they come.

Corporal. JaP

Over Peter, high ideas of latter's military future.

Correa. CB-CB

One of first inhabitants of CB met by Nunez.

Cosmopolis Bazaar. RM

An hotel in Moscow, where Benham and Prothero stay.

Cossar. FG

A civil engineer, gives Boomfood to his three boys.

Large-bodied, gaunt inelegant limbs at casual, convenient corners of body, face like carving abandoned at early stage, nose square, lower jaw projecting beyond upper, hair tangential, voice high and protesting ; grey cloth jacket suit and silk hat on all occasions ; amazing courage and activity.

Starts expedition against giant rats ; creeps into holes to kill them ; with the Giants in their camp, in the war against Caterham.

his three *boys.*

The chief and strongest of the giants ; their nursery, later stronghold, at Chislehurst.

his *men*.

On rat-killing expedition. Mentioned : a tall, fair, dirty engineer ; Flack, thickset, wiry, small, at one moment thought to have been devoured by rats ; Jim Bates ; a little dark man, grave face, his most trusted assistant ; a fifth, vague.

Cossington (Arthur). NM

Later Lord Paddockhurst. A schoolfellow of Remington at City Merchants'. A rather heavy, good-looking boy, good at cricket, something of a poseur, ousts Remington and Britten from school-magazine they suggested.

Cothope. TB

George Ponderevo's chief help in his aeronautical work. Self-educated, had been a sapper ; a socialist ; finds him after fall of Lord Roberts α.

Cottage. DoC

Of second keeper of Checkshill Towers, near which Leadford meets Nettie.

Cottagers. Be

Interviewed by Douglas about Bealby : mostly elderly women ; one old lady had lost a boy like Be ; a deaf old man at first said he had seen him.

Council. WSW

Of Trustees in charge of the Sleeper's property.

Seven men in white ; another joins them later. One, burly, red beard ; another, delicate-featured, short, dark, peculiarly long skull ; another, tall, dark, handsome, walking downcast.

Countess (a). TB

With a financial aspect ; George Ponderevo a guest at a party she gives.

Countess (a). TB

Importunes Edw. Ponderevo into giving a chalice to an East-end church.

Country of the Blind. CB-CB

A valley cut off by earthquakes, 300 miles from Chimborazo,

100 from Cotopaxi : inhabitants had all become blind.

Couple. WSW

Young, looking at their first-born in the Crèche.

Couple. FG

Young, interrupted in their love-making by Caddles' curiosity.

Couple. MU

In Utopia ; illustrative of writer's ideas on Race : swart-faced, dusky Burmese woman, a Samuraï ; tall white man, English looking.

Couple. DoC

Suspected by Leadford of being Verrall and Nettie.

Young man in drab, side-whiskers, long cuffs ; lady 30 or more, consciously lady-like.

another.

Man, degenerate aristocrat, large bony nose, small fair head, languid expression, very long neck ; girl, fine arms and shou ders, evening dress.

Couple. WSF

Young : discussing prospects on seat near Holsten on night of his discovery.

Couples. JaP

Of Irish lovers, seen by Peter and Oswald on Howth Road.

Cousin. PS-Li

Of Ted's uncle, to whom his fortune is left ; a prodigal ; finishes in Holloway.

Cousin. AV

Of AV, at her sister Alice's wedding, whom she kisses, to his disgust : fat, curly-headed, black velveteen, lace collar.

Cousin. PF

Of Stratton's father : his housekeeper and nurse in his last illness.

Cousin. RM

Of Sir Godfrey Marayne ; advises Benham to try big game shooting or diplomacy ; a man of the world with long moustaches.

Cousins (two). M

Like Paradise ; newly married.

Cox. TST-Mwcwm

The landford of the Long Dragon.

Cracknell's Ferric Wine. TB

Like Sorber's Food ; Cracknell an MP.

Crampton (Mr.). SSS-Apgow

The perfect gentleman on wheels ; undertakes to repair Ethels' bicycle, which he cannot do : she knew Miss Fenton he was to have married, and whom he loses as a consequence ; the sole proprietor of Crampton's Meat Juice.

Crampton (Mrs.).

His mother.

Cramptons (the). NM

Friends of Remington : old Sir Edward, the father ; Willie, important in Rockshire, becomes Postmaster General ; his wife, and three babies ; Edward, his brother, a man of letters, unimaginative, strained, unmusical voice, a great believer in the Will of the People, cuts Remington after his disgrace ; his wife.

Crampton (Edward). M

Like Remington of M ; the historian of Kosciusko ; presumably same as above.

Cramptons (the). WSIH

Guests at Lady Barleypound's ; presumably same as Cramptons in NM.

Cramptons (the). RM

Known to Benham ; smug about in a state of falsified righteousness ; also the same.

Cranber. NM

A great business adventurer.

Cranberry (Marquis of). Be

The Laxtons his tenants at Shonts.

Crane and Newberry. D

Publishers, with whom H. M. Smith becomes employed ; Newberry Fanny's lover.

Crappen. WSIH

Harmans's lawyer.

Crawshaw. CD-DiW

A school-fellow of Lionel Wallace, the son of a composer.

Crayminster. Be

A little old town decayed to a village, in the Crays valley; where battle for Bealby is fought.

Crèche (a). WSW

Visited by Graham : babies in glass-cases, automatic wet nurses shaped like women, real parents visitors behind glass.

Cresswell. NM

Like Carnot.

Crest Hill. TB

A palace started by Edw. Ponderevo, left unfinished when crash comes.

Crew. TB

Of Maud Mary : youths, unwashed, out of colliers, ill-clad, destitute, dirty ; the cook a Mulatto ; one, the best-built, a Breton.

"*Crib-hunting*". K

Looking for a situation, in drapers' slang ; the same in P.

Crichton. CPM

A too clever fellow ; the future not his.

Croker (the). JaP

Like Buzzy.

Cromingham. PF

Where Rachel Stratton is when Stratton returns from Switzerland.

Croome (Mrs.). UF

Huss's landlady at Sea View.

Meagre, small, resentful manner, glasses pinching sharp red nose ; ungrammatical ; bitter about money ; a poor cook ; a furious spring cleaner and tidier up ; hates Mrs. Huss.

Croome (Mr.)

Her husband ; henpecked.

Crosby (Captain). PF

Invites Stratton to a tiger-hunt in India, when a leopard wounds him.

Crosby (Sir Markham). WSIH

A guest at Lady Beach-Mandarin's.

Crosby. D

A pork-butcher, in whose shop Fanny Smith works ; a widower ; wants to marry her.

Cunning-faced, oily mannered, a humbug, bald head, fat red ears, red complexion, a paunch.

Cross (Mr.). UF

The English master at Woldingstanton : mentioned in Kenneth Burrows' letter.

Crosshampton (Mary). SB

Kitty Kingdom's mother.

Crossing-sweeper. WSIH

In Redfern Road, whom Harman's detective tries to pump : elderly.

Crowd. WSW

Besieging an arsenal of the revolutionary committee.

Crowd. WW

Drunken, revelling in Picadilly, under a Martian's inspection.

Crowd. FG

Attempts to lynch Besington.

Crowd. SPH

Of boating-people and lookers-on between Marlow and Maidenhead.

Crowds. WW

At Waterloo Station.

Crowds. WSW

In blue. Many ; wanting to see the Sleeper ; in battles against Council, then against Ostrog.

Crowds. DoC

Loafing in streets on night of Peacock outrage.

Crown. WoC

Like Black Swan.

Crow's nest (the). WSW

Above Wind Vane Keeper's post, from which Graham gets view of London.

Crucibles and Cullenders. PS-Li

A book by Ted's uncle.

Crumble (Mrs.). WSIH

The cook-housekeeper of Harman : black silk, flounced and expanded.

Crump (Dr.). WV

The Siddermorton doctor.

Large, rather heavy-looking ; clean-shaven face, double chin ; the very spirit of matter-of-factness.

Declares the Angel to be a man with curious reduplication of anterior limb.

Crupp. NM

See Pentagram.

Crystal. MlG

A Utopian boy.

13 years old, curly-headed.

A cousin of Lychnis, reading history in a holiday for his education ; explains much of Utopian science, education and history to Mr. Barsntaple.

Cub (the). RM

Benham and Amanda's nickname for their child.

Cummins (Egbert Craddock). PS-Ssdc

Dramatic critic to the Fiery Cross ; had been nice, shy, taste for grey in clothes, face interesting, slight stutter acquired from a schoolfellow ; loses natural personality for stage affectation ; encouraged by his tailor and hairdresser.

Curate. WW

Of Weybridge.

Clean-shaven face, fair, weak, chin retreated, hair in crisp, almost flaxen curls on low forehead, eyes rather large,

pale blue, blankly staring. Falls in with the narrator ; driven off his head by fright ; thinks the coming of the Martians is a visitation of God upon Weybridge. The narrator has to kill him to avoid detection by Martians.

Curate. NM

At Mrs. Seddons' party : attracted by Margaret, Remington's future wife; large head, good voice, radiant manner; a Selwyn man.

Curmain. NM

An occasional typist and secretary of Remington.

A tall, drooping, sidelong youth, sandy hair, little forward head, long thin neck.

Steals stamps, rifles drawers, annoys a pretty Irish housemaid of Mrs. R., betrays Remington's intimacy with Isabel to the Booles.

Cuspard (Bunny). JaP

A neighbour and friend of JaP.

As a boy, ginger-haired, hard-breathing, nose a snout, the sort of loose mouth that blows ; played Little Wars.

Later at Cam. with them : a Pacifist temperament, wanted a kindly, prosperous, rather funny world with nothing more cruel than gossip, repeated in his own person and quality the tragedy of Anatole France ; tries to laugh at the war, but cannot, because of story of a soldier shot for cowardice. He and Joan had kissed. Enlists ; writes to her in mood like Hugh Britling's. Killed in Dublin in Easter 1916 rebellion.

Cuss (Mr.). IM

The Iping general practitioner ; curious, calls on Griffin, who plays tricks on him, and steals his trousers when he invades his room with Bunting.

Cuss (Miss). IM

An inhabitant of Iping.

Custodian. WSW

Of Graham : red-haired, short purple robe.

Custodian. Be

Of the three golfers' club.

Customer. Be

In village shop when Be looking for luggage : a stout, worried woman with a bundle.

Customers (two). WoC

At the Vicuna Hotel.

Customers. RM

See inn at Macugnana.

Cutler. WV

Lady Hammergallow's coachman.

Cuyps. K

The elegant spelling suggested by Coote for Kipps.

Cyclist. SCU

Met by George's uncle on tricycle : elderly, beard fit for Abraham, face crimson, deliquescent with heat.

Cyclist. WoC

Collides with Hoopdriver in dark between Roehampton and Putney Hill.

Cyclist. TST-Mwcwm

In bar of Long Dragon ; very dusty.

Cyclist. FG

The second man to see a giant wasp.

Cyclist. WiA

Runs over deaf dog purposely kept by Bert Smallways, breaks shop-window ; proves to be out of work actor, undischarged bankrupt ; takes proceedings instead of paying damages.

Cyclist. WiA

Helps to put out Smallways' burning motor-cycle ; short, fat ; one of several.

Cyclist. RM

On road between Macugnana and Piedimulera during Benham and Amanda's adventurous drive.

Cyclists. MU

On road as Owner of the Voice and Botanist come down into Utopia ; "lantern-lit".

Cyclist soldier. WiA

In knickerbockers ; like German peasant.

Cypshi. K

The anagram Kipps carries on his coat at Anagram Tea ; he thinks it might be one of his name.

Czech guard. WiA

First man Smallways meets after escape from Goat's Island. Broad round fat face quite innocent of goatee ; soft black hat, blue blouse, black trousers.

D

Da Cunha. CB-EoA

The second in command on the Benjamin Constant ; speaks some sort of French ; sent by Gerilleau to visit derelict boat, invaded by giant ants ; stung ; dies same night.

Dad (Mr. William). UF

The second of the three visitors of Huss ; formerly a maker of motor-cars (Dad and Showhite), now a great aeroplane contractor. Compacter, keener than Burrows, warily alert bearing, silver-haired, ordinary morning dress, tan vest with bright ribbon border ; an industrial fox-terrier from the Midlands.

Stands for second of Job's friends, Bildad the Shuhite (Job, 2-11). Slow-minded, an intellectual coward, common places instead of thought, no opinion but acquiescence, little a parte noises, hummings, nudges, denying gestures.

In Huss' chloroform dream, a smaller man than Burrows, peering out of the cowl of a kind of hooded shawl.

Daily Decorator. TB

A newspaper Ponderevo offers to buy ; the source of Boom's enmity to him.

Daily Excess. Be

With whose military expert Douglas follows French manœuvres.

Daily Gunfire. SL

With which the rising journalist communicates.

Daily Regulator. TB

In which TB is advertised.

Daily Requiem. WiA

A London paper.

Daily Telephone. NM

See Roper.

Dale (Dr.). SB

In charge of Brighton-Pomfrey's practice in his absence.

Lean, lank, dark, young, long black hair, irregular rather prolonged features, chin right over to the left, voice harsh.

Gives Scrope a tonic which makes him sure of God—and intoxicated ; had been accepted at 24 hours' notice by B-P, who is greatly indignant at his use of drugs with patients. Afterwards killed in the war.

Dancers. WSW

In a dancing-hall visited by Graham.

Hair of men a mass of effeminate curls, chins shaven, many flushed or coloured cheeks ; many women pretty ; two or three whispering couples apart in gallery.

Dances. JaP

Invented by Peter : the Fat, Thin, One Leg, Bird, Tipsy, dances.

Dancing-girl. WSW

Whose acquaintance Graham makes.

Dangett (Susan). WV

A Siddermorton woman.

Dangle. WoC

A man friend of Mrs. Milton, a rival of Widgery.

Slender, energetic, moustached, refined-looking, neck long and slender. A sub-editor and reviewer ; on the expedition in pursuit of Jessie ; gets a black eye from White Hart ostler ; thrown from a dog-cart.

Danks and Wimborne. LaL

Educational agents near Chancery Lane.

Darcy (Mrs.). JaP

A visitor at the Ingle-Nook Stubbo tries to shock by Fabian talk ; "old Lady Darcy's daughter-in-law".

Dark Nights (the). TM

The moonless nights when the Morlocks come up and hunt the Eloi for food.

Darling (Mr.). Be

Bealby's stepfather, Sir Peter Laxton's gardener, a large, many-pocketed, earthy-whiskered man, clean shaven, determined mouth.

Darling (Mrs. Polly or Tilda). Be

His wife, Bealby's mother, a thin, firm woman.

Darling (Mr.). MrB

The head-gardener of Claverings.

Identification : Mr. Lister, of Easton Lodge, horticulturist to the countess of Warwick (Author. : Hopkins).

Darton (Slingsby). JaP

An acquaintance of Oswald Sydenham at the Plantain Club, a fiscal expert, a little cockney with scarcely any nose, a Tariff reformer.

Dartpool Lock. PF

Near Harbury.

Darwin. CB-AVoj

"The scientist" : one of mankind at Judgment ; a neighbour expects him "to catch it" (The great Darwin, of O. of S).

Dash. TM

A journalist, one of the Time Traveller's friends, a very joyous, irreverent young man.

Dass (Sir Philip). WSF

A Bengali engineer, joint inventor of the Dass-Tata engine, using radio-activity for power after the Holsten-Roberts ; sues Holsten about their respective rights ; sues the world for damages ; dies a conspiracy maniac in a private hospital at Nice.

David. JaP

A cousin of Winterbaum, killed in the war.

Davidson (Sidney). SB-D's e

A scientist : stooping between poles of big electro-magnet, at time stroke of lightning hits near, feels shock : for weeks sees all as if he were in an island in South Seas, later known from a traveller to be real, while body remains in London ; gradually recovers.

Davidson (Dr.).

His father, a physician in Hampstead.

Davies (Parry). chrA

The shoemaker of Llyddwdd.

Davies (Sir Peter). SPH

An acquaintance of Hardy in Glamorgan.

Davis. IDM

The captain of the Ipecacuanha : a heavy red-haired man, white cap, a drunkard, a rare one at swearing.

Davis (Adolphus). K

At whose establishment Kipps has to call in performance of duties.

Dawsons. SB-Æi

The dealer for whom Butcher collects, whom he sues for salary of 4 years spent on Æi.

Day Nursery. RM

At Seagate, where Benham is first taught.

Dayton. NM

Like Cladingbowl.

Small obstinate eye, cadaverous glow on face.

A fanatic Liberal, editor Old Country Gazette, opposed to discussing sex.

Daytons (the). WSIH

Like the Cramptons.

Dead body. JaP

Seen by Peter in No Man's Land from aeroplane after fight with Von Papen.

Dealer. TST-Ce

In Great Portland Street ; takes over Cave's stock after his death, including Ce.

Dean of Stays. TSD-Fi

Like Sir Theodore Hickle.

Dean (Ashton). NM

See Stories.

Deans (The Rev. Morrice). SB

An advanced clergyman in Scrope's diocese, vicar of Mogham Banks, in close touch with labour extremists.

Dear Lady. CPM

See Dunstone.

Debenham (Fanny). JaP

Joan's mother by Will Sydenham, who never knew her name ; dies in hospital (Stoner's account to Huntley).

Debenham (Joan). JaP

Peter's cousin and foster-sister.

As a baby, a black-headed, black-eyed doll; when grown up, clear-cut chin, black hair, slender body, beautiful neck and shoulders.

The illegitimate child of Will Sydenham, Peter's disreputable uncle ; brought up with Peter as his sister ; slowly realises she is not ; in love with him all her life ; during the war, drives a motor-car for the Ministry of Munitions ; nearly yields to Huntley's insidious efforts at one time ; finally gets upper hand in long rivalry with Hetty Reinhart ; has to declare her love to Peter ; becomes his wife; will take up her life-work as a builder of houses. A sensitive, reserved, passionate girl.

Debenham (Mr. John). JaP

Her assumed name as a builder.

Decorticated Health-Bread Company. TB

Ponderevo tried to launch it, but it bumped against the law.

Defender (the). WiA

An American yacht, defeated in a race by Karl Albert.

De La Bêche. WV

A family with a monument in Siddermorton churchyard.

Delaware. WiA

An American warship.

Delia. PS-Ssdc

To whom Cummins was engaged; read a great deal in the British Museum ; her father an eminent authority on postage stamps ; breaks, when she realises Cummins' stage mania.

Demonstrators (three). PS-Sum

First, in comparative anatomy ; second, in zoology, an Oxford man ; third, in botany, his duty to prevent cheating in the examination.

Demonstrator. RM

A young American from Harvard, guides Benham in Hayti to visit La Ferrière, the monument built by Christophe, the Black Napoleon.

Denison. WoC

See Carrington.

Denning. WW

A great authority on meteorites.

Densmore (The Hon. and Rev.). K

Of Saint Stylites : Coote introduces Kipps to him, when neither have anything to say; "but they were introduced".

Denson. NM

Like Hatherleigh ; heckled Chris Robinson ; an indolent liberal minded sceptic ; long thin hand.

Dent. SPH

A Labour man on the Fuel commission ; young ; the more intelligent of the two.

Denton. TST-Sdtc

Elizabeth Mwres' lover.

Slender, handsome, romantic ; an attendant on flying-stage from Paris ; she trips and falls into his arms : the mischief is done. After their unsuccessful attempt to live in the country, becomes a worker in Photographic Company, then under Tile Trust ; endures outrages in

underworld ; has to learn fighting with Blunt to make life endurable.

Denton. M

Of the Old Country Gazette, an associate of Blenkins.

Dentonhill (Lord). NM

Like Carnot.

"*Departures*". Bo

People scared out of the room by Hallery's presidential address at World Conference of wits ; the first, a cultivated-looking gentleman ; second, a gentleman ; third, a man (H. G. Wells has sketched them).

Deputy. FG

Sent to the Princess to urge her to abstain from meeting young Redwood. The queerest little man, soft beautifully modulated voice, bald, not nakedly bald, his nose and face chubby rosy little things, beard trimmed to a point in loveliest way.

Derbyshire men (three). SB-Fm

With the lieutenant on his expedition ; Hooker one of them; another called George ; one is killed.

Desert Dervishes. WiA

Like Naval Mr. O's.

Deshman. Bo

A visitor at Mr. Blandish's house.

Detective. TSD-Sb

Employed by Hart to find Bessel.

Detective. PF

Employed by Stratton to find where Justin has taken Mary : blusterous, frock-coated, pock-marked, iron grey hair, eye glass, strained tenor voice.

Detective. WSIH

Employed by Harman to spy on his wife and Brumley : dingy, inappropriate-looking, bowler hat, ready-made suit of gray, face suggestive of a muzzle, erect combative nose, forward slant of body from rather inturned feet.

Devil (The). SB-TH

Enters portrait of Italian organ-grinder painted by Harringay, offers him genius in exhange for his soul.

Dexter Building. WiA

In NY : from which the Wetterhorn is shot down.

Dial. NM

See Burkett.

Diamond-maker. SB-Dm

Met by author on Embankment.

Refined face, not unhandsome, though pinched and pale, ragged, dirty, unshaven, unkempt, coat-collar turned up, pinched on throat ; 32 years old. 15 years at work; unable to sell his diamonds because of ragged condition.

Diggs (Mrs. Hampton). TB

Edw. Ponderevo's factory-manageress ; had managed a large millinery workroom ; efficient, not inquisitive ; believes in TB.

Dimmock. TB

The veterinary surgeon. Like : two girls.

Dimple (Mr). MrB

The vicar of Matching's Easy.

Fat, driving himself in a governess cart drawn by a fat gray pony ; as good as Jane Austen's Mr. Collins, only plumper ; tries to comfort Letty Corner ; she scares him.

Identification : the Rev. Henry Symonds, former rector of Little Easton.

(Author. : Hopkins, on author. of Rev. G. Montagu Benton, Saffron Walden).

Belgian guests (his).

During the war ; the man calling himself a journalist ; an atheist ; a friend of beer ; takes the Essex girls' kindness as an encouragement; the wife, ample, suckles her baby in Dimple's drawing-room.

Diners. SPH

At Maidenhead, at night, in neighbourhood of Hardy and Martineau.

Dings. TST-Sdtc

Denton and Elizabeth's little girl : they have to give her up to a crèche ; she sickens and dies.

Dining-hall. WSW

Visited by Graham : dishes travelling along table for all to help themselves, hot water pipes for each to clean his things.

Diplock (Mr.). SSS-LI

See War Correspondent.

Direck (Mr.). MrB

An American visitor at Mr. B's house.

A type not uncommon in America, like clean, pleasant-looking person in advertisements in American magazines.

Secretary of Massachusetts Society for Study of Contemporary Thought, comes to invite Mr. B. to come and lecture to it ; in love with Cecily Corner ; does relief work in Belgium ; long divided between inclination to Allied cause and belief in America as welting-pot of new mankind. Goaded on by Cecily, finally enlists, falsely representing himself a Canadian.

Identification : Mr. Ralph Blumenfeld, the American-born editor of Daily Express (Author. : Sidney Dark). Perhaps features from Mr. Brisbane, the American journalist (An Englishman looks at the World : The American population, § 5).

Di Sorno (Ivan). CPM

The hero of a novel by Euphemia when sixteen : his love adventures with Gwendolen, a beautiful Sparniard, Margot, her sweet tirewoman, and the Inquisition.

Ditcher. Be

See people.

Dockers. WSW

Seen by Graham, unloading powdered felspar, coughing, under supervision of two Labour police, singing Song of the Revolt.

Doctor. SB-Mgn

Finds Hapley fallen in chalk-pit in pursuit of moth ; a blockhead, a half-qualified general practitioner, no knowledge of mental science. Another man with him.

Doctor. SB-Mgn

Of asylum in which Hapley spends remaining days.

Doctor. PS-iA

Of the Ptarmigan.

Doctor. WW

In cart, ahead of narrator in dog-cart from Spotted Dog.

Doctor. WSW

At Graham's awakening.

About 30, pleasant face, pointed flaxen beard, deep violet robe, gold clasp at neck.

Doctor. TSD-MrSiF

Of Bignor.

Doctor. FG

Of Pobdourne : attacked by giant rats on road near Hankey.

Doctor. FG

Of Cheasing Eyebright : measures young Caddles with a tape.

Doctor. TB

In Bladesover : ranks below vicar but above "vet".

Doctor. TB

Attends Edw. Ponderevo in last illness.

Young, from Montpellier, beginning practise, mysterious, technical, modern, unhelpful ; fine waxen features, little pointed beard, long black frizzy hair, plumply rococo, bicycling dress, huge tie of a minor poet.

Doctor. K

At Anagram Tea, full afternoon dress, with attractive wife, only man present besides clergy.

Doctor. NM

At Sir Graham Rivers'house, a very pleasant Oxford man.

Doctor. M

From London, with wife : like Paradise.

Doctor. M

Attends to Solomonson after accident.

Doctor. PF

Of the Strattons, at operation on Stephen for appendicitis.

Doctor. SB

Attends to Scrope after second vision : modern, clear-minded.

Doctor. JaP

Attends to Oswald Sydenham for black-water fever.

Doctor. JaP

Of Oswald Sydenham ; advises him to leave Africa.

Doctor. SPH

Called by Martineau to attend to Hardy in last illness.

Doctors (two). D

Attend to Smith after he is shot : one with sleeves up, pair of fat pink arms.

Doctor's page boy. Be

In pursuit of Be at Crayminster.

Doctor's sons. PF

At Burnmore ; near grown up ; play cricket with Stephen Stratton.

Dodd (Hopley). TB

The son of the Wimblehurst auctioneer, a dandy.

Fur waistcoat, bulldog pipe, riding breeches—though no horse—gaiters ; a lout ; George Ponderevo plays billiards with and despises him.

Dodd. Bo

An agnostic contradictor of Bo.

Denies there is a Mind of the Race ; a dear, compact man, one of Middle Victorians who go about with preoccupied caulking air, as though having banished God from universe, and resolved not to permit Him back.

His two boys, an engineer and a painter, join OTC at outbreak of war.

Dodsley. D

A footman turned publisher in the 18th century.

Dolmetsch. RM

See Skelmersdale.

Don. NM

From Oxford ; with Fortescue.

Don. RM

Little, bearded ; nearly run over by Benham and Prothero in Cam.

Donna Quixote. NM

And Sancho Panza : the name for the Baileys of a resentful "type" they visited : he called himself a harmless windmill.

Dons. RM

Cam. ; one or two, known to Marayne.

Don't. K

A book on manners sent by Coote to Kipps.

Dorcas money (the). DoC

Miss Ramell came to see Mr. Gabbitas about it.

Doria (Andreas). Be

Like Evesham.

Doris. JaP

A little girl at Saint George and the Venerable Bede.

Dornhof. WiA

Where the German airship park is.

Dorvil. NM

See Socialist leaders.

Dorvil. M

A socialist leader and writer, presumably the same.

Dot. Be

Douglas's old school nickname.

Douaniers. RM

On Monte Moro, Switzerland, annoyed Benham.

Douglas (Captain Alan). Be

A cousin of Lady Laxton, in love with Madeleine Philips. Very fair, almost an albino, but eyes quick and brown, complexion pink. Moggeridge thinks him author of

practical joke into which he construes Be's collision with him ; pursues Be on motor-cycle, finds him at last ; Chickney fails to explain confusion to Moggeridge. Flying his hobby in preflying days ; gives up Miss Philips for it ; becomes a great airman and a colonel in the war. Hates golf.

Origin : may be young officer mentioned in 1914 preface to Anticipations : left notes about flying with H. G. W. before leaving for Boer War.

Douglas (Captain Eric). Be

His brother ; a leaning to mystification, the repute for which attaches to Alan.

Douglas (Susan). Be

Their mother ; Chickney's cousin ; he believes he had been in love with her.

Do Ut. TB

Domestic Utilities ; one of Edw. Ponderevo's concerns.

Dover (Sir Roderick). M

A friend of Trafford and his father ; late Professor of Physics, Ox.

Fat, drinks and eats much, talks with embarrassing freedom.

Hostile to woman for scientific reasons : woman a possession and responsibility.

Dowd. M

The technical assistant at Trafford's rubber factory.

Grey-toned, intelligent, resentful face, smouldering eye, slightly frayed collar, ill-chosen, vivid tie ; has wife and two small white knobby children.

Seems at first awkward, insubordinate, limited ; Trafford calls him the Disinherited, then discovers his quality : fury for knowledge ; a socialist ; his talk reveals much to Trafford.

Dower House (the). MrB

Mr. B's house at Matching's Easy.

Identification : Little Easton Rectory, H. G. W's house

at Dunmow, Ess. ; adjoining barn used for dancing and so on : the Tithe Barn.

Drachenflieger. WiA

The German flying-machines, towed by the airships : big box-kites of exaggerated form, long square heads, flattened tails, lateral propellers.

Dragoons. PF

Landing horses from troopships in Durban, seen by Stratton.

Dramatic artist. PF

In whom Justin pretends to be interested to rouse his wife's jealousy.

Dream. WoC

Of Hoopdriver at Yellow Hammer Coffee Tavern ; appear in it : most characters in story ; policemen, shopmen, old man in keep at Guilford, barmaid of Unicorn, men with flying machines, people playing billiards, carrying candles ; cocks and hens with parcels ; and suchlike riffraff.

Dream. JaP

Of Oswald Sydenham, of expedition in tropical forest, bristling with dangers ; suggestive of Man's Martyrdom and Progress.

Dressmaker. RM

Of Chexington : blunderingly mentioned by Benham's mother in conversation with Prothero.

Dressmaker. SPH

Sent for by Lady Hardy about mourning ; serious-looking.

Dressmaker's apprentice. TB

An early flirt of George Ponderevo at Wimblehurst.

Drew (Lady). TB

The owner of Bladesover.

Shrivelled, garrulous, very shrunken loose-skinned face and neck, trembling ropy hand, very old, black silks and golden chain.

The essential feature in the Bladesover system.

Drew (Sir Mathew).

Her ancestor, the builder of Bladesover.

Drew (Sir Cuthbert).

His son, had left books of travel, which George Ponderevo reads.

Drew (Sir Harry).

The Prince Regent had given his first-born (died at five) a great doll's house, a model of Bladesover.

Dribblebridge. SCU

A youthful haunt of George's uncle.

Drifthassock (Mr.). FG

A farmer by Up Marden, brings a manure traveller out of his way to look at young Caddles.

Driver. WoC

Of Miss Mergle in pursuit of Jessie Milton.

Driver. WW

Of locomotive at Chalk Farm : crushed against his furnace by fugitives ; saved by efforts of stalwart men.

Driver. GF

Takes Redwood to the Giants' camp in a motor.

Driver. M

Of Marjorie's sledge on way back to Port Dupré ; better than Trafford's.

Driver. PF

Irish ; takes Stratton to house in which Mary is sequestered.

Driver. JaP

Kidnaps JaP for Lady Charlotte Sydenham : red hair, white, freckled face, pale blue eyes, green tie ; very polite.

Driver. JaP

Of car, in trouble in Regent Street.

Driver. D

Of limousine of guests in same house with Fanny Smith : oldish, careful.

Driver. SPH

Of van, the cause of Hardy stalling his engine.

Driver. SPH

Brings down Hardy's other car from town with scared alacrity.

Drivers (three). FG

Take Cossar and party against rats to Hickleybrow in waggonette, waggon and trolley.

Dubois (Marshal). WSF

The Allied Commander against Central Powers : a Frenchman.

Old, grave, handsome, still, eyes deeply sunken, white eyebrows, moustache overhanging mouth. His principles : seem to know all, betray no surprise, refuse to hurry.

Killed by first atomic bomb dropped by Central Powers aviators.

Duchaine. TST-st

Thought the star would collide with Neptune, as it does.

Duffield. TB

The village near Lady Grove.

Duke (Jim). WoC

Ostler of Vicuna Hotel, Bognor.

Short, short black shiny jacket ; mistakes Hoopdriver for Bechamel in dark ; pursues when he and Jessie Milton ride off.

Duke (a). TB

At a shooting-party ; Goerge Ponderevo tries to get him in the legs.

Dumb Crambo. JaP

A game at the Sheldricks.

Dundoller (Lord). WV

A former master of Mrs. Hinijer.

Dunk. SB

Scrope's valet-butler.

Dunkerley. LaL

Senior assistant-master at Whortley, Lewisham's sole colleague ; dreams of fortune by patents.

Dunstable. AV

One of party at the Goope's.

Dunstone. CPM

A monotone man, hates fuss and noise ; marries a Dear, monotone, mourning Lady, who expands into a fussy, noisy, vulgar woman ; never notices it.

Dupont (M. Emile). MlG

A Frenchman, one of party to cross into Utopia.

Thoroughly ruffled-looking, dark, smartly dressed ; imperfect English ; pompous, unintelligent ; shrugs his shoulders and says : What would you ? (Sungold's account).

Claims equal share in leadership against Utopians, in name of sacrifices of France in cause of civilisation ; joint commander ; killed like Barralonga.

Durgan (Lumpy). WV

The Siddermorton idiot ; hears sound at falling of angel.

Durgan (Annie). WV

"Hooker Durgan's wife" ; sees glare at falling of angel.

Durgan. SB-Hpb

Landlord of Coach and Horses.

Durgan (Miss).

His daughter and barmaid.

Durgan (Silas). IM

An Iping rustic.

Durgan (Miss). FG

Of the Post office, Hickleybrow ; sees little Skelmersdale caught by giant chick.

Durgan. M

Trafford's bottle-washer in his laboratory.

Durgan (Mrs.)

His wife.

Durgans (the). TB

The original, noble, Roman catholic owners of Lady Grove : the last Mr. Durgan very good to parish (vicar's account).

Dustman. TSD-MrBt

Nearly a witness of Brisher's discovery.

Dyak boy. SB-Ao

A servant of Thaddy and Woodhouse.

Dyson (Mr.). D

The name Hetty invents for H. M. Smith to throw Barnado off the track; the second time she unfortunately says Dixon.

E

Eadhamite. WSW

A material used in making roads : Warming makes a fortune by it ; mentioned in TST-Sdtc, as named after its patentee. (One of Wells' favourite devices about 1900).

Earl of Delhi (the). WSF

The English general, in consultation with Dubois ; tall.

Earl of Kent (the). WoC

An inn at Guildford where the Beaumonts put up ; Hoopdriver makes a sketch of the sign.

Earthlings (the). MlG

The men from this world in Utopia : twelve : Amerton, Barnstaple, Barralonga, Burleigh, Catskill, Dupont, Miss Grey, Hunker, Mush, Penk, Ridley, Lady Stella. Four : Barralonga, Dupont, Penk, Ridley, killed when Utopians cut down Quarantine Crag ; the others, except Barnstaple, frozen; the Utopians restore them to life and intend to send them back to the earth.

Easting. TB

Where Carnaby's place is.

Easton (Sir Philip). RM

Amanda Benham's lover : touch of Spanish blood, suggestion of Spanish fire ; about same age as Benham and Amanda. Benham gives up his wife to him.

Easton's Syrup. CPM (The literary regimen).

Also used to doctor the sick on Maud Mary : TB ; taken by Hardy : SPH.

East Purblow. M

Where Mr. Pope's coach-works had been : he is great on the East Purblow Experiment.

Eastry (Lord). TB

Dominant at Wimblehurst : Eastry House his place ; the Eastry Arms the chief public-house.

Eden (Edward George). PS-SlE

A student of medicine, with whom Elvesham exchanges bodies.

Healthy, powerful, broad shoulders, sun-tanned hands, freckled face. When he finds himself in Elvesham's decrepit body, and house, becomes frantic, is considered mad, put under restraint : drinks a phial of poison prepared for him by Elvesham.

Eden (George).

His uncle, a journalist in Birmingham, had brought him up.

Eden (Major). WW

Loses his life on Horsell Common.

Ediswan. TB

A maker of lamp filaments (Edison evidently meant).

Editor. IDM

A cousin of the journalist ; leads campaign against Moreau.

Editor. NM

Of Home Churchman.

Mean appearance, greyish complexion, thin ; square nose, heavy wiry moustache, big Adam's apple sticking out between wings of collar. Rather ashamed of his job, but had home in Tufnell Park and three boys to be fed, clothed and educated.

Edmondshaws (the). AV

Of Wiltshire : Miss Molly Stanley had been engaged to a curate of that family.

Edward. TSD-MS

A naughty boy, crying to his father outside the MS to get inside : little white face, pallid from sweet-eating and over-sapid food, distorted by evil passions.

Edwards. TB

The spokesman of the crew of the Maud Mary.

Edwards. WSF

A designer of plays and shows, in conversation with Karenin.

Edwin. SSS-Wa

Murders his cousin Sir Harry on Xmas night : he had stood between him, and wealth and one Annie ; next Xmas, playing cards with his cousins Claude and Vitzelley, betrayed by parrot, which repeats dying appeals of victim : kills it, then himself.

Effingham. TB

Near Lady Grove.

Efflorescence (the). WSF

A period of passionate aestheticism, follows establishment of World State.

Egbert (king). WSF

The young king of most venerable kingdom in Europe (England meant) : a rebel against magnificence of his position ; comes to World conference at Brissago on foot ; first to give up his crown to the World Government : his weakness : wishes to confer Order of Merit upon Leblanc ; sent as an envoy to Ferdinand Charles.

Eisernes Kreuz. WiA

A German battleship.

Elder (an). TSD-MrSiF

Of Bignor, in Village Room ; respectable.

Election agents. NM

For Remington in Kinghamstead : two solicitors, a cheap photographer, a democratic parson, a number of dissenting ministers ; one, a little short man, brings him figures after he is returned.

Electrician. SB-Ld

With manager ; removes Holroyd's remains from dynamo.

Elizabeth. AV

Mr. Stanley's parlourmaid.

Elkinghorn (Lady Mary). TSD-Fi

There is a love interest between her and Fi, whom she eggs on to fly ; still beautiful in spite of breath of scandal and eight-and-thirty years.

Ellen. WW

See fugitives.

Eloi (the). TM

The degenerate branch of mankind : 4 feet high, live in sunshine, idleness, play and love-making, clad in tunics, purple, orange, or white, leather belts, sandals or buskins, legs and head bare, costume same for both sexes ; have lost understanding of all art and industry ; at night, the Morlocks come up and feed on them. No personality among them, except Weena.

Elphinstone (Mrs.). WW

The wife of a Stanmore surgeon (George his name), whom the brother of the narrator joins and saves from three thieves, one a sturdy rough, in the Exodus : a short woman dressed in white ; hysterical.

Elphinstone (Miss).

Her sister-in-law : dark, slender, brave : fires a revolver at the rough.

Elstead. PS-iA

The explorer of the abyss : goes down a second time but never returns.

Elves (various). TSD-MrSiF

Seen by Skelmersdale in Fairy Land; also fairies and gnomes.

Elvesham (Mr. Egbert). PS-SlE

An old philosopher and scientist, exchanges bodies with Eden by sharing a drink with him.

Little, yellow face, dull grey eyes, reddish under rims, clean-shaven, lean, wrinkled, shrivelled lips, set of false teeth, white hair, thin and long, small shoulders rounded and bent.

Knocked down and killed by a cab in Eden's body. Had had a brother.

Emma. K

Ann Kipps' cousin and lady-help in final Hythe bookshop.

Emperor. SB

In Scrope's dream of the council of Nicœa : Constantine.

Empire of the Ants. CB-EoA

A portion of South America wrested from man's power by big intelligent ants.

Employees. TB

Of Edw. Ponderevo in TB concern : travellers, many of them Irish Americans, workgirls, fillers, corkers, packers.

Employer. MU

Of the two visitors in toy factory.

Quiet, blue-eyed, humorous smile, dressed indigo blue, the artists' colour.

Employer. SB

In Princhester, important.

Tall, dark, lean, nervous.

Takes pessimistic view of labour trouble : a fight to a finish, the Church helpless.

Employers. AV

Of AV : prospective : a radical MP ; a Harley Street doctor ; a middle-aged white-powdered, bejewelled woman, reeking of scent, wants a companion ; an infirm gentleman of means, engaged upon proving the Faery Queen a ciphered treatise on molecular chemistry.

Emporium (the). K

The Folkestone Drapery Bazaar, where K is apprenticed.

Endowment of Motherhood (the). NM

Remington's scheme and platform in Handitch, a favourite scheme of Wells : payment of a salary to all mothers as such, as doing service to the state.

Engineer. WSW

Gives information to Graham on development of machinery during his lethargy.

Engineer. WiA

In conversation with Bert Smallways.

Engineers. SB-Do

Of ship ; buy fourth ostrich between them.

English climbers. RM

At Saas Fee, Switz. ; solemn, irritate Benham.

English family. RM

Of which Benham takes care in Moscow, during 1905 revolution ; father gone astray.

English gentlewoman. SPH

Miss Grammont's governess till age of 17.

Enquirers. RM

A club at Pembroke, Cam., to which Benham reads two essays.

Enterprise in India. PF

Stratton's first book.

Errand-boy. TB

Of Edw. Ponderevo at Wimblehurst.

Esmeer. NM

Like Hatherleigh ; lived somewhere in the Fens ; shrill voice, long flat fingers ; becomes a Residential Fellow ; afterwards a New Tory ; the first to warn Remington his intimacy with Isabel is known.

Ethel. SSS-Apgow

Whose bicycle Crampton undertakes to repair.

Ethiopian slaves (two). UF

Of Eliphaz, in Huss' vision.

Eudena. TST-Ssa

Ugh-Lomi's mate ; still a girl, eyes bright, smile pleasant. Coveted by Uya ; runs away with Ugh-Lomi ; helps him to fight the bear ; caught by tribe, exposed for a prey to Uya the Lion, saved by Ugh-Lomi, feeds and tends him when wounded, fights the tribe with him.

Euphemia. CPM

The journalist's wife.

Also mentioned in PS-JJ : brown-eyed ; in SCU ; Brumley's

deceased wife, who had "inspired his Euphemia books", a remembrance of same, in WSIH.

Euphemia. K

Kipps' mother.

Eureka Villa. K

Contemplated by K as a name for his house : he remembered the name from Eureka Dress Fasteners. Other suggestions : 'Ome Cottage (Ann) ; Pyjama Villa ; Maraposa ("sort of oatmeal cloth, that was") ; Saint Ann's (Kipps) ; Waddycombe (Carshot) ; Upton Manor House (old Kipps : where he had been second footman) ; Number One ; Empire Villa (Buggins) ; Sandringham (Pearce).

Eustace. PF

Like Chambers.

Euthanasia. WSW ; TST-Sdtc.

The pleasant death for rich people.

Eva. NM

A friend of Margaret.

Evans. SB-Tf

Hooker's accomplice, the first killed by poisoned thorns.

Evans. TSD-IG

Like Sanderson ; had been four weeks in America.

Evershead (Lady). NM

Present when Remington realises he loves Isabel ; old.

Evesham. TSD-dA

Hedon's second in the north : forcible, hard, tactless.

Evesham (Mr.) NM

A great statesman.

Tall, bent body, little-featured, almost elvish face, unequal mild brown eyes, gentle manner, sweet amazing oratory.

The Conservative leader ; most powerful ; a typical aristocrat ; poses as humanely tolerant ; accused of nepotism. Only casually mentioned.

Evesham (Mr.). M ; PF ; Be ; RM

Presumably the same ; interested in Trafford's work ; a

guest of Lady Ladislaw ; a probable guest at Tulliver Abbey ; like Clynes.

Evening-dress party. D

In underground, met by H. M. Smith home from trenches : a young man not much older than himself, two gorgeously dressed women.

Ewan, or Ewen. PS-Sr

One of the two workmen with Fison.

Ewart (Rickmann). TB

Bob Ewart's father, a great, improvident artist.

Ewart (Bob, or Sidney). TB

A schoolfellow of G. Ponderevo at Goudhurst, later a sculptor at Woking. Long-limbed, ridiculously tall, round knobby face, bright, active hazel-brown eyes, wiry black hair, stumpy nose, very long neck, general hairy leanness, colour-blind, which prevents his becoming a painter. Sex-tormented ; puzzled by life ; a socialist : initiates G. Ponderevo ; essentially an artist.

Examination of War. MrB

A book Mr. B starts writing.

Excursionists. SL

"Low" (Mrs. Bunting says). Witnesses of the saving of the SL.

Excursionists. WoC

At Hastings : annoyed by Hoopdriver's pause as an artist, sketching.

Ex-grocer's assistant. MrB

The best man in Hugh Britling's platoon.

another.

The worst : moon-faced, almost incapable of lacing up his boots without help and objuration.

Exodus (the). WW

The flight of the Londoners before the Martians.

Expurgator (the). NM

A newspaper hostile to the Endowment of Motherhood.

Eyebright House. FG

Lady Wondershoot's place.

F

Faber (Mrs.). Mr.B

A scaremonger ; starts hoarding food on first day of the war.

Fabian (a). TB

Interviewed by G. Ponderevo and Ewart.

Wizened, spectacled, small, vast felt hat, large orange tie.

The smallness of Fabianism, as compared with world to be reformed, discourages them.

Factory girls. WiA

In a motor-car ; like German peasant.

Fadden Art School. AV

Where the Widgett girls go.

Fairchild (Miss). JaP

The principal of Newton Hall, Joan's college at Cam.

Fairy Lady (the). TSD-MrSiF

Skelmersdale's love in Fairyland ; a sort of Queen Mab ; brown-eyed.

Family. TB

Met by G. Ponderevo in student rambles, in Harrow Road : two bold-eyed girls, father, mother, younger brothers and sisters : evening ends in public-house.

another.

Clean, cheerful, all sisters unfortunately engaged : a silk-hatted young man of eager, serious discourse, a chance encounter, takes him there : there is singing to the harmonium.

Family. MrB

At Mr. B's fancy-dress supper : golden-haired mother, two younger daughters.

Family. JaP

From Braughing ; like vicarage girls ; five sons, two daughters ; two of the boys in love with Joan.

Farm hand. TSD-MrSiF

Playing billiards with Skelmersdale in Village Room.

Farr (Mr. Joseph). UF

The third visitor of Huss.

Big ; large, round, white, shiny, clean-shaven face, uneasy hands ; grey flannel Norfolk suit, pocket-books in the breast pocket.

Head of technical section, Woldingstanton ; covets Huss' headmastership ; a disorder profiteer, believes only in interest.

Stands for third of Job's comforters, Zophar the Naamathite (Job, 2-11). In Huss' chloroform dream, "the eager, coarse-faced man in unclean linen."

Fashion-plate artist. JaP

Peter dances with her at Chelsea fancy-dress dance.

Father (a). TST-Sdtc

Of Huysmanite sect of Isis cult, Bindon's spiritual adviser.

Fawcett. CB-DiW

A school-fellow of Lionel Wallace.

Fawneys (the). PF

Relations of the Christians : children, absent-minded, lax young persons ; two girls, sweethearts of Philip and Guy Christian ; two elder people, one "the elder Miss Fawney"

Fearenside. IM

The Iping carter, brings Griffins' luggage ; his dog bites Griffin.

Featherstonehaugh. N

Like Dorvil. (The name of the employer of Wells' mother at Up Park).

Fellow-lodgers. IM

Of Griffin in Great Portland Street : one, a drink-sodden old creature, suspects him of vivisection ; another, a coster-monger, sharing the room opposite Griffin's with a butcher.

Fellow-member. M

At Trafford's club : Trafford, in love, afraid of his intrusion.

Fellow-member. PF

At Stratton's club : dark, with a scar ; advises him on journey to Switzerland.

Fellow-member. JaP

At Oswald Sydenham's club.

Fellow-members. M

Of Trafford, at Liberal Union ; all sorts ; exasperate him by their self-satisfaction.

Fellow-readers. TB

Of G. Ponderevo and Marion in Science Library, South Kensington.

Fellow-recruit. JaP

Of Peter : overhears him cursing Hetty Reinhart.

Fellow-soldier. JaP

Cuspard disturbs him in his sleep.

Fellow-student. TB

With whom G. Ponderevo quarrels about socialism : one of many, humped men from the north, pale, thin, clenched minds, intent, hard-breathing ; get ahead of him when he wastes time on Marion ; even a girl does ; they deride him in his top-hat.

Fellow-students (five). AV

Of AV in Central Imperial College : one, very white faced, 18, Russell-like hair ; one, lax, 25, in navy blue, a socialist ; one, short, red-faced, resolute ; one, a Japanese ; one, a dark, unwashed Scotchman, with complicated spectacles.

others (four).

Women, among them two schoolmistresses, Miss Klegg, preoccupied, and Miss Garvice.

Fellow-travellers. M

Of the Traffords, on way back from Switzerland : a litigious little commercial traveller in shiny grey ; a pallid old gentleman with a beard ; a rusty widow, smelling

of cheese, and her small, sniffing, bow-legged boy ; a silent young man ; an Englishman, and the conductor, disputing in the corridor.

Fellow-travellers. M

Of the Traffords, on way back from Labrador.

Fellow-traveller. JaP

Of Phœbe Sydenham in train, after kidnapping of JaP.

Fellow-workers. TST-Sdtc

Of Elizabeth Morris in Metal-beating workshop ; two or three born labour serfs ; reduced gentlewomen : one, very garrulous about a wonderful son ; another, designedly coarse in speech ; another, ever musing on dress ; two, calling each other pet names, then fall out.

Female voice. M

Calls for "the lantern" during Aunt Plessington's speech at Summerhay.

Fenton (Mrs.). SSS-Apgow

Madge Fenton's mother.

Fenton (Madge).

Some prospect of a match between her and Crampton, which his encounter with Ethel spoils ; had "a half share in Fenton's Safe Cure".

Ferdinand Charles. WSF

The Slavic fox, king of the Balkans.

Pallid fairness, remarkably long nose, thick short moustache, small blue eyes, a little too near together, long moustache, blonde, long white hands with which he worries it.

Refuses to resign in the World Government's hands, sends an aeroplane with atomic bombs against it; shot while trying to remove bombs from a cache.

his *ministers.*

Fester (Lord George). NM

Like Burshort : a racing man.

Ffrench-Cuthbertson (Sir John). D

Julip's ideal, whom he apes, of a notorious, drinking, betting gentleman.

Field-workers. TST-Sdtc

Going to meals, in huge-wheeled mechanical vehicles.

Fiery Cross (the). PS-Ssdc

Cummins' paper.

Filby. TM

One of the Time-Traveller's friends : argumentative, red-haired.

Filmer. TSD-Fi

Invents a flying-machine in 1907, shoots himself rather than fly it. Hostile mumble, nasty chin, queer dark amber eyes, weak white hands. The son of a Dover cobbler, a paid student in physics at South Kensington, then paid computer of a professor of physics, then manager of a rubber company.

Finacue Street. RM

Where Benham lives in a flat : round corner from Desborough Street.

Financial Review of Reviews. M

Taken in by Mr. Pope.

Financiers. M

With whom Trafford confers about his rubber process : Jews, bright-eyed, flushed, excitable, cunning.

Finch (Miss). WV

The Siddermorton dress-maker.

Findon Beeches. FG

Near Hickleybrow.

Firefly. D

Like Willow : fair, hazel-eyed, an electrician.

Firmin. WSF

King Egbert's secretary : formerly Professor of World Politics in London School of Sociology ; strong rather than rapid thought ; deceived by Egbert's self-opinionativeness ; he, and his valet, with an aviator, hunt and shoot Ferdinand Charles.

Fishbourne. P

Where Polly is a shopkeeper for 15 years : "a Roöötten

Beëëastly Silly Hole" ; twice referred to as Foxbourne.

Fisherman (a). WiA

At landing of Butteridge's balloon.

Fisherman (the). MrB

See Pumshock.

Fison (Mr.). PS-Sr

The first man to see a living Haploteuthis ferox : a retired tea-dealer.

Fison (Mr.). SL

Chatteris' election agent.

Fison (Miss). TB

Lady Drew's maid.

Fitz-Brilliants (the). SCU

Acquaintances of George's : the smartest people in London.

Fitzgibbon (Mr.). SB-Thr.w

Owner of the Luzon and master of the mad Malay : shoots him just in time to save Bailey.

Fitz-Jarvis tomb (the). WV

In Siddermorton churchyard.

Flack. FG

See Cossar's men.

Flack. NM

A master at City Merchants' ; something of a cricket maniac.

Fladden. NM

The Borax King ; his daughters at school with Gertrude and Sybil Minter.

Flake (Reginald). D

A name in a story Smith corrects the proofs of.

Flambeau's. WoC

Cycle-repairers at Ripley.

Flamps. SL

The owner of the SL's bath-chair.

Flange (Mr.). SL

A clergyman, catechises the SL.

Flap (Sir Jabez). FMN

FRS : thought the hollowness of the moon evidence itself—after Cavor had proved it.

Flax (Minnie). Be

Mrs. Timbre's maiden-name.

Fletcher. IM

An inhabitant of Iping ; old.

Fletcher (Miss). FG

An inhabitant of Cheasing Eyebright, comes to see young Caddles.

Flinder's swamp. TST-Mwcwm

Drained by Fotheringay.

Flo (Aunt). P

The Plump Woman.

Floor clerk. FG

Helps Bensington to escape from lynching crowd.

Flor (Sydney). M

And Mrs. F., her mother : friends of Marjorie Trafford.

Florence. D

A girl clerk at Crane and Newberry's.

Flower Dance (the). JaP

Taught Joan by her mother.

Flower-sellers (two). Bo

Mother and daughter : the only ones to see the light of the kingdom of God with Mr. Parchester.

Fluffums (little). P

The apprentices' name for Mr. Garvace.

Flump (Bessie). WV

The Siddermorton post-mistress.

Fly-by-Night (Mrs.). RM

A name of Benham's mother for Mrs. Skelmersdale.

Fog (the). TB

A poster advertising TB, first sketch drawn by Edw. Ponderevo (i. e. H. G. W.).

Folkestone Drapery Bazaar. K

Where K is apprenticed to Mr. Shalford.

Followers of girls. AV

Speak to AV in Piccadilly : one middle-aged, a little flushed, small bright brown eyes ; one, tall, fair, bluish, protuberant eyes, displaying long white hands, haunts her in her dreams.

Foot-bath (the). MIG

See Yellow Peril.

Food of the Gods. FG

The name given by Bensington to his stuff, which hastens and increases growth.

Footman (second). SB-Hpb

At Hammerpond Park ; plays toss with one of policemen.

Footman (second). PF

At Martens : Stratton's valet during his stays.

Footman. PF

Opens to Stratton after Mary's suicide ; young, scared, crying.

Footmen (three). Be

At Shonts : Thomas ; Henry (which see) ; the youngest, red-haired, bare-faced, shirt sleeves, green apron.

Footman. D

Present at H. M. Smith's cross-examination by Bramble's agent.

Footmen. TB

From whom G. Ponderevo got illegal snacks in pantries, in hard times.

Forbes medal (the). LaL

Lewisham's ambition, ruined by the coming of Ethel.

Foreman builder. Be

In pursuit of Be : regular features, large head, inflexible backbone, large, fair, full ; sweetish, authoritative, deliberate chest-voice.

Formalyn (Mr.). TSD-TaP

The narrator : slender, rather dark, a Hindu great grandmother ; gives Pyecraft the fatal recipe.

Forshaw woods. LaL

Where Lewisham and Ethel ramble.

Fortescue (Mr. Hal). AV

An actor Gwendoline Stanley marries against her father's will. Clean-shaven, large Corinthian nose, hair tremendously waving off forehead, more chin and neck than is good for a man.

A blackguard.

Fortescue (Mr.). NM

A KC ; old ; his daughters friends of Isabel Rivers ; chaperones her at Ox.

Forthundred (Lady). NM

Of Champneys.

A towering accumulation of figure and wonderful shimmering blue silk, black lace, black hair ; small fine features ; eye blue and hard ; chins, chins, chins ; intonation affectedly aristocratic.

Astonishes Remington : a peerage for all with £ 20.000 a year !

Fotheringay (Mr. George Mac Whirter). TST-Mwcw

The Man who could work miracles.

Small, eyes hot-brown, very erect red hair, moustache with ends twisted, freckles.

Four Towns (the). DoC

The district in which Leadford lives, in the Potteries : Clayton, Leet, Overcastle, Swathinglea. Identical with Arnold Bennett's Five Towns.

Fowle (Bishop). Be

His pamphlets on social evils read by Lady Laxton.

Fowler. WSF

A surgeon, operates upon Karenin ; with an assistant.

Foxbourne. P

See Fishbourne : that easternmost suburb of Brayling and Hampstead on the Sea.

Foxrock. JaP

See Powys.

Frapp (Nicodemus). TB

A cousin of G. Ponderevo, a baker.

A bent, slow-moving, unwilling dark man.

G. Ponderevo, unwilling, his unwelcome guest after being banished from Bladesover : he calls him uncle. Perfectly servile, a dirty, crushed by-product of Bladesover; a narrow, proud non-conformist, sure he is the Elect of God ; George runs away from him. Dies in the Chatham Infirmary.

Frapp (Mrs.).

His wife : young, plump, prolific, malingering ; dominates him.

Frapp (their children).

Many ; three particularly mentioned : the two elder, with whom George sleeps in same bed, one an errand-boy at an oil shop, fervently pious, the other thin, stunted, abject, a trick of pretending to be a monkey, sniffing, probably secretly diseased ; and the eldest girl.

Freckled girl (the). K

A friend of Miss Walsingham, and one of her pupils.

19, pleasant-faced, helpful, wise, motherly, benevolent ; brings K and Miss Walsingham together ; one of the decisive party on the Hythe canal.

Fremisson (Dr.). JaP

From Limpsfield ; at Peter's birth ; liked ideas.

French doctors (two). JaP

Attend to Peter after fight with Von Papen : one nice, black beard, soft eyes, long white overall ; the other, a little brown, rather tired-looking man in a képi : Peter mixes him up with the Lord God in his delirium.

French painter. PF

The principal guest at a dinner in New York, when Stratton meets Gidding again : the host, and servants, also mentioned.

French people, NM

The first seen by Remington and Willersley : oddly dressed

children, porters, workmen, police officers, women, a priest.

French soldiers. JaP

Attend to Peter after fight with Von Papen.

Frensham (Lady). MrB

A guest at Claverings : by motor from London, in veils, swathings, tremendous dust cloak, nephew driving the car ; a constitutionally triumphant woman ; a strong anti-Home ruler ; passes condemnation all round on parties, classes, ministers ; loses a brother in the war.

Freshman (Mr.). PF

Marries Alice More.

Friend. SB-Sb

Of the bacteriologist : whose supposed letter, forged, introduces the anarchist.

Friend. SB-Æi

Of the author : mentions the bones in Havers' possession to him.

Friend. TB

Of Helen Scrymgeour : gossips to G. Ponderevo about her.

Friend. JaP

Of Peter, from Cam. : like Scotch girl.

Friend. D

Of Hetty Marcus : married in Canada, with whom she wants to leave to escape from Sumner.

Friends. SB-Fso

Of Winter-Wedderburn : to whom he talks of the orchid.

Friends. RM

Of school and college days : assist Benham's father after misfortune.

Friends (two). JaP

Of Hetty Reinhart, with her and Peter in Italy, a vulgar brace of sinners. The man, some sort of painter, middle-aged, contemptuous, far too much hair ; the girl a model.

Friends of Progress. LaL

An association of South Kensington students, begotten

of Lewisham's paper on socialism; one, a silent youngster, spoke but once; another, spotted face, bulldog pipe.

Frobishers (the). LaL

The cousins and hosts of Ethel at Whortley; she, 38; he, undistinguished; two boys, one for whom Ethel writes lines imposed by Lewisham.

Frobisher. DoC

A pot-bank proprietor, a competitor of Rawdon.

Frobisher. WSF

Like Ameer Ali.

Frobisher (Mrs.). Be

A neighbour of Mr. Benshaw : old.

Frobisher (Miss Oriana). JaP

A mistress of science at Highmorton : glorious wave in golden hair, flash of lightning in glasses; had refused a professor of botany, and a fabulously rich widower.

Frobisher's. CB-DiW

Where Wallace, Gurker and Ralph dine.

Frogs (Earl of). TSD-Fi

See Volleyfire.

Fuel Commission. SPH

Of which Hardy is a member : others with him : three experts, more or less bribed; two labour men; Wagstaffe; mine-owners, railway managers, oil profiteers, financial adventurers.

Fugitives. WW

From the Martians, seen by narrator.

Husband and wife, carrying small outhouse door between them; man, means to get away from Shepperton Station; man, jesting; boatman near Shepperton inn; man, calling to a dog; woman screaming; another, hopes soldiers will stop Martians; man in blue jersey. Man, hits into narrator with portmanteau; woman, thrusts at him with hand; boatload of people; man in black, gets into water with narrator; man, knee-deep, points at Martians; people, scrambling out of water

among reeds ; string of black figures from Weybrigde.

Fugitives. WW

From the Martians, seen by narrator's brother.

Man in evening-dress, looking mad ; woman carrying child, two others ; man in dirty black, thick stick, portmanteau ; sallow youth, bowler hat, driving pony cart with 3 factory girls and 2 children.

On main North road : two men ; dirty woman, weeping, heavy bundle ; blind Salvationist, bawling : "Eternity !" ; many vehicles ; a wounded soldier ; wretched creature in night-shirt, coat over it ; man with bare leg wrapped in bloody rags, two friends bending over him ; little old man, gray military moustache, filthy black frock-coat, limping ; Ellen, a girl, 8 or 9, exhausted, weeping ; her mother in crowd ; man on horseback ; coachman ; Lord Garrick, the Chief Justice, dying, on stretcher carried by two men ; bearded, eagle-faced man, lugging bag full of sovereigns, run over and killed by cart ; its driver ; another, and a man on black horse, help narrator's brother to pull his body out ; a child, witness of scene.

Fugitives. TSD-dA

In Italy, met by Hedon and his lady.

Fulchers (the). FG

Two Hickleybrow rustics.

Fulmar (the). SB-D's e

Atkins' ship, wrecked on Antipodes Island, which Davidson sees in trance.

Furniture-dealer. D

Buys the Smiths' things.

Fürst Bismarck. WiA

A German warship.

G

Gabbitas (The Rev. Mr. E. B.). DoC

The Clayton curate, a lodger with Leadford's mother.

Plump, short ; sharp little nose, little pale eyes, glasses ; bird-like, tubby body, short legs ; innocent face, not very clean teeth, complexion whitish, sandy hair, already thin at top, about 34.

Unimaginative ; photography his chief pleasure : "he had just happened". Argues about religion with Leadford, who steals money from him to pursue Verrall and Nettie with. Alive after the Change.

Gabriel. CB-AVoJ

The Archangel ; laughs to hear the Saint boast of his martyrdom.

Gadow (Mrs.). LaL

Lewisham and Ethel's landlady.

A German, clean-looking, rather smartly dressed, fringe of flaxen curls, voluble flow of words, mostly recognisable English.

At first friendly, then makes overcharges, which leads to quarrels. A previous lodger, a captain, had stayed 3 years. Her servant slatternly. A gentleman friend pays her visits.

Gaffer Siddons. WV

A Siddermorton rustic : deaf.

Gallina woman (a). PS-PPm

Surprised with Pollock and killed by the Porroh man.

Galvanized Corpse (the). RM

A nickname given to Benham, because of rigidity in the saddle.

Gambard (Mr.). WSIH

Harman had been to his "College" at Ealing.

Gambell. P

A neighbour of Polly at Fishbourne, a green-grocer : waits at table, and his wife cooks, for extra income.

Gamblers. WSW

In a sort of Stock Exchange visited by Graham : white-faced women, red-necked, leathery-lunged men : two, prominent merchants, fighting with teeth and nails.

Gamekeeper. WSIH

His presence prevents Brumley getting over wall of Black Strand to see Lady Harman : velveteen coated, almost conventional.

Gamer (Miss Sissie). NM

Isabels Rivers' half-sister : well-dressed, 30.

Gane. NM

See Pentagram.

Ganford. M

Oxfordshire : a station, when Marjorie Pope returns from the Carmels.

Ganford House. SB

Where Scrope first wanted to live at Princhester.

Gang (the). TSD-dA

Against which Hedon had been fighting when he throws all up for his mistress.

Gant (Miss). M

A guest at Aunt Plessington's dinner, a rising young factory inspector.

Gardener. NM

A former head of City Merchants'.

Gardener. WSF

Karenin's secretary.

Gardener. PS-Li

Of Ted's uncle ; witnesses his will, with housekeeper.

Gardener. FMM

An ex-jobbing gardener, the third assistant of Cavor.

Gardener. FG

Of Dr. Winkles ; is also his coachman ; helps Carrington.

Gardener. TB

Of the Ponderevos at Beckenham.

Gardener. NM

Of Minter.

Gardener. PF

Of Burnmore Rectory.

Gardener. WSIH

At Porto Fino Monastery, visited by the Harmans and Bavarian doctor.

Unkempt, unshaven, ungainly, scarce decent rags of brown, yellow-fanged mouth full of gracious polysyllables.

Gardener. RM

At Martindale House.

Gardener. JaP

Mowing a lawn at Maidenhead.

Gardener. JaP

At Caxton school.

Gardeners (two). MlG

In Utopia : one a fair-haired, freckled, blue-eyed youth ; his real work high-pressure chemistry ; the other, dark face, brown eyes, a food expert, procures first breakfast for Earthlings.

Gardeners. PF

And garden helps of Justin at Martens : fourteen of them.

Garden lad. FG

Cutting Dr. Winkle's hedge, saves Carrington's life, by cutting giant larvae with shears.

Gargoo. M

Her little sisters' name for Marjorie Pope.

Gargoyle (Professor). CPM

Travels the world to collect curses and swear words.

Garradice (Miss). WSIH

On expedition to see Lady Harman at Black Strand with Lady Beach-Mandarine. One of those mute, emotional, nervous spinsters, who drift detachedly with quick, sudden movements, glittering eye-glass, pent up imminent look, about our social system.

Garrick. WW

See fugitives.

Garstein Fellows (the). SB

Rich Princhester business people, at whose house Scrope meets Lady Sunderbund ; he, has fingers in various chem-

ical businesses ; his wife, one of the banking Grunenbaums, the fair, tall sort, a decided tendency to smartness ; their eldest son, a dark, romantic-looking youngster from Eton.

Garvace (Mr.). P

Senior partner and manager of Port Burdock Drapery Bazaar.

Short, stout, that modest air of pride which often goes with corpulence, choleric, decisive, hands like bunches of fingers.

Little Fluffums his nickname. Dismisses Parsons.

Garvell (Archie). TB

Half-brother to Beatrice Normandy.

Fair-haired, supercilious-looking, weedily lank, much taller than G. Ponderevo, but little heavier.

Fights G. Ponderevo ; his respects for the rules his downfall. Later a smart, impecunious soldier; tries to interest G. P. in horse-racing.

Garvice (Miss). AV

A fellow-student of AV.

Tall, graceful, distinguished intellectual incompetence : her instinct really for house-keeping.

Gasthorne (Mary). M

A novelist : like Remington.

Gaswork Lane, Starling's Cottages. PS-Pp

Near Mr. Coombes' house.

Gatekeeper. PF

Of Fürstin Letzlingen : she buys toys for his children at Worms.

Gatekeeper. JaP

Of Lady Charlotte Sydenham : white-aproned.

Gates. NM

The headmaster of City Merchants'.

Lean, loose-limbed, almost conical baldness, grizzled pointed beard, small-featured, tall, dignified ; rather stupid but honest, eager to be liberal-minded ; never birch-

ed ; introduced German, and new tables for old ones.

Gatling (Lord). SB

A railway peer in Princhester, gives Scrope unfavourable information about his see.

Gawdsaker (the). M

The person who says : For God's sake, in argument.

Geedge (Mrs. Winnie). Be

A friend of Miss Philips in the caravan.

Inconspicuous ; pretty clear white profile, black hair, simple gray dress, Norfolk jacket.

Geedge (Mr.).

Her husband : super-aquiline, nose like a rudder, holds his face as a hatchet in a procession ; his pride, to be mistaken for Sir Edward Grey ; inflexibly a man of honour.

Gellett. AV

Capes' laboratory attendant.

General Intelligence Machine (the). WSW

The chief public loud-speaker.

General practitioner. M

At birth of Trafford's child : hesitating, old-fashioned, ill equipped ; a theological objector to chloroform.

Genius (young). SB-Tt

His science notes lead Javvers to believe in reality of Anomalopteryx Jejuna, through a mistake in translation from German.

Gentleman. SCU

Prosperous-looking, gold watch-chain, rebuked by cook-artist for talking art.

Gentleman. CPM

Judge of Lowson and Mac Bryde's game.

Gentleman. TB

In attendance on Prince at Bladesover.

Gentlemen. TSD-Sb

Psychic invertigators, with Mrs. Bullock ; quiet ; four or five ; one looks at watch to show séance is nearly finished, which drives Bessel's spirit to action.

Geologist (little). FG

Flies for his life when Caddles, maddened, leaves his pit.

George. CPM

The narrator, a man of letters.

George. SCU ; PS-JJ

The same.

George. SB-Sb

The cabman who drives the bacteriologist in pursuit of the anarchist, with another driving his wife in pursuit of him.

George. SB-Fm

Like Hooker.

George. WV

A servant of Hilyer.

George. JaP

See interruptors.

Gerilleau. CB-EoA

Of the Benjamin Constant, sent against the ants.

A creole, liquid eyes, conceptions of etiquette and discipline pure-blooded Portuguese.

A Brazilian lady had played a part in his promotion ; feels he is on a fool's errand ; fires his gun at the ants once.

German. WiA

Brings news of American aeroplane attack in mess-room of Vaterland. Red-faced, sturdy, light eyelashes, a scar.

German. RM

At Essen, boasts of Zeppelins to Benham.

Beastly snuffy little man, ill-fitting frock-coat, dirty table manners.

Another : in Russia, astonished to see Prothero weeping in train.

German. JaP

A fellow-traveller of Peter and Oswald between Hanover and Berlin.

Typical, glasses and all : believes in imperialistic educational mission for Germany : map, school, sword, the triangle of German life.

German boy. WiA

Killed by bullet in the Vaterland.

German doctor. WiA

At Smallways' landing in Germany : earnest-faced, emaciated, white moustache.

German engineers (two). WiA

Killed by Japanese swordsmen at Niagara : blue shirts and trousers : one, shapely ; the other, sturdy, little, rather fat.

German flying-man. WiA

Killed in battle of North Atlantic, hits funnels of an ironclad.

German governess. NM

Of Isabel Rivers in Victoria, London ; elderly.

Germanicus. WiA

A German warship.

German musician. WiA

With whom Butteridge quarrels in Piccadilly.

German officer. WiA

Tall, in blue, at Smallways' landing in Germany.

another.

With Smallways' portfolio, containing Butteridge's plans.

another.

Tall, bird-like, small head, long nose, very pale hair.

Has to give his cabin on Vaterland to Smallways ; saved on Goat Island with Prince and Smallways ; bolts, after Karl is killed ; drowned crossing to bank.

German officers (two). WiA

With Karl in interview with Smallways.

German peasant. WiA

Runs in pursuit of Smallways' balloon : elderly, intoxicated-looking.

German prisoners. JaP

With guard, seen by Oswald at Stanton ; well-fed, healthy, uncowed.

Germans (two). WiA

Injured at landing of Vaterland.

Germans (two). NM

Passed by Remington and Willersley in mountains : an old man and his daughter, a tall, fair girl.

Germans (two young). JaP

At Capri ; witness drowning of Arthur and Dolly Stubland, testify to her being last survivor ; of Krupp's social circle.

German sailor. WiA

Hanged from Adler, in sight of air–fleet, for being in possession of matches.

German sentinel. WiA

Near Smallways, in American aeroplane attack.

German soldier. WiA

Brings rolls and coffee to Smallways in bed.

two others.

Huge, in grey ; carry him after his landing.

two others.

Waiting at dinner on Vaterland.

German students. JaP

Watched by Oswald and Peter in Berlin when Kaiser passes : "an absolutely distinct variety of the young human male" : all possessed by puerile militarism.

German telegraphist. WiA

With Vaterland.

German tourist. WiA

Sleeping in the open : Butteridge's waistcoat, thrown overboard by Smallways, falls on his face.

Gibberne (Professor). TSD-NA

The inventor of the New Accelerator ; the narrator's neighbour in Folkestone, a mighty jester.

High forehead, long black eyebrows, Mephistophelian touch on face.

Gibberne's B Syrup.

One of his remedies.

Gibbins. IM

An amateur naturalist : hears Griffin swear to himself.

Gibbles. TSD-MS

A pet name for Gip.

Gibbs. FMM

The second assistant of Cavor, a joiner.

Gibbs. M

A cricketer at a country match seen by Mr. Pope.

Gidding. PF

An American idealist.

35, clean-shaven.

Enormously rich : met by Stratton on steamer from Brindisi to Egypt ; later again in America : a believer in Wellsian gospel and World State; in collaboration with Stratton starts gigantic scheme of publishing for education of world.

Giddy. WiA

See Cassini.

Giddy (Miss Patricia). WiA

A submarine prospector ; discovers gold off coast of Anglesea.

Giddy Bridge (the). FMM

Cavor and Bedford could not pass it : really the gangway to a down-bound balloon.

Gilder (a). PS-Aa

In Monson's employ.

Giorgio. RM

See Albania.

Gip. TSD-MS

The narrator's little boy.

Girl. WV

Gathers flowers on Gotch's grounds, leading to Angel's intervention.

Girl. PS-Aa

Mentions Monson's Folly to Phlox, Monson overhearing her : pretty, beautiful voice, soft grey eyes.

Girl. PS-Li

Ted's uncle's servant : "an artful bit of goods".

Girl. TST-Ssa

Calls to Ugh-Lomi to join tribe again, when Master Horse drops him near them.

Girl. TST-Ssa

Brings Si to Eudena after she and Ugh Lomi have beaten tribe.

Girl. TSD-VS

Half-caste ; pursued by man with silver bridle.

Girl. TSD-dA

Hedon's mistress : pretty, white neck, little curls, grave grey eyes ; shot through the heart at Paestum while they escape between two armies.

Girl. TB

Assistant of Edw. Ponderevo at Raggett Street.

Girl. NM

Remington's first love at 15.

Met her at Monkeys' Parade : one of two, warm-tinted faces, clouds of dark hair, dark eyes ; sisters ; Remington's girl the shorter ; they do not go beyond a few walks.

Girl. NM

Suffering from lead-poisonning, seen by Minter and Remington.

Sickly looking, sallow face, painful eyes, dragging her limbs.

Girl. NM

At the Baileys' : slender, in pale blue ; a young political wife.

Girl. PF

One of Stratton's first loves : met in a train ; quick colour, roguish smile ; an Auntie to be considered.

another.

In a tobacconist's shop in the Harbury High Street.

Girl. WSF

Helps Barnet when starving ; reddened cheeks, black eyebrows.

Girl. JaP

Looking after sheep in Italy, makes Dolly Stubland think of work.

Girl. MlG

In Utopia, with whom Mr. Barnstaple has long conversation : 11 years old.

Girl. MlG

In Utopia : brings him his morning tea : answers : Why Not ? to his : Good morning.

Girl. SPH

Bathing at Dymchurch : Hardy's first love when thirteen.

Girl. D

With a man ; pass without noticing Smith when shot by Sumner.

Girl apprentice. WoC

In the dressmaking department ; the Fair Lady of the apprentice, Hoopdriver's assistant.

Girl artists (two). M

Let their cottage to Trafford at Great Missenden.

Girl friend. K

Of Miss Walsingham ; less attractive than the freckled girl.

Girl messenger. MrB

In pinafore, brings telegram announcing Hugh's death.

Girl in Green (the). CB-DiW

In the wonderful garden : tall, fair, smiling.

Girls. WSW

Waiting on Graham at dinner : charmingly dexterous.

Girls. WSW

In a class-room, with a sort of phonograph for a teacher.

Girls (two). FMM

At Bedford's return on Littlestone beach : awe-stricken, with spades.

Girls (two). TB

Salute George Ponderevo passing through Bladesover village with Lichtenstein.

Girls (two). TB

Witnesses of G. Ponderevo's flight in Lord Roberts α.

Girls. NM

Passed by Remington and Willersley in the Alps : one like Ceres, reaping-hook in brown hand.

Girls. NM

In a little theatre at Locarno visited by Remington and Willersley, in operatic Swiss peasant costume.

Girls (two). NM

With whom Isabel Rivers and Remington take a walk.

Girls (two). JaP

And a little boy, at Saint George and the Venerable Bede ; spoke French well.

"*Girls*". JaP

With whom Peter had been on the spree in London.

Girl-students (four). LaL

With Miss Heydinger.

Gladys. MrB

Mr. B's little American car ; he had to sell it. (Wells' own at the time was a Ford).

Glanville (The Lady Jane). SL

Of Highton Towers ; whose maid Parker becomes after departure of the SL.

Glanville blast furnaces. DoC

In Clayton.

Glassbound (Annie). TB

A Duffield villager : very big, a little off her mind.

Glassingtons (the). MrB

Two nephews of Lady Homartyn, killed, one in Flanders, one in Gallipoli.

Glazebrook. NM

Mentioned by Panmure, tells a story of Pekin in 1900.

Glendower (Miss Adeline). SL

Jilted by Chatteris for the SL.

27, dark hair, grey eyes, serious views, rather tall, protec-

tive to the lower classes, statistical, great on blue books, something of a socialist : « Marcella (Mrs. Humphry Ward's heroine) come to life" ; very rich ; a paying guest of the Buntings.

Glendower (Miss Mabel).

Her half-sister ; 17, much less wealthy, more ordinary.

Gluckstein (Jimmy). RM

At whose house Benham meets Mrs. Skelmersdale.

Glue (Sarah). WV

Of Church Cottages : a Siddermorton inhabitant.

Glue (Mrs.) FG

A Hickleybrow rustic.

Glue (Sally). TB

A Duffield villager : 85 years old.

Guards. SB-Hpb

Over the captured burglars, with the three policemen and the butler : two game-keepers with loaded guns, an ostler, a carman.

Gobbin. WSIH

An art critic, tells Charterson of Miss Sawbridge's friends' outrage on Blapton. Lot of hair, loose tie a detachment from all decent restraints.

Gobble's sausages. WiA

An advertisement near Cardiff, seen by Smallways on return to England.

God. UF

In Prologue in Heaven : veiled, almost hidden in light, hair like wool, eyes like blue of infinite space ; effect of stable, remote, mountainous grandeur.

God. SB

In Scrope's first vision.

Godfrey. FG

Colonel Hicks' keeper ; kills the first giant wasp.

God in the Car (the). TB

Helen Scrymgeour's name for Edw. Ponderevo (from novel by Anthony Hope).

Gold. MlG

A Utopian killed by Barralonga's car.

Golden Age (the). TM

Explored by the Time-Traveller : AD 802.701.

Golden anchor. WoC

An inn at Fareham, where Hoopdriver and Jessie are nearly caught.

Golden Dragon. WoC

At Ripley, where the Beaumonts stop.

Golden Pheasant. WoC

At Blanford, where Hoopdriver and Jessie put up at night.

Golfer. Be

A drunken admirer of Miss Philips, forced to retreat by Be.

Big, heavy, short-cropped moustache, great deal of neck and dewlap, solemn expression.

Golfers. Be

His friends : take him away.

One, the tallest, fair, serious-looking ; one, little, bright-eyed, fresh-coloured face sticking forward openly, open, projecting eyes, open mouth, cheeks frank, chest and stomach held out, legs leaning forward from feet, clean-shaven, cheerful yellow vest ; one, aquiline, cascade moustache, wrinkled eyes, gray-clad.

Golfers (two). K

Like cabmen.

Golfers (two). RM

Red-jacketed : like Men exercising horses.

Gomshott. TST-Mwcwm

Fotheringay's employer : young.

Gondoleers. NM

Rowîng Remington and Margaret in Venice ; also another later.

Gooch. SL

Chatteris' valet, the last but one to see him.

Good (Matilda). D

A lodging-house keeper in London, with whom the Smiths live after the father's death. Larger than any woman H. M. Smith had seen ; in black, outbreaks of soiled lace, large gold rimmed brooch, gold chain, cap ; face as unanatomical as body, considerable moustache, overhung, slightly mischievous mouth, two different large dark-grey eyes, squinting ; voice a whisper, easy, wheezy, not unkindly laughter ; varicose veins ; leaves all the work to Mrs. Smith and Prudence.

Good Hope (the). WoC

An inn where Hoopdriver stops on way to Northchapel.

Good Intent (the). TB

An inn at Gravesend where G. Ponderevo stays before sailing in the Maud Mary.

Goodwood. D

A race-course near Cherry Gardens.

Goody Ansell. WV

A poor person at Siddermorton.

Goopes (the). AV

Advanced people, central in Miss Miniver's universe.

Vegetarian, chidless, servantless : he, small, dark, reserved, large inflexible-looking convex forehead ; she, pink, high-spirited, chin passing insensibly into full, strong neck.

See : party at their house.

Gope. JaP

The stove, personified by Peter.

Gordon. JaP

A fellow-aviator of Peter, brought down by a German.

Gordon-Nasmyth. TB

An explorer, reveals the quap on Mordet Island to the Ponderevos.

Lank, sunburnt, yellow-brown, hatchet face, one faded blue eye, the other a closed and sunken lid.

Breaks a leg in a motor smash.

Gore (Bill). WiA

A bully, terrifies neighbourhood of Horsham, annoys Edna : Smallways shoots him at sight : he also kills one of his companions, wounds the other.

Gorver. TB

Like Collingshead.

Gorrell-Browning. DoC

The Chancellor of the Duchy.

Big, round-faced, vain, self-indulfgent, presumptuous, old.

Gosling. WoC

An apprentice at Antrobus and Co.

Ruddy, red-haired ; very short tailless black coat, very high collar.

Gossipers. FG

About the giant princess and Redwood's love-making : Sir Arthur Poodle Bootlick ; the old bishop of Frumps ; the first footman ; the woman stationer near the palace ; "Picaroon", a writer in "Gossip".

Gotch (Sir John). WV

The chief landholder in Siddermorton. Lady G. also mentioned.

Small, scrubby hair, small, thin nose, face cracked with wrinkles, tight brown gaiters, riding whip.

A ferocious defender of his rights : assaults the Angel, and is severely punished.

Goudhurst. TB

Where G. Ponderevo goes to a boarding school with Ewart.

Gould (Mr.). IM

The probationary assistant in the National school at Iping.

Governess. PS-Imv

Of the "Morton mite" : hard.

Governess. PF

The first in charge of Stratton's education at home.

Governess. PF

Of the Fawney children ; perpetually vociferating reproaches.

Governess. PF

Of Mary Christian at Burnmore : attenuated.

Governess. WSIH

Of Lady Harman's children : a Swiss.

Governess. RM

Employed to bring Benham to visit his mother, alternately with maid and manservant of Marayne.

Governesses. PF

And maids, of the Justin children.

Graf Zeppelin. WiA

A Germain airship : picks up Prince and party in Labrador after wreck of Vaterland : its captain and doctor mentioned.

Graham. WSW

The Sleeper.

Tall, dark, resolute white face.

A socialist, divorced from his wife, overworked, falls in a trance in 1897, awakes in 2.100 : finds himself master of the world through automatic increase in his property, controlled by Council : Ostrog, a demagogue, uses him as a tool of his own ambition, lulls him into inaction by wonders of new world ; brought to sense of responsibility by Helen Wotton, fights for sweated masses in name of 19th century ideal ; flies alone against Ostrog's aeroplanes ; killed. His party wear black badges.

Graham (Constance). M

A friend of Marjorie Pope : an aunt of hers thoroughbred but very dirty.

Grakham. SB-Fm

An ethnologist : in conversation with the Fm.

Grammont (Mr.). SPH

VV's father, a big oilman in New York ; small-headed, grey-haired, wrinkled face, sunken brown eyes, face totally, systematically inexpressive ; most intractable. His wife had not been ordinary, whatever else you called her.

Grammont (Miss). SPH

Hardy's last, platonic love : VV her petname.

About 25, looks younger, black hair, sunburnt, smiling, faint flavour of the Amerindian in broad brow and soft cheek-bones, voice soft, pleasing. The crisis in her life a three days adventure in Paris with Caston ; engaged to Gunter Lake; meets Hardy at Stonehenge; they fall in love in abstract way, both passionate for world-order, feel like Man and Woman taking hold of life ; they part after a kiss or so, resolved to remain on higher plane.

Grampians (Lady). M

Like Claridge.

Grand-Lunar (the). FMM

The Master of the Moon.

Just a brain-case several yards in diameter, minute elfin eyes, dwarfed body, insect-jointed limbs shrivelled and white, weak little hand tentacles.

On learning of folly and wickedness of men, decides to suppress Cavor, the only possessor of secret that enables them to come to moon.

Grandmother. JaP

Seen by Joan in night club, making free with young gentleman.

Grant. NM

An acquaintance of Margaret.

Granta (the). WSIH

One of Brumley's books.

Graper. WSIH

Harman's staff-manager.

Great Collapse (the). WiA

The fall back into sordid, cow and pig keeping life, of the survivors of mankind.

Great Desolation (the). D

Like Poison Gas War.

Great Revival (the). DoC

After the Change.

Greek sailor. RM

On deck of boat between Spalato and Cattaro.

Green (Mrs.). SB-Thr.w

Bailey's housekeeper.

Greene (Sopwith). JaP

Like Scotch girl ; a musician ; Adela Murchison at one time in love with him.

Greenfield (Mrs.). FG

Lady Wondershoot's housekeeper.

Greenlake. MlG

See Arden.

Green Vapours. DoC

See the Change.

Gregg. WW

A butcher, one of the first at Martian shell on Horsell Common.

Greiffenhagen. TB

A scientist ; his work quoted to account for loss of Maud Mary.

Grenfell (the). M

A steamer, takes the Traffords back from Port Dupré : (named after Mr. W. T. Grenfell, the physician and explorer).

Greve. WSIH

A Bavarian doctor in attendance on Harman.

Bright, young, perfectly square blonde head, incurable frock coat, manners of less kindly type of hotel porter.

Grey (Miss Greeta). MlG

An actress, one of those to cross into Utopia.

A frankly blonde beauty, white flannel tailor-made suit.

Was being treated to a week-end by Lord Barralonga; unintelligent ; wants to take to Utopian dress, or rather undress.

Grey and Roberts Deep Mine (the). PF

Seen by Stratton in South Africa ; Lady Ladislaw had holdings in it.

Griffin. IM

The Invisible Man.

Powerful, about 30, an albino.

A student of physics : lowers the refractive index of his body to that of the air, to make himself invisible ; sets house of importunate landlord on fire ; exposed to cold and hunger, steals clothes and food ; quarters himself, muffled and disguised, at Coach and Horses, Iping ; tries to find an ally : Marvel, by force ; Kemp, by persuasion. Betrayed by Kemp, runs wild, wants to establish reign of terror ; caught in crowd and killed, when his body becomes visible again.

his father.

From whom he steals money, not his, driving him to suicide.

his sweetheart.

"A very ordinary person", when he sees her again after ten years.

Griffiths (Georgina). WoC

The heroine of A Soul Untrammelled : 23 : lived freely in a flat in Paris.

Grimes (Mr.). JaP

Lady Charlotte Sydenham's solicitor.

Lean, long, faded, blond, 45 or so, thin, high tenor voice ; mumbles his thumb-nail and winces as he talks.

Grimthorpe (Lord). NM

Remington wants to answer a letter of his in the Times.

Grocer (a). FG

Killed by a giant wasp.

Grocer (a). DoC

Wiggins' neighbour and competitor ; they become reconciled after the Change.

Grocer. TB

Of Bladesover.

Grocer. TB

Whose tomb Ewart makes, as a pot-boiler.

Grocer cousins. TSD-MWH

Of Miss Winchelsea : whose derision she feared if she became Mrs. Snooks.

Grogram (Mrs.). IM

An Iping rustic.

Groom (a). SB-Thr.w

Killed by the mad Malay.

Groom (a). RM

At Chexington.

Groombridge. JaP

The occasional gardener at the Ingle-Nook.

Groundsman. RM

Like gardener.

Group(a) .WW

At gate of house, Oriental Terrace, when narrator runs from Horsell Common : laugh at men from Mars talk : two men and woman.

Group Jealousy. PF

in Religious Persecution, Racial Conflicts and War : a book prepared by Stratton.

Grubb. WiA

Bert Smallways' employer : pirate-souled, black-smeared face by day, music-hall side in evening ; dreaming of a patent lever chain ; his bicycle shop unsuccessful ; quarrels with his landlord ; leaves premises by stealth.

Grummet. WV

Hilyer's man-servant.

Grummet. LaL

The perennial official of the Books at the Normal School of Science.

Grundy (Mr.). TB

Ewart's idea : there is no Mrs. G. : rather lean, out of sorts, early middle age, bunchy black whiskers, worried eye.

Grunenbaum. SB

Mrs. Garstein Fellows' maiden name.

Guards. WSW

Of Graham ; one killed in battle of the darkness with the red police.

Guard. SPH

At Salisbury Station when Martineau leaves Hardy.

Gubbitt. TB

A pet name of Susan Ponderevo for her husband.

Guest (a). JaP

Of Powys with Oswald and Peter.

Guest-master. D

Of the Utopian guest-house in which Sarnac tells story : jolly.

Guests. NM

Of Mrs. Seddon when Remington meets Margaret : two or three young husbands and wives, one a romantic figure, abundant curly hair, grey felt hat, loose shot silk tie, red purple, long frock coat, grey trousers, brown shoes ; two tennis-playing youths ; a father and three daughters, reet Staffordshire ; mothers with daughters ; aunts ; a little curate, interested in Margaret ; one of Gertrude Minter's friends, with whom she corresponds under initials ; a cheerful lady in pink, pink bonnet.

Guests. NM

At the Baileys', on Remington's first visit : a girl ; a bishop ; wife of Secretary of State for war ; ex-member of School Board ; distinguished-looking stranger wearing ribbon ; on second visit : woman factory inspector ; Educational Minister for New Banksland.

Guests. M

Like Paradise ; various and vague.

Guests. M

At Solomonson's first dinner to the Traffords : old gentleman with coloured button ; another, with ribbon ; countess with historical pearls ; half a dozen other distinguished people.

Guests. M

At Aunt Plessington's first dinner to the Traffords : veget-

arian health specialist; rising young woman factory inspector; phrenologist, and dumb, obscure, inevitable wife; colonial bishop; baroness—more taste than capacity for intellectual society; wealthy jam and pickle manufacturer, and wife; young man of abundant hair and cadaverous silences, the editor of Upward and On.

Guests. PF

At the Evesham lunch at Burnmore House: Sir Godfrey Klavier; little lady in black; two or three casual people; one of the Roden girls; a young guardsman; some other men; Mr. Roperstone, a little peaked man, and Mrs.

Guests. PF

At the Tarvilles' dinner: Ellersley, just back from Arabia; Ethel Manton; Lady Hendon; Duchess of Clynes; tall grey man, broad crimson ribbon; lady on Stratton's right; man on Mary's left.

Guests. PF

Of Justin, interested in his chintz oil jar collection.

Guests (three). RM

At Mrs. Morris' house when Benham comes to say good-bye: a literary youth, Byronic visage, very dark curly hair, number of extraordinarily mature chins; girl friend of Betty Morris, drawing for advertisements in London; silent colourless friend of Rathbone-Sanders.

Guide. WSW

See messengers.

Guide. RM

Shows Benham and Amanda over Certosa di Pavia; elderly but animated; one of a knot of unattractive ones.

Guides (five). M

Of the Traffords in Labrador: half-breeds, Scottish or French and Indian; sober, experienced: three Mackenzies, two brothers and a cousin; Raymond Noyes, a relation of George Elson, Wallace and Hubbard's guide; Lean, 18.

Gully (Mr.). WV

Of Sidderton : a rival of Mr. Hilyer in ornithology.

Gumm (The Rev. Capel). M

Gramophone records of his sermons given by Partington to his fiancée.

Gunn (Mrs.). WoC

The housekeeper at Antrobus and Co.

Gunn (Mr. Thomas). TSD-MWH

With one of whose parties—14 days 14 guineas—Miss Winchelsea and friends go to Rome.

Gunners. WW

At Ripley : bolt before Martians. Others, at Saint George's Hill, show fight, but destroyed except one or two.

Gunners. JaP

Help Peter after landing from burning balloon.

Gurker. DoC

The Chancellor of the Exchequer.

Deep throaty voice, big nose, coarse mouth, dropping lower lip, eyes peering amidst folds and wrinkles. A Jew.

Gurker. CB-DiW

An influential politician ; Lionel Wallace with him, with expectations of place in Ministry, when he passes DiW the fourth time.

Gustick. WV

A Siddermorton rustic, chases the Angel from her door : grey, dusty hair, dirty pink dress unhooked, stringy throat.

GV (the). WoC

The governor, in draper's assistant slang.

Gwendolen. CPM

See Di Sorno.

Gwendolen. K

The Kippses' first servant : languid; unauthentic golden hair; engaged to a sergeant-major; had been in an hotel.

Gwenn. M

An old fellow-student of Trafford, editor of Scientific Re-

view ; gets him lectures, and writing of notes in special publications.

H

Hacker's Home Bicycle. M
Symbolical of the futility of "Movements".

Haddon (Doctor). SB-Fso
Attends to Winter-Wedderburn after accident with orchid.

Haddon. PS-UK
The surgeon who operates upon the narrator.

Haggenheimers (the). JaP
Like Mondaines.

Hagshot. SCU
An acquaintance of George's uncle : a cad.

Hagshot. SB-Thr. w
In pursuit of mad Malay : black-bearded, flannels, red belt, vast felt hat.

Haha. TST-Ssa
A child, curly, scarce toddling.

Haig (Dr.). TB ; NM ; M
The inventor of a system of dietary ; Hubert Plessington is a Haigite.

Hail Bambino, and the Grain of Mustard Seed. JaP
Phœbe Stubland's great book, about the tremendousness of children ; Ruskinian-Carlylese.

Hairdresser. WoC
In Havant : from whom Hoopdriver buys toilet requisites.

Hairdresser. TB
On board Portland Castle.

Hairdresser. JaP
Like outfitter.

Half-brother. NM
Of Margaret Remington ; died at 13.

Halibut. SB-Mgn

A scientist, with whom Hapley thinks of quarrelling after Pawkins' death.

Hall. TB

An old game-keeper at Bladesover.

Hall (Mrs. Jane). IM

The innkeeper of the Coach and Horses.

Hall (George). IM

Her husband ; drives the Iping conveyance.

Hallery. Bo

The fanatic exponent of Mind of the Race idea, invented by Bo for his book of that name.

His gospel pure Wellsian ; presides over Congress of wits at Bâle to revive letters ; his presidential address puts audience to flight ; conscious of irritant quality of his teaching, in spite of earnestness and truth : an acute piece of self-criticism on Wells' part.

Hall of Atlas (the). WSW

The seat of the Council.

Hall-porter. SB

At Chatteris' club.

Hall-porter. SB

Of Lummidge's Private and Family Hotel, the last man to see Chatteris. Irish type of face, short nose, long upper lip, and the rest ; bad teeth.

Hall-porter. TSD-TaP

Of Formalyn's club.

Halstead. IM

A prison-town, in neighbourhood of Burdock.

Hammergallow (Lady). WV

Of Siddermorton House, and owner of most of the village.

A dear old lady, ropy neck, ruffled countenance, spasmodic gusts of odd temper; deaf; uses speaking trumpet; autocratic ; a sturdy broad protestant ; invites the Angel to a music tea, to produce him as a genius ; thinks him an illegitimate child of the Vicar.

Hammerpond House and Park. SB-Hpb

Lord Aveling's place, the scene of Watkins' adventures.

Hammerpond (Lady). SB-Hpb

A neighbour of the Avelings.

Hampden (Richard). M

A friend of the Traffords.

Hampton. DoC

The postmark Leadford pretends to read on Nettie's farewell letter to her mother.

Hampton End. PF

Near Burnmore : a carriageful of guests of Lady Ladislaw from there.

Handitch. NM

The constituency which elects Remington with the Endowment of Motherhood as his platform.

Handitch Sentinel. NM

A newspaper ; fights Remington.

Handling-Machines. WW

Used by Martians for putting other machines together : metallic spiders, five jointed agile legs, very many jointed levers, bars, and tentacles.

Hangbrow (Judge). FG

His rough looks a contrast to Redwood's gentlemanly air.

Hankey. FG

Near Hickleybrow.

Hankin. RM

A dramatist.

Hannah. WSIH

An aunt of Susan Burnet, a poor housekeeper.

Hansom cabby. JaP

Outside the Plantain when Oswald Sydenham leaves.

Hapley. SB-Mgn

An entomologist : the Periplaneta Hapliia named after him.

Disordered black hair, queer dark eyes, eloquent, vast energy.

Haunted to madness by an imaginary moth he thinks to be the ghost of Pawkins, a dead opponent in a controversy.

Hapley (W.T).

His son.

Haploteuthis Ferox. PS-Sr

A genus of giant octopus : the Sr.

Happy Phagocyte (the). TB

A poster advertising TB : sketched by Edw. Ponderevo (i.e. H. G. Wells).

Harbinger (Mr.). TST-Ce

A scientist : can see nothing in the Crystal egg.

Harblow (Bunting). NM

A friend of Remington, an old Blue, an Under-Secretary of State : well under control of his wife, an able little cousin of his : they have a boy.

Harblow (Mrs.). WSIH

The Harman children's head-nurse, middle-aged, respectable.

Harborough (Mrs.). SCU

George's uncle's fate.

Harborough (Mrs.). CPM

Euphemia makes her elope with worthy Mr. Scrimgeour in a novel of hers.

Harbury. PF

The Stratton's school, generation after generation : not bad for them.

Harburonian (the). PF

The Harbury school-magazine.

Hardhurst (Lily). TSD-MWH

An acquaintance of Miss Winchelsea.

Hardingham Hotel. TB

Where Edw. Ponderevo takes a suite of rooms.

Hardy (Delia). WV

Mr. Hilyer's little maid : her elder sister a cripple. Soft lips, little white teeth. Feels the Angel's nature ; loves

him ; rushes to her death in burning vicarage to save his violin. Her love pays him for all misery of this world.

Hardy (Sir Richmond). SPH

A fuel expert, torn between desire for world-order and insistance of sex. Elderly, 5 feet 11.

Father of a child by Martin Leeds. His thought pure Wellsian : Man on his planet taking control of life... Restless ; brings symptoms to Martineau ; starts on motoring-tour with him ; meets Miss Grammont .at Stonehenge ; they fall in love, abstractedly, then part. Dies of pneumonia, after leaving his mark on report of Fuel Commission. Had two sisters.

Hardy (Lady).

His wife : frail, little, blue-eyed, uneven shoulders, delicate sweet profile ; 7 years younger than he.

Their children.

Helen, a daughter, married in America ; a son in India ; a boy had died at 3.

Hare's. WoC

In Putney : from whom Hoopdriver buys his machine second-hand.

Harker (Archie). IM

A young inhabitant of Iping.

Harlow Technical College. SB-D's e

Where Davidson's seizure takes place : near Highway Arch.

Harman (Sir Isaac). WSIH

A rich business man, owner of the International Bread Stores.

38 when he marries Ellen Sawbridge, 17 : lean, hair gray, shot brown, sharp nose, thin-lipped mouth all awry and compressed, clean-shaven, features irregular, diabetic complexion ; an invalid with some obscure kidney disease. Obstinate, implacable, ungenerous, an unfair player, a tyrant and monster of jealousy ; immensely successful. Considers his wife his property : carries her to Black Strand to tame her ; after her escape, and release

from prison, grants her a charter. Builds International Hostels for his waitresses as concession to her feelings. Dies of stroke in Italy, after reading Brumley's ambiguous letter to his wife.

Harman (Lady Ellen or Ella).

His wife.

Exceptional beauty, tall, big soft mouth, great masses of blue black hair, broad, low forehead, eyes dark brown, nearly black, small voice for her size. Had been Miss Sawbridge : rushed from school to marriage at 17, the mother of four children at 26 ; her life a struggle from dependence as a bought and paid for thing to freedom ; finds temporary outlet in suffrage movement, breaks a post-office window, does a month imprisonment. Brumley's friendship, innocent all the time, her support : she marries him after Sir Isaac's death.

Their childern.

Millicent, Florence, Annette, and a baby : pretty, but with their father's nose and possessive passion.

Harman (Mrs.).

Sir Isaac's mother : the widow of a bankrupt steam-miller : homely, practical ; curious, vulgar, wise (Lady Beach Mandarin's opinion).

Dependents (various).

On Harman : a doctor, elderly, trustworthy ; a secretary and stenographer, with his wife ; the second nurse of the children, subdued, intelligent.

Harringay. CPM

An artist, a friend of Dunstone.

Harringay (George). WV

Like Rathbone Slater : interested in the younger Miss Pirbright.

Harringay (R. H.). SB-TH

Painting an Italian organ-grinder : portrait becomes alive, offers him genius for his soul : it is the Devil. Harringay, obdurate, paints him out.

Harrington. WoC

See Carrington.

Harris. LaL

Like Siddons.

Harrogby. M

Mr. Pope's old school (City Merchants' also mentioned in same respect).

Harrowdean (Mrs.). MrB

Mr. B's eighth mistress : a bright, clever young widow ; flatters him ; writes criticism in Scrutator and Sectarian, and poetry in Right Review.

Harry (Sir). SSS-Wa

See Edwin.

Harry (Master). SPH

And nurse ; 5 years old ; finds brass Mercury broken from cap of radiator by Hardy in rage : a treasure to him.

Hart. TSD-Sb

Bessel's partner and best friend.

Hart, KC. M

Like Booch.

Hartington. WoC

See Carrington.

Hartington (Maxwell). PF

Stratton's solicitor : extraordinarily wine-sodden and sharp-witted.

Hartington (Maxwell). WSIH

Brumley's legal adviser : presumably the same.

Harts (the). M

Friends of the Traffords.

Hartstein. SB

A minor, but active partner of Garstein Fellows.

Hartsteins (the). NM

Cousins of Lewis.

Harstone Square, 29. -M

The Popes' house in London : one of a row, stucco, portico, dining-room window on ground floor, railed area.

Harvey. SB-Fso

A friend of Winter-Wedderburn : things did happen to him : finding sixpences, and the like.

Harvey Commemoration Medal. PS-Sum

W. Hill's goal.

Haslar (Professor). PS-SlE

Names Eden to Elvesham as typically sound and sane.

Hatherleigh (Ted). NM

A fellow-student of Remington at Trinity, Cam.

A good Englishman of premature type, red face, lot of hair, deep voice, explosive plunging manner; affects untidiness.

A professed socialist and anarchist, a Hampshireman ; his poster of a working-man some time a symbol to Remington ; starts discussions about sex in his set ; had known a girl with splendid red hair.

Hatton (Dr.). TSD-Sb

Upper Baker Street ; attends to Bessel after he is found.

Havelock Crescent. SB-Sb

Near the bacteriologist's house.

Havers. SB-Æi

Bought the Æpyornis' bones from Winslow.

Hawker (a). Be

See people.

Hawkins. WV

A name on a grave in Siddermorton churchyard : puzzles the Angel.

Hawksnest. TB

A country-place near Bladesover, bought by a newspaper proprietor.

Haydon (Edith). WSF

A cytologist, in conversation with Karenin on his last day.

Hayman's Meadow. IM

At Iping.

Haysman (Miss). PS-Sum

A fellow-student of W. Hill, interested in him : brown eyes, in brown ; a paying student ; an æsthetic

friendship, and a little more, develops, till his disgrace.

Hazelworth. SB-Hpb

Near Hammerpond.

Headmaster. TB

Of G. Ponderevo's school : mathematical bias, College of Preceptors diploma, comparatively successful.

Headmaster. PF

Of Harbury.

Headmaster. RM

Of Minchinghampton.

Headmaster. JaP

With whom Oswald Sydenham has difficult interview.

Head-porter. PS-JJ

At Maynard's, William's superior.

Head-waiter. JaP

Of Hotel at Pallanza, his pro-Boer feelings offend Lady Charlotte Sydenham.

Health, Beauty and Strength TB

A poster advertising TB : sketched by Edw. Ponderevo (i.e. H. G. Wells) : a beautiful girl admiring a discus thrower.

Hearts Insurgent. WoC

A book read by Jessie Milton.

Heat-Ray (the). WW

The Martians' weapon : instantly destroys anything it is directed upon.

Hebdomadal Review. WSIH

In which Brumley writes.

Hedger (a). M

Helps in governing Marjorie and Trafford's donkeys : elderly.

Hedon. TSD-dA

Cooper's name in his other life (i.e. : Pleasure).

Heelas (Mr.). IM

Kemp's nearest neighbour : bars door against him when pursued by IM.

Heinrich (Herr). MrB

The Britling boys' German tutor.

Almost too German for belief ; arrives with student corps cap, rucksack, stick with carved knob, violin; very pink, close-cropped fair hair, glasses, panama hat.

A student of philosophy, preparing for doctorate; studies East Anglian dialects, in his room ; develops affection for Maud Hickson ; lavishes love on Billy, his squirrel ; bitten ; his ambitious, making a perfect international language (a feature from Ostwald, the famous chemist : author. : Slosson), and a process for opening dictionaries at required word. Called back home on outbreak of war : a transport driver in Carpathians, dies a prisoner. Mr. B. tries to write letter to his parents in Pomerania, which degenerates into passionate essay on foolishness of war and hopes of a world-state.

Helen. TSD-MWH

With Miss Winchelsea, who thinks her hard and cynical, and Mrs. Snooks, in Rome.

Helena of Norway (Princess). WiA

Abducted, then jilted by Karl Albert.

Helmar. IDM

A passenger in Lady Vain : drowned from dingey, fighting with the seaman.

Helps (Sir Arthur). M

In imitation of whom Blenkins writes dialogues.

Helter-Skelter. RM

Like Fly-by-Night.

Helter, Skelter and Grab. PS-Ca

Winslow's wholesale dealers, who equip him, and whose bill he cannot meet.

Hemsley. PS-Sr

A scientist, offers explanation of migration of Haploteuthis.

Henderson (Dr.). PS-SlE

Famous ; examines Eden at Elvesham's request, after medical advisers of Loyal Insurance Company.

nderson. WW

A journalist, deaf in one ear ; taken by Ogilvy to Martian pit ; one of the first killed by Heat-Ray.

Henderson (Ethel). LaL

Ethel Lewisham.

Henderson (Mr.). JaP

Creator and headmaster of Caxton.

Of the large-sized variety, rather round-shouldered, slightly persecuted bearing towards parents, his mind busy with many things, buildings, and so on. (Possible features of Mr. Sanderson, of Oundle).

Henderson's. K

A shop near the Emporium.

Henfrey (Teddy). IM

The clock-jobber of Iping, comes to work at Coach and Horses.

Henley. MU

A man who criticised the Samurai Rules.

A great red-faced man, fiery hair, a noisy intolerant maker of enemies with a tender heart. (W. E. Henley, the protector of Wells' literary début).

Henry. Be

The second footman at Shonts.

Henry the Eighth. CB-AVoJ

One of mankind : a neighbour expects "a good bit of evidence" in his case.

Henson. PF

A master at Harbury, old ; reproves Stratton for smoking ; otherwise elder-brotherly to him.

Herakleophorbia. FG

The scientific name of the Food : Titanophorbia also considered : three forms, before the final stuff is found.

Herbin. M

Whose pictures Mrs. Flor buys.

Herdsmen (two). WSW

Mounted ; noticed by Graham from aeroplane.

Hereward (Mr.). D

Milly Kimpton's best uncle, vicar of Peddlebourne ; objects to higher education of women.

Hermann. WiA

A German warship.

Hero and heroine. WSW

Of cinematograph-phonograph drama which entertains Graham in Silent rooms.

Hero (young). WiA

Puts out Smallays' burning motor-cycle with his jacket.

Heron (the). WoC

An inn at Botley, where Mrs. Milton and party put up.

Hesperus. LaL

A paper for doubters on spiritism, which Lagune edits, publishes, compiles, writes, pays for and reads.

Heydinger (Miss Alice). LaL

A South Kensington student, in love with Lewisham.

2 or 3 years older than he, hair not always tidy, light brown, glasses; general air of learned dinginess.

Makes him read poetry, stirs his ambition ; words pass, which she construes as an engagement : they two will fight the world. Leaves him, broken-hearted but dignified, after he tells her of his marriage.

Hick (Lieutenant-Colonel Rupert). FG

On whose Maidstone estate the first giant wasp is killed.

Hickle (Sir Theodore). TSD-Fi

President of Aeronautical Society ; present at Fi's expected flight.

Hickle (Miss Georgina).

Also present.

Hickleybrow. FG

Near Urshot, Kent ; where Bensington's experimental farm is.

Hicks (Harry). SB-Sb

A cabman ; drives the anarchist from bacteriologist's house.

Hicks (Arthur). TSD-Fi

A poet, a friend of Fi : letters of his to Vance and others quoted.

Hickson. MrB

The village publican at Matching's Easy ; a hero of the counter, refuses to let Mrs. Faber have more than a dozen tins of sardines ; his son called up as a reservist.

Hickson (Maud).

His daughter, a placid receptive young woman ; Heinrich idealises her as his Marguerite.

Hickson's Meadows. TB

Near Bladesover.

Higgins. IM

An Iping cottager.

High Cross Preparatory School. JaP

Windsor ; to which Lady Charlotte Sydenham sends Peter by force.

Traditional, purposeless, swayed by examination purposes only, boys' home–letters supervised if not dictated by headmaster, brutal, unhealthy atmosphere.

Highmorton School. JaP

Where Oswald Sydenham first sends Joan : all the mistresses suffragettes and hockey-players.

Highton Towers. SL

See Glanville.

High Windower. M

See Petley-Cresthams.

Hill (William). PS-Sum

A guinea-a-week student at South Kensington, unjustly expelled.

20, sturdily built, white face, dark grey eyes, indeterminate hair, prominent irregular features.

The son of a Landport cobbler, a brown old man ; a socialist ; had worked in a boot-factory ; unwillingly moves a slip under microscope, which must be identified without moving, in examination ; confesses by an afterthought,

though advantage not really unfair, and is deprived of scholarship.

Hill. PS-Sr

The boatman of the Fison party, lugged under water by octopus : burly, powerful.

Hilton (Lord). WW

Of manor near Horsell Common.

Hilyer (The Rev. Mr. K.). WV

Vicar of Siddermorton, the host of the Angel.

Short, stout, rubicund, red-haired, clean-shaven, bright ruddy brown eyes. An ornithologist ; brings down a Strange Bird, which turns out to be an Angel ; tries to make the parish accept him, and does not succeed. Harmless, disillusioned, kindly. Never recovers : dies a year after the Angel and Delia Hardy's end and escape. Had been chidden by his bishop.

Hillyer. TM

The Time-Traveller's man-servant.

Hinchcliff (Mr.). PS-A

A student, by correspondence, of London University, going to take appointment at Holmwood Grammar School ; taken into confidence by present holder of Apple of Tree of Knowledge ; is given the Apple as he gets out of train ; at a loss what to do with it, throws it over a wall.

Hindoos (two). SB-Do

With Padishah.

Hinijer (Mrs.). WV

Hilyer's housekeeper ; objects to the Angel, an ungentlemanly guest ; gives notice.

Hinkinsons (the). MrB

Of Market Saffron : Mr. Direck's mother's father's people.

Hinks. P

A neighbour of Polly at Fishbourne, a saddler.

Conversant with women, sport and fisticuffs ; falls out with Polly after scene about "flapping his mouth" about him.

Hinks. JaP

Of Carchester : like Overtone ; a distinguished Greek scholar.

Hintondean. IM

Near Burdock : where Griffin takes cover after conflict with Kemp.

Hithergate-on-Sea. TSD-MrLV

Where Mr. Ledbetter takes his vacation.

Hobbema. IM

Griffin's professor at Chesilstowe, a scientific bounder, a thief of ideas.

Hobbledehoys (two). WV

Loafing at Sandy Bright's forge.

Hobson's Magazine. PS-Imv

In which Aubrey Vair prints verses.

Hogberry (Mrs.). TB

A visitor of the Ponderevos at Beckenham.

Large, proud ; had had eight sisters ; her son, a youth just bursting into collar.

Hohenzollern. WiA

The Prince's airship in battle with Asiatics ; wrecked on Goat Island, Niagara, with all except Karl Albert and the "bird-faced" officer.

Holderness (Lucas). LaL

A sharper and forgerer : posing as a novelist, author of Furnace of Sin, and others, obtains cheque from Lewisham as deposit against typewriting work for Ethel, alters figure, and cashes it through his grocer ; lank, cadaverous, good-looking, long black hair, semi-clerical costume painfully rusty.

Hollandia. SPH

On which Mr. Grammont crosses from America.

Holmes. TB

A schoolfellow of G. Ponderevo and Ewart at Goudhurst.

Holroyd (James). SB-Ld

The chief attendant of three dynamos at Camberwell.

A Yorkshireman, fond of whisky, a heavy red-haired brute, irregular teeth ; a blackleg.

Used to kick Azuma-zi, who sacrifices him by pushing him on to the big dynamo he conceives to be a god.

Holroyd. CB-EoA

A Lancashire engineer in command of engine-room on Benjamin Constant : a young man, in the tropics for first time.

Holroyd (Miss). DoC

A lodger in Leadford's mother's house, an old lady ; paints flowers, maintains blind sister in adjacent room.

Holsten. WSF

Solves the problem of inducing radio-activity in heavier elements about 1933 : first on bismuth.

Born about 1895 : takes part in world conference at end of last war.

Holsten-Roberts engine (the).

The first to use radio-activity for power, in 1953.

Holyer (Mrs.). K

The butcher's boy on his way to her when he meets Kipps and Sid Pornick.

Holy Innocents (the). SB

Saint John's Wood : Scrope's first church.

Holzkopf (Professor). CPM

Of Weissnichtwo ; speculates on man of the future, who will drop all unnecessary parts, become essentially brains and hand, feed by osmosis from tub of nutritive fluid, and retire to galleries when earth grows cold. (The article reprinted from The Man of the Year Million, Pall Mall Budget, 1894).

Homartyn (Lady). MrB

The owner of Claverings, Mr. B's neighbour, generous and broad-minded. Many features suggest Lady Warwick, the Red Countess, Wells' neighbour at Dunmow.

Home Churchman. NM

A magazine taken in by Remington's mother, the most evil thing that ever came into the house.

Homersby. SB-Tt

A friend of the taxidermist ; quarelled with a stuffed nigger used as a hat-rack.

Home Rule members (two). WSF

For India : attempt trouble in World council ; told bills are not brought in ; thereafter baffled men.

Hood. SB

Scrope's predecessor as Bishop of Princhester.

Hooker. SB-Fm

One of three Derbyshire men with lieutenant ; a good shot.

Hooker. SB-Tf

Surprises Chang-hi's secret, murders him, fetches treasure with Evans, killed by poisoned thorns placed on ingots.

Hoopdriver (Mr.). WoC

A romantic draper's assistant.

Largish knuckles, pointed chin, lean legs, pallid complexion, hair a kind of dirty fairness, greyish eyes, skimpy, immature moustache, peaked, indeterminate nose, features all small but none ill-shaped : ordinary costume of his class ; when cycling, brown suit and chequered stockings.

Cycling to South Coast on his holiday, falls in repeatedly with Jessie Milton and Bechamel, sees something is wrong, is mistaken for a detective by him, rescues her, rambles awheel with her for four days, posing as heir of rich South African family ; has to discover real personality when money runs out ; leaves her when caught by her stepmother with intentions of hard work and self improvement. A first sketch of, and elder brother to, Kipps.

Hooper. PS-Aa

The foreman of the labourers in Monson's employ.

Hopbrow (Susie). LaL

A Whortley girl, light-coloured dress, a raven in dove's plumage.

Hopkins (Mrs.). WiA

A customer of Tom Smallways.

Hopkins. CB-DiW

A school-fellow of Lionel Wallace at Saint-Æthelstan's : Squiff his nickname ; ferrety-looking.

Hopkins. RM

Like Latham ; a bishop's son.

Hoppart (Professor). SB

A guest of Garstein Fellows : a professor of political economy, a writer of music-hall lyrics, a keen amateur theologian.

Hopper (Susan). WV

Like Sarah Glue.

Hopper (Bessie). K

A theatrical manageress with whom Chitterlow had been, when three ladies had shared his heart.

Hoppners. PF

Pictures in the great dining-room at Burnmore House.

Hopps. IM

Adye wants him to help in capture of IM.

Horace. P

The leader of the rainbow party in the Battle of the Dead Eel : a gold-spectacled senior, fluting voice, air of mystery.

Horrocks. PS-Co

An iron-master in the Five Towns : great, big hands, heavy. Deceived by his wife and his friend Raut, takes him to mouth of a blast-furnace under pretence of showing him effects of moonlight and smoke, and hurls him to his death into it.

Horrocks (Mrs.).

His wife.

Horrocks. WV

The Siddermorton village constable.

Horrocks (Mr.). Be

The inn-keeper at the White Hart, Crayminster.

Horse-dealer's family. AV

At Morningside Park, acquaintances of AV : dressy, hilarious young women, one equestrian brother, fancy waistcoats, cigars, facial spots.

Horsemarden Hill. DoC

Near Clayton.

Hoskin. Bo

Briggs' friend, a mechanic : they make a bet about blowing the Last Trump.

Host. TB

And six or seven guests at a dinner at the National Liberal ; impresses Edw. Ponderevo.

Hotchkiss. CB-DiW

A friend of Lionel Wallace, an MP, with whom they had been unpaired on a night when he passes the DiW.

Hotel. WoC

At Rufus Stone, New Forest, where Jessie is caught by Mrs. Milton and party.

Hotel. PF

In Rue d'Antin, Paris, where Stratton puts up after separation from Mary : the proprietor mentioned.

Hotel proprietor. AV

Of first hotel AV puts up at : small, whiskered gentleman, frock coat ; also a young lady in bureau ; green porters in hall.

House. PF

In France, 4 miles above Château-Gaillard, walled garden, where Stratton writes his book, second summer after Mary's death.

House. RM

Of Mrs. Morris : little, long, verandah, garden.

House-agent. WoC

And clerk, at Guildford : from whom Hoopdriver gets key to visit a house, to give himself airs.

House-agent. FG

Sells experimental farm to Redwood and Bensington.

House-agent. K

In Hythe, interviewed by K, mockingly suggests building, which K does.

Household Services. TB

One of Edw. Ponderevos' concerns ; overcapitalized ; proves his ruin.

Housekeeper. SB-Fso

And distant cousin of Winter-Wedderburn, rescues him from the orchid.

Housekeeper. PS-Li

Of Ted's uncle : drank like fury.

Housekeeper. TSD-TaP

Of Pyecraft : worthy ; anxious face ; carelessly placed cap.

Housekeeper. K

At Emporium, carves at dinner.

Housekeeper. Be

At Shonts.

Housekeeper. D

Of Lord Bramble ; has something to do with Julip's dismissal.

Housekeepers (several). JaP

Of Oswald Sydenham before Mrs. Moxton : they all hint matrimony.

Housemaid. TB

Plays valet to Edw. Ponderevo.

Housemaid. TB

Of the Ponderevos at Beckenham.

Housemaid. PS-SlE

In Elvesham's house, the witness of Eden's frenzy in Elvesham's body : the butler and two women servants come and master him.

Housemaid. RM

At Benham's house, Lancaster : witnesses his parting from Amanda.

Housemaid. Be

At Redlake Royal.

Housemaid. JaP

At Chastlands.

Housemaids (two). M

Like Swiss nursery governess.

Housemaids. RM

At Westwood Hotel.

House-steward. PS-Aa

Of Monson at Cheam.

Howard. WSW

Graham's chief warder under the Council.

Short, fat, thickset, beardless, aquiline nose, heavy neck and chin, thick black slightly sloping eyebrows almost meeting over nose, overhanging deep grey eyes.

About to give Graham poison, when killed by Ostrog's messengers.

Howcaster. SB

See Borrowdale.

Howden's Waste. DoC

An open space in Clayton.

Howe (Miss). WoC

Like Miss Isaacs.

Howes. WW

Like Philips.

Hugh. WV

A friend of the ploughman, old.

Hughenden. K

Kipps' luxurious house at Folkestone, inherited from his grandfather : stucco, balcony painted sea-green and gilding, crimson curtains to lower windows, brass-railed blinds above.

Hughes. ChrA

The hunchback of Llyddwdd : falls dead on road in view of Manse, which confirms villagers' suspicions against Nebogipfel.

Humberg. D

A chemist with whom H.M. Smith is employed.

Humorist. M

At Aunt Plessington's lecture at Summerhay, calls one Billy.

Hunchback (a). WSW

Hysterical at coming of black police; ridiculously gay in green and gold.

Hunker. MlG

One of Barralonga's party : the American cinema king.

Grey-faced, grey-clad, wary-eyed.

Formerly a chemist ; declines rank of lieutenant in Earthlings' army, prefers to be a looker on who helps, because of distate for foreign entanglements.

Hunstanton. SB

Where Scrope goes for holiday after his stroke.

Hunstedt and Stossel. WiA

German scientists, inventors in field of aeronautics.

Huntley (Gavan). JaP

A novelist and critic, an acquaintance of JaP.

Young, blond, strong profile, hungry scornful expression, greedy large blue eye. An egotist of worst kind ; interested in Joan, then well bitten ; kisses her violently at a ball ; one of those men for whom women are the sole interest in life ; a story current, of his burgling a house out of sheer defiance (Like Ledbetter). When the war comes, a shirker, extreme pacifist, and conscientious objector.

Hurkley. CPM

A little school-friend of the journalist.

Huron war-cry (the). K

As used by Kipps and Sid Pornick.

Husband. TB

Of Basque landlady of Edw. Ponderevo : partially imbecile.

Huss (Job). UF

The headmaster of Woldingstanton School, heir to Job's name and fate, the object of a renewed wager between God and Satan.

No physical features indicated.

A schoolmaster with firm belief in the Wellsian faith : consciousness of human solidarity through time and space the keystone of his teaching. Misfortunes suddenly shower upon him : 2 boys die of measles through negligence of trusted nurse ; assistant-master killed by explosion ; 2 boys burnt to death ; solicitor ruins him and commits suicide ; his son, an aviator at the front, reported lost ; Burrows, Dad and Farr plan taking headmastership from him ; cancer believed to threaten him ; the three men, Job's comforters, gather round his bed : he never loses courage and faith ; everything turns right.

Really mankind, stretched on torture-bed of war, and Wells between discovery of God the Invisible King and writing of Outline of History. Possible features from Mr. Sanderson, headmaster of Oundle.

Huss (Mrs.).

His wife : worthy, emotional, effusive rather than steadfast, preoccupied with domestic matters : almost crazy with grief at her son's supposed death : reconciled to her husband after things have mended.

Huss (Gilbert).

His son, an aviator, reported shot down over German lines, really a prisoner. Queer flush among freckles, high crack in voice, a little halt in rythm of his footsteps ; hopeful ; a boy of great promise.

Hussars. PF

Like Dragoons.

Huxter. IM

The general dealer at Iping ; his wife also mentioned.

Huxter's farm. FG

In the neighbourhood of Hickleybrow.

Hyæna-Swine Man. IDM

One of the biggest Beastmen, the chief rebel against Prendick's attempted rule after Moreau's death ; kills the Saint Bernard Dog Man ; killed by Prendick.

Hyœnas. TST-Ssa

Two and more ; insult Andoo ; like "a party of Cockney bean-feasters."

Hyde. DoC

An artist, had left pictures from before the Change.

Hypnotist. TST-Sdtc

Employed by Morris to hypnotise his daughter out of her love for Denton, who obliges him to reverse process : tall, dark, in yellow and olive-green.

Hyslop. WSF

A scientist, connected with carolinum.

I

Ice House. PF

In Burnmore Park, where Stratton meets Lady Mary.

Ijibu. PS-PPm

His sons victims of the Porroh man (Shakespear's account).

Ilchesters (the). TB

Ship-builders for whom G. Ponderevo builds destroyers.

Immering. TST-Mwcwm

Where Fotheringay lives.

Immering Common. LaL

Where Lewisham and Ethel ramble together.

Imperial Cosmic Club. TB

See party of women.

Impey (Sir Roderick Blenderhasset). TB

A former master of Mrs. Mackridge, a governor in the East Indies.

Impey (Lady).

His wife : of the Juno type, stupendous, crushing, haughty, unapproachable, given to irony and caustic wit : Mrs. Mackridge wears her remains.

Indian gentleman. MrB

Prominent in Mr. B's Sunday hockey ; tall.

Indian gentleman. MrB

Brought by Mr. Carmine to Matching's Easy: faultlessly dressed up to brown soft linen collar and cuffs, thereafter uncontrolled outburst of fine bronze modelling and abundant fuzzy hair.

Indians (two). RM

Representative ; met by Benham at dinner at the HoC.

Inexperienced ghost (the). TSD-IG

Caught by Clayton.

Neck with two great flutings down back, little meanish head, scrubby hair, rather bad ears, shoulders bad, narrower than hips, turndown collar, ready-made short jacket, trousers baggy, frayed at heels, face immature, weak nose, scrubby little moustache, feeble chin.

Had been senior English master in London school, killed in gas explosion : a failure in life : comes haunting, thinking it a lark : a failure again : helped to return Beyond by series of passes, which, when Clayton imitates, he dies.

Ingle-Nook (the). JaP

Stubbo's house, where Peter is born : little, low-browed, white, enormous expensive roof of green slates, mullioned casement windows ; rooms 8 ft high, doors 5 ft 7, enormous buttresses fit to sustain castle.

Inmates. SB-Dm

Of same house as Dm : a coster-monger family ; two flower-women ; a begging-letter writer, a drunkard, who denounces him to police.

Inn. WoC

Near which heathkeeper sees Hoopdriver fall and discusses methods of dismounting. Identification : the Green Man, top of Putney Hill (Author. : Hopkins).

Inn. WoC

At which the Beaumonts, then Hoopdriver, lunch, when he takes up pursuit.

Inn. WoC

In Cosham, where Hoopdriver and Jessie lunch.

Inn. WoC

At Wallenstock, where they put up : exceptionally prosperous-looking.

Inn. DoC

On way to Checkshill, where Leadford gets bread and cheese.

Inn. DoC

Near Birmingham, where he eats the night after his mother's death.

Inn. PF

At station for Mirk, Ireland : Stratton leaves it when he sees bedroom.

Inn. PF

In Stein, Switz., where Stratton spends a night.

Inn. PF

At Engstlen Alp, Switz., where Stratton spends a night under same roof with Mary Justin, not knowing she is there.

Inn. Be

The first where Douglas stops for Be : beastly.

Inn. RM

At Burford Bridge, Surrey : where Benham has lunch on walking tour.

Inn. RM

Near church with splendid yew tree, where he has tea afterwards.

Inn. RM

At Shere, friendly, where Benham dines and sleeps after giving up attempt at sleeping out.

Inn. RM

Near Aletsch glacier, Switz., one of the Benhams' stopping-places.

Inn. RM

At Macugnana, Italy, where the Benhams have an adventure. The landlord, large, fat, curly-headed, beautiful eyes, cherished moustache, air of great gentility. The maid, slatternly. Customers, brigand-like, consuming

garlic, salami, wine : one, an obscure brown-faced individual. Driver of their carozza, one eyed. Small boy by way side.

Inn. SPH

Near Marlow, on the river, where Hardy and Martineau lunch.

Inn. SPH

At Avesbury, clean, pleasant keepers, where they put up : Hardy and Miss Grammont return to it later.

Inn. SPH

At Wells, where Hardy, Miss Grammont and Miss Seyffert put up.

Inspector. FG

Of police ; orders Caddles to move on.

Inspector. WSIH

Of Harman's stores : young, smart.

Instructress. AV

In comparative anatomy in Tredgold laboratory ; a BSc ; does not satisfy AV ; hopelessly wrong and foggy upon the skull.

International Bread and Cake Stores. WSIH

Harman's company.

International Hostels.

He builds them for his waitresses to please his wife, but invincibly turns them into a barrack-like caricature of her purpose.

International Tea Company. TB

Cuts up the tradespeople in Wimblehurst.

Interruptors. JaP

In telephone conversation between Oswald Sydenham and Sycamore : the girl at the exchange ; a lady, a friend of hers ; one George mentioned.

Invisible Man (the). Im

Griffin.

Invisible Footsteps. PS-Ps

In the Other World, Plattner follows but never overtakes.

Ipecacuanha (the). IDM

A ship, bringing a cargo of animals to Moreau under Montgomery's supervision : picks up Prendick after wreck of Lady Vain.

Ipinghanger Hill. JaP

Near Limpsfielfd.

Irish sisters (two). JaP

Like Scotch girl : one frivolous, the other recuperating from hunger strike.

Irishwoman. DoC

Intoxicated : shakes fist at Lord Redcar.

Irk. TST-Ssa

Wan's brother : the first to be devoured by Uya the Lion.

Irm.

The son of Irk : also devoured.

Isaacs (Miss). WoC

A shop-assistant at Antrobus and Co.

Isaac Walton (the). WiA

A steam-boat, collides with a pier of Westminster Bridge.

Isbister (Mr.). WSW

An artist.

When young, long brown hair, face pink and white ; when old, grey hair clipped close, face buff and ruddy, pointed beard.

Finds Graham sleepless at Pentargen, brings him to his rooms, to care of his landlord and landlady, where he begins great sleep, at Boscastle. Later head of a poster-printing firm, marries in America, has sons, of whom two die in boat accident ; leaves his fortune to the Sleeper, the origin of his wealth.

Italian organ-grinder. SB-TH

With whose portrait by Harringay the Devil becomes identified.

Italian restaurant. TB

Near Panton Street, where G. Ponderevo dines with Ewart.

Italian woman. M

On the Traffords' honeymoon : beautiful as Ceres, white neck all open, nursing ; cooks them a meal.

J

Jabber (Mrs.). SB-Sb

A friend of Minnie.

Jackals (two). TST-Ssa

See Ugh-Lomi capture the Master-Horse.

Jacksons (the). AV

Friends of Teddy Widgett : beastly snorters.

Jack the Giant killer. FG

Caterham's popular nickname.

Jacobs. TSD-JGG

Saved from the Ocean Pioneer.

Jaffers (Mr. Bobby). IM

The Iping constable, tries to arrest the IM.

Jaffery. PS-Ssdc

An actor seen by Cummins.

Jaggers (Mr.). IM

The cobbler and second-hand bicycle dealer at Iping.

Jamrach's. TSD-TaP

From whom Pyecraft buys a rattlesnake for Formalyn's recipe.

Jane. PS-JJ

A servant, engaged to William, who jilts her for a milliner : throws a boot at him at the wedding.

Jane. PS-Imv

A niece of Mrs. Bayne's deaf aunt : her girls had had scarlet fever.

Jane. TSD-MrBt

Brisher's betrothed ; not pretty, but nice. Her sister married to friend of Brisher. Her aunt keeping a ham and beef shop in London. Her father a leading man in chapel, gold-spectacled : circulates the counter–

feit half-crowns he finds in his garden after Brisher's flight and is arrested. Her mother inconspicuous.

Jane. FG

Mr. Bensington's cousin and housekeeper, a domestic tyrant blind to scientific necessities, opposed to all she considers extravagance.

Jane in Heaven. Bo

A fragment of a book by Bo.

"*Jane Smith*". SPH

In Martineau's dream of responsible women : a name for : any woman.

Janitor. PF

Of house in Mirk, Ireland, in which Justin sequesters his wife.

Japanese. WSF

Sitting near Egbert at first dinner of world-government.

Japanese. PF

Employed by Justin in realising a chance wish of Mary when a girl.

Japanese gardeners (three). PF

Of Lady Tarvrille.

Japanese swordsmen (three). WiA

Kill the two German engineers.

Jarlow. JaP

The wit of the College, at Saint Osyth's, Ox.

Jarvis (Mr.). WV

The Siddermorton school-master.

Javvers (Mr. and Mrs.). SCU

Her conception of the ideal husband wrecks their home.

Javvers. SB-Tt

A credulous old collector, buys the Anomalopteryx Jejuna from the taxidermist.

Jeddah Company Blast Furnaces. PS-Co

Of which Horrocks is manager.

Jehad (the). WiA

A name for the Confederation of Eastern Asia.

Jehoram (Mrs. Jessica). WV

A friend of the curate's wife, the Siddermorton authority on literature, art and music : sweet face, golden hair.

Jekill (Mr.). WV

The Primitive Minister, in whom Sandy Bright confided.

Jenkins. PS-iA

Like Adams.

Jenks. M

Like Gibbs.

Jennie. PS-Pp

Mrs. Coombes' friend and constant visitor : big, noisy, taste for loud colours, strident laugh.

Jennings (Mr.). PS-Sr

The first to find a specimen of Haploteuthis ferox, in 1896.

Jepson (Miss Amanda). JaP

Phœbe Stubland's chief friend, living in Hampstead with a little servant-maid : Joan stays with her during the war.

Jessica. PF

A maid of the Stratton children.

Jessie. TSD-MS

A little friend of Gip.

Jevons (Miss). JaP

Head of Highmorton.

Jew (a). SB-Do

A diamond merchant, values Padishah's diamond, buys the first and third ostriches.

Jewell (Arthur). MrB

See Ortheris.

Jewellers. WSW

At work, visited by Graham ; women cutting slabs of ruby, men and women at work upon copper net ; many with lips and nostrils a livid white, a disease due to a peculiar purple enamel.

Jews. TB

Seen by G. Ponderevo in his student rambles in East London : bright-eyed, eagle nosed, talking gibberish.

Jex (Mrs.). JaP

At one of the Sheldricks' Saturdays : the wonder of Hampstead, used to know G. Eliot and Huxley.

Jim. SB-Hpb

The assistant and accomplice of Watkins.

Jim. TST-Sdtc

See fellow-workers.

Jim (Uncle). P

The terror of the Potwell Inn, a nephew of the Plump Woman.

Short, long arms, lean, big hands, thin wiry neck, big, snake-like head, broad, knobby brow, meanly proportioned face, pointed chin, almost toothless mouth, one small and active, one large and expressionless reddish eye, wisps of straight hair ; gray flannel shirt, blue cricket cap; spits between his teeth, and wipes mouth with fist.

"A scorcher", his little niece says, "scoots" all who try to stay as handy man ; orders Polly to shift ; ducked in the river by him, then fights Battle of Dead Eel and Night Surprise ; steals a hatchet with murderous intentions, does three months. Finally drowned in Polly's stolen clothes and mistaken for Polly.

Jim. Be

With Benshaw when he pelts the Tramp with oats.

Jimmy Goggles. TSD-JGG

The name given to the diving-dress on board Pride of Banya : a sailor, sunburnt, diving in it for gold dust in a sunken ship, emerges among Papuans who have slaughtered his companions, and has to remain four months with them in the part of a god.

Job. UF

And his comforters, in Huss' dream under chloroform.

Jobbet. FG

Lady Wondershoot's butler.

John Burns Relief Offices. WSF

Where Barnet applies for help when penniless.

Johnson (Mr. Harold). P

Polly's cousin, a ticket clerk at Easewood Junction.

35, melancholy, serious, practical-minded, great powers of advice, taciturnly inflexible convictions. Persuades Polly to buy a shop.

Johnson (Mrs.).

His wife : pink, short, wilfully smiling, managing, ingratiating, talkative, systematically optimistic : made dying seem almost agreeable when depicting old Polly's death.

Jolly Cricketers (the). IM

An inn at Burdock where Marvel takes refuge from I M, a, battle ensuing.

Jolly Drovers (the). FG

The Hickleybrow public-house.

Jones (Pugh). ChrA

A villager of Llyddwdd.

Jones (Abel). K

See Mrs. Chitterlow.

Jorgon. PS-Aa

An artist at a concert Monson attends.

Journalist. IDM

Gains admittance to Moreau's laboratory as temporary assistant and denounces his "horrors ".

Journalist. SL

Rising ; the first to hear of SL from the maid's young man ; Banghurst will not believe him ; wants to tell everybody at the Penwiper Club.

Journalists (two). SL

Occasional ; of the Daily Gunfire and New Paper ; Melville persuades them they have been hoaxed.

Journalists. TB

Half a dozen : waiting for interview with Edw. Ponderevo after bankruptcy.

Journalists (four). TB

With G. Ponderevo on X2 on trial run in North Sea.

Judge. WSF

At Holsten v. Dass case.

Judkins. TB

Edw. Ponderevo's dyers in London.

Judson (Mr.). WoC

Like Miss Isaacs.

Jukes. TB

The coachman at Bladesover.

Jules. JaP

Jermyn Street : where P takes J to dinner during his leave.

Julia.

See Kate.

Julip (John). D

H. M. Smith's uncle, gardener to Lord Bramble, at Chessing Hanger Park. Very short, fat, smooth white face, wise self-satisfied smile.

Steals produce from his employer for Smith's father to sell ; found out and turned out ; comes to live with the Smiths ; takes to drink ; bodily put out of house by Ernest Smith after his father's death.

Julip (Mrs. Adelaide).

His wife ; white-faced, sick ; a dissenter, becomes churchwoman under protest ; dies in hospital.

Junior apprentice. K

At Emporium : a widow's only son ; jealous of K's fortune.

Junior mathematicians. TSD-MWH

Smart under Miss Winchelsea's rule, when she gets news of Snooks and Fanny's engagement.

Junior Reviewers' Club. WoC

To which Bechamel belonged.

Junius Secundus. NM

See Kinghamstead Guardian.

Justin. PM

Lady Mary Christian's husband, immensely rich.

Undersized, middle-aged, big head, an inch smaller than his wife ; face broad, dark, not brutal or heavy, aquiline

like eagle-owl, mouth and chin broad, expressive, gentle brown eyes very far apart, minute puckering of brows, streak of brown discoloration across cheek and into white of eye.

Twice his wife's age when he marries her, on understanding marriage will be nominal : sees Stratton kissing her, sequesters her in secluded house in Ireland ; she bears him children during Stratton's world-tour. Starts divorce proceedings on report of Miss Satchell, of their chance meeting which he construes as treachery : this leads to her suicide.

Justin (Lady).

His wife, Mary Christian.

their children.

A girl, adored by her mother ; a boy, very like Justin, a stolid little creature.

K

Kahn. WSF

A poet, a patient at Paran, in conversation with Karenin : a maker of half mystical love songs.

Kahn. JaP

An assistant of Mainwearing, an Alsatian, teaches languages.

Kanakas (six). IDM

First brought Moreau to his island : three desert him ; of the others, one drowned, one died of poisoned wound, one killed by a beast-man ; one had been a bit of a missionary, and taught the gorilla man.

Kansas City. WiA

An American warship.

Kapitän (the). WiA

Of the Vaterland.

Karenin (Marcus). WSF

A scientist, prominent in construction of World-State after

Last War. A Russian, a congenital cripple, body lent, walks with difficulty, suffers very much ; strong face, little bright brown eyes rather sunken, large, resolute, thin-lipped mouth, skin very yellow, wrinkled, hair iron grey ; impatient, sometimes angry.

Undergoes two operations, the last fatal. His thought pure Wellsian : Education the release of man from self, reintroduction of religion into texture of human life, unspecialising women, talk of himself as Man the everlasting soon to launch into space and clutch at sun and stars : preaches it on his death-bed.

Karl Albert (Prince). WiA

The commander of the German air-fleet against America.

Big, handsome, blond, virile, deep-set eyes, snub nose, upturned moustache, long white hands ; splendily non-moral : seems to many Nietzsche's overman revealed.

Killed by Smallways with an oxygen bullet on Goat Island.

Wells has since called him "prophetic", with evident reference to the kronprinz.

Karl der Grosse. WiA

A German battleship, sunk in North Atlantic battle.

Kate and Julia. M

Two ladies at Lady Petchworth's gathering.

Keeper. SPH

Of turnstile at Stonehenge.

Kellaway (Miss). JaP

A mistress at Highmorton : dark, pensive, nicknamed ueen of the Night, fragile, yet swift and nimble at hockey.

Kelling (Mrs.). MlG

A sister of Lady Stella, had monkeys for pets.

Kemp (Dr.). IM

A former fellow-student of Griffin, with whom he takes refuge.

Tall, slender, young, flaxen hair, moustache almost white.

Griffin reveals his secret to him and tries to make him his

ally ; he sends for police and organises man-hunt ; Griffin pursues and attempts to kill him, when he himself is taken and killed.

Kemp engine (the). WSF

A radio-activity engine.

Kemp. WSF

A non-com. officer in Barnet's troop, with two others.

Kepple. RM

A friend of Benham, of the forestry department, India, on an expedition with him : thrown from pony, ankle broken.

Kestering. PF

Like Wetmore.

Keyhole. NM

"Of the Peepshow" ; a journalist ; spreads scandal about Remington.

Keyhole (Dr. Tomlinson). Bo

A friend of Bo, the author of much press-criticism of him ; was to have been murdered by Hallery in The Mind of the Race.

Keystone (Mr.). WSIH

A guest at Lady Beach-Mandarin's lunch to Lady Harman : a well known critic ; large-headed, inattentive, fluffy.

Khans (three). RM

Or Albanian inns, in which the Benhams spend nights : the first at Podgoritza ; the third, the house of a friend of a friend of Giorgio's.

Kibe valley (the). SB

A quiet region in the see of Princhester.

Kicker. Be

Thomas' nickname for Be.

Kiel. WiA

A German airship.

Killing Wood (the). DoC

In Checkshill.

same name. PF

Near Burnmore.

Kimberley chap (a). SCU

An acquaintance of George's uncle : after revels, writes remorseful letters to fiancée.

Kimpton (Milly). D

H. M. Smith's second wife.

Broad, candid face, very fair, broad-shouldered, tender, not passionate, intelligently interested in things, not much whim or humour, kind, faithful.

Worked in Crane and Newberry's counting-house ; the danghter of a veterinary surgeon near Wimborne ; bears Smith a son ; cannot make him forget Hetty Marcus.

Kindling. NM

See Pentagram.

Kingdom (Lady Kitty). SB

A school-friend of Eleanor Scrope, Mary Crosshampton's daughter ; a thinking one : had written a novel and had it typed.

King of Italy (the). WSF

One of the first to help Leblanc.

"*King of the Road*". JaP

A make of bicycle bell.

King's Counsel. WSF

Examines Dass : perspiring, huge clean-shaven upper lip.

Kinghamstead. NM

The constituency which returns Remington as a liberal : agricultural midland between the GW and NW railways.

Kinghamstead Guardian.

A newspaper, attacks Remington after he changes sides, under signature Junius Secundus.

Kinkle. FG

Lady Wondershoot's agent, puts Caddles to work in her quarry.

Kipps (Arthur). K

"A simple soul".

No precise physical portrait : however, of middle size ; later, grew a moustache ; at first thought "a horrid little boy" by the girls at the Emporium, later "a nice boy", later "a feller" ; ordinary in every respect.

An illegitimate child, brought up by his aunt and uncle, apprenticed to Shalford after pretence of schooling at Cavendish Academy ; suddenly heir to a fortune through his grandfather's will ; the prey of the Cootes and Walsinghams, who try to raise him to their own uncongenial, pretentious level ; engaged to Helen Walsingham ; wisely returns to Ann Pornick, the love of his boyish days, a servant girl ; ruined by dishonesty of young Walsingham ; saved by Chitterlow's gratitude ; finally settles down as a bookseller in Hythe.

Kipps (Mrs.).

Ann Pornick.

Kipps (Arthur Waddy).

Their little son.

Kipps (Margaret Euphemia).

Kipps' mother : he has only vague memories of her : white dress, flowers and bows upon it, white ribbon girdle ; a photograph shows her with wistful face, curly hair, obedient, respectful eyes, Dolly Varden hat, slight and pretty. Kipps' father young Waddy.

Kipps (Edward George).

Kipps' uncle, who brings him up, a shop-keeper in New Romney : had been a butler, and also a footman ; married late, for comfort.

A worthy old fellow : Kipps' fortune awakes megalomania in him : starts buying "antiquities", advises a motor, standing for Parliament, and building a big house.

Kipps (Mrs. Molly).

His wife, complementary to his worthy stolidity.

Kitty. K

Had taught Chitterlow to smoke.

Klang-Utang. SB-Ao

See : the Thing.

Klegg (Miss). AV

A fellow-student of AV : might have been first cousin to Miss Miniver : guesses about Capes and AV.

Knife-grinder. WV

With the tinker.

Knype group. WiA

Of newspapers, in New York.

Konk, Maybrick, Ghool and Gabbitas. P

Polly's principal and most urgent creditors.

Koot Hoomi. SL

A house next to the Buntings' at Sandgate.

Krass (Gretchen). WiA

Karl Albert's wife, a Swiss girl of great beauty.

Krupp-Erlanger (the). WSF

A radio-activity engine.

Kurt. WSF

Like Abel.

Kurt (Luft-lieutenant). WiA

Under Karl Albert.

Compact ; beaming face, pinkish blond hair ; speaking faultless English ; his mother an Englishwoman, he a Rhodes scholar.

Smallways' usual companion in the Vaterland ; at first a merry, devil may care young fellow, full of fun of war, afterwards very Wellsian in denunciation of it ; has forebodings of death ; lost in Hohenzollern at Niagara ; Smallways finds his body in river. Had a sweetheart at home.

L

La Belle Dame Sans Merci. SCU

Murders great musicians on her piano in the flat next to George's uncle's.

Labourer (a). WV

Tries to stop the Angel when he rushes into burning vicarage.

Labourer. TB

Like little girls ; old.

Labourer. WSW

Interviewed by Asano about coming of black police.

Labourers. TST-Sdtc

Clients of the Labour company : three or four, young, gaudily dressed, clients for life ; a woman, about 45, gold-stained hair, painted face, abundant tears, pinched nose, hungry eyes, lean hands and shoulders, dusty worn out finery ; a man, old, grey-bearded, in episcopalian bishop's costume ; a boy, about 22, sickly, dissipated looking ; all asking for work in the company's office with Denton and his wife.

Labourers (two). IM

In tap-room of Coach and Horses.

Labourers (two). FMM

In Canterbury inn with Bedford.

Labouring man. RM

Killed by escaped stallion (Prothero's account to Benham).

Labour leaders (three). SB

Interviewed by Scrope at Morrice Dean's house : the first and best read quotes Wells : We are the Morlocks, coming up ; the second a rationalist ; all think the Church powerless in labour disputes.

Labour police. WSW

Orange-clad ; two, fleeing before a crowd.

Labour policeman. TST-Sdtc

Also in yellow ; interferes after Denton's fight with Blunt.

Labour serfs. TST-Sdtc

Fellow-workers of Denton in Tile Trust : his reserve offends them ; one, the first to talk to him ; one, offers to lend him an oil can ; one, Blunt, shorter but much broader and stouter than he, swart, broad-nosed face, mouth

hanging down towards corner, assaults and beats Denton, then makes friends and teaches him fighting ; one a little ferret-faced creature, a coward ; one, Jim or Whitey, a dirty-faced albino.

Labyrinthodon (the). K

A prehistoric monster of plaster, in the Crystal Palace grounds, near which Kipps and Ann discuss marriage prospects : "just like old Coote", he thinks it ; a symbol of the oppression of social system on unfit, unprepared and uneducated : "matter and darkness, the anti-soul, the ruling power of this land, Stupidity".

Lad. WW

The narrator sees Martians taking his blood.

Lad. WSF

From Highlands, chuckle-headed, scrub-haired, great sand-red hands ; greatly excited by Rufus' lecture on future of radio-activity ; threatens sun from top of Arthur's Seat : "Ye auld red thing... we'll get ye yet".

Ladies (several). RM

Interested in Benham ; Mrs. Skelmersdale scores first.

Ladislaw (Lady). PF

Of Burnmore Park, the mother of Mary, Philip and Guy Christian ; tall, gracious, generally in floating blue, grey, or flowering stuffs ; Stratton, as a boy, worships her at one time.

Ladislaw (Lord).

Estranged from his wife ; away in Canada.

Lady (a). SCU

And gentleman : met by George's uncle, doing "pioneer work".

Lady. LaL

Elopes with Chaffery.

Lady. FMM

Of whom Bedford thinks during his return journey to the earth.

Lady. FG

Smart, evening dress, extracted from her carriage by Caddles to look at, in Kensington.

Lady. K

At the Anagram Tea, in ugly big bonnet, pelts K with small talk.

Lady. K

With daughters : like cabmen.

Lady. TB

At Robbert's At Home ; large ; reflects on relation between Edw. Ponderevo and Helen Scrymgeour.

Lady. NM

In pale blue, at a dinner with Remington.

Lady. PF

Tall, in rose pink, at Evesham dinner at Burnmore House.

Lady. PF

In London, a very intimate friend of Guy Christian.

Lady. Bo

Little, old, with newspaper and tea in Kensington, feels inexplically disturbed for a second when Last Trump blows.

Lady. MrB

Old, at Piccadilly Circus, thinks zeppelins would not dare to come over London.

Lady. MrB

At Claverings ; little, well-informed.

Lady. MrB

At Mr B's hockey, plays in a dust-coat.

Lady. JaP

Of a kindly looking house : of whom Peter asks to be sent home after running away from Mainwearing.

Lady art-student. LaL

Under whose chair Lewisham finds bun thrown at Art School official.

Lady Grove. TB

A country-seat bought by Edw. Ponderevo : 13th century and Tudor.

Lady Jane's friends. K

A party having tea at the Royal Grand : a fluffy fair-haired lady ; a respectful low-voiced clergyman ; a fat, hairless, important looking man. K scares them away by starting the music box.

Lady Vain (the). IDM

The ship with which Prendick is wrecked, when he is picked up by the Ipecacuanha.

Lafarge (Mlle). SB

Tutress to Scrope's daughters : most tactful of Protestant Frenchwomen, touch of Bergson and the Pasteur Monod.

Lagune. LaL

A rich meddler in spiritualism, gulled by Chaffery.

A grizzled little old man, very small face, very big grey eyes, brown velvet jacket, ghost of a lisp in his speech.

Ethel Henderson his amanuensis ; not shaken in faith by exposure of Chaffery, who defrauds him by making him sign blank cheque when hypnotized. A housemaid in his house.

Lake (Professor). M

At Romeike College after Trafford's time.

Lake (Gunter). SPH

A big banker, engaged to Miss Grammont : willing to marry her though he knows about Caston.

Lamias (the). SSS-the L

Founded on Keats' poem : (a young man in love with a beautiful mysterious woman, whom he discovers to be a serpent as soon as a philosopher tells him). Five young men entranced by musical lady : when she retires, Apollonius, a philosopher, reminds them of legend : when a student confesses his mistress to be an alarum clock ; a politician, his, a phonograph ; a merchant, his, a stone changing gold to knickknacks ; a poet, his, a châtelaine with keys hanging ; the fifth then goes to his lady's chamber and finds only a bottle of Gold Wash and certain busks and pads : he is found dead the next morning.

Land Ironclads (the). SSS-LI

From 80 to 100 feet long; steel frameworks, 8 pairs of ped-rail wheels 10 feet in diameter, all driving wheels, axles swivelling round common axis : captain in conning-tower, riflemen in cabins with machine-guns, periscope.

Landlady. WoC

Of Wallenstock inn : "plausible".

Landlady. PS-PPm

Of Pollock in England ; also servant and man.

Landlady PS-Sum

Of W. Hill in Chelsea.

Landlady. FMM

Of inn near Canterbury, where Bedford stops when funking before moon journey.

Landlady. DoC

Of Menton inn : broad-shouldered, smiling, freckled, motherly, abundant, red-haired, healthy-looking, kind blue eyes.

Landlady. TB

Of the Ponderevos near Hampstead Road : sub-lets : a poor grey-haired old woman, an air of having been roused from nap in dust-bin.

Landlady. TB

Of Bob Ewart : pleasant, dirty, young ; soft brown eyes.

Landladies. LaL

Interviewed by Lewisham ; two, do not like ladies ; one, thinks him youngish to be married ; one, does for single gents ; one, a young person, arch manner ; one, terrible, pitiful, grey, dusty, face deep lined with dust, trouble, labour, dirty cap all askew.

Landladies. AV

Interviewed by AV ; one, an old crone, short-sighted, shaky-handed ; one, tall, kindly face, understanding eye, quiet manner like well-trained servant, with whom AV takes a room ; several others.

Landlord. IM

Of Griffin : an old Polish Jew, staring eyes, thick-lipped, bearded face, long great coat, greasy slippers : his two step-sons sturdy young men about 24 ; they invade Griffin's room after he has become invisible.

Landlord. WW

Of the Spotted Dog : killed.

Landlord. FMM

Of public-house near Elham : like landlady.

Landlord. FMM

Of Littlestone hotel.

Landlord. MU

On the visitor's first night in Utopia : swarthy little man, keen curiosity ; his wife, gracefully robed ; his little girl, elfin-tressed, bright black eyes.

Landlord. DoC

At Monkshampton, where Leadford spends night : fat, grimy, red spots on neck.

Landlord. WiA

Of Grubb, who quarrels, and leaves premises on the sly.

another.

A Bun Hin butcher, loud, bellowing, unreasonable : Smallways calls him Old Suet and Bones.

Landlord. TB

Of the Good Intent.

Landlord. RM

Of the inn at Shere : pleasant-faced.

Landlord. RM

See : inn at Macugnana.

Land of Dreams. WV

For the Angel, the Land of men.

Landor House. PF

Lady Ladislaw's place in Burnham Park : the same as Burnmore House.

Langridge. PS-Uk

Like Addison.

Languish (Miss Lydia). AV ; RM

The typical woman novel-reader.

Lankart. PF

Near Invermoriston, Scotland ; where the Ladislaws spend a summer.

Larkins (Mrs.). P

Polly's aunt and mother-in-law, the mother of Annie, Miriam and Minnie.

Larkins (Annie). P

Blue eyes, red, attractive mouth, harsh voice, habit of extreme liveliness. Comes to live with Miriam after Polly's supposed death, in her new shop at Fishbourne.

Larkins (Minnie). P

Fond, extremely free about touching of hands and suchlike endearments.

Larkins (Miriam). P

Dark, and quieter than her sisters : becomes Mrs. Polly, from the three, for no special reason : answer following question, Polly found himself plunging.

Larrimer (Mrs.). NM

Remington's last mistress before his marriage, a woman separated from her husband ; unfaithful, jealous, quarrelsome.

Last Age of Confusion (the). MlG

Precedes coming of Utopian order, much like revolutionary period in W. Morris' News from Nowhere.

Last War (the). WSF

Between Central Powers and Slav Confederacy with France and England ; old-fashioned military fighting soon superseded by use of atomic bombs : they make a truce, a world-peace and a world-government inevitable.

Latham. RM

A schoolfellow of Benham at Minchinghampton ; a humourist, and quietly devout boy.

Latimer. PF

The sixth form master at Harbury ; old.

Latter (Sir Kenelm). SPH

A friend of Dr. Martineau at Bournemouth.

Latude-Fernay (Mrs.). TB

Like Mrs. Booch ; rather forgotten by G. Ponderevo : must have been a large blond ; green grey silk dress, set with gold and blue buttons.

Laurier (Mr.). WiA

Takes Smallways with Butteridge plans to American president.

Gaunt, soldierly-looking, young, long lean legs, riding gaiters, a bandolier. President of Tanooda Canning Corporation; Smallways meets him in Logan's store.

Lavelle. WW

Of Java ; an astronomer, the first to see shot from Mars.

Lawson. WSF

A friend to whom Holsten first tells of his discovery ; fails to understand its importance ; red-faced ; had a terrier.

Lawyer (a). PS-Li

At Reigate, comes forth with old will of Ted's uncle, leaving fortune to second cousin's son.

Lawyer (a). FG

Stops the Cossar boys in their giant work, in name of infringed proprietors' rights.

Law (the). IDM

Of the Beast-men : "Not to go on all-fours ; not to suck up drink ; not to eat flesh or fish ; not to claw bark of trees ; not to chase other men : are we not men ? His is the House of Pain ; his is the Hand that makes ; his is the hand that wounds ; his is the hand that heals ; his is the lightning-flash ; his is the deep salt sea ; his are the stars in the sky."

Laxton (Sir Peter.) Be

Of Shonts, the Peptonized Milk and Baby Soother magnate : rather too much of the manner of an employer ; a way of getting confident at dinner ; also of saying he did not

believe in things (his wife's opinion); has the place searched for Be.

Laxton (Lady Lucy).

Her week-end party hopelessly spoilt by Be : a gentlewoman, modest, kindly, but not clever ; green-gray eyes.

Laycock. DoC

The first minister to declare for war at cabinet-council.

An undersized Oxford prig, tenoring voice, garbage of Greek, the sort of little fool brought up on admiration of elder sisters ; slightly bald. After the Change, stammering, high-pitched, very conscience-stricken.

Leadford (William). DoC

Writing in a tower, tells the story of the Change.

Born about 1885, a raw youth of 18 at time of Change, insufficient education, thirst for knowledge, violent hatred of privileged classes ; engaged to Nettie Stuart ; when she runs away with Verrall, steals money from Gabbitas, and pursues ; in the act of shooting at them when overcome by Green Vapours ; feels no jealousy when waking up ; helps Melmount, with whom he falls in casually, to organise world ; marries Anna Reeves, but becomes Nettie's lover as well, Verrall having no objection. When writing in tower, a grey-haired man, a figure of hale age.

Leadford (Mrs.).

His mother, lets lodgings.

A widow, 55, sight very weak, hands worn by hard work ; a submissive servant and worshipper of things as they are ; a kind soul ; a baby girl had died through lack of proper medical assistance ; her son, whom she cherishes, unkind to her, till after Change, when he repays. Dies a peaceful death at Lowchester House.

League of Social Service. NM

Planned by Remington and Willersley.

Lean. M

See : guides.

Leblanc. WSF

The originator of the idea of a world-government, as the end of the Last War. Little, bald, spectacled, inspired by charesteristic French idealism ; not a town in France without a Leblanc or so in its principal café about 2 o'clock : in other times, would have been successful grocer and angler. French ambassador at Washington, wins first support of America, then of whole world.

Lecture agencies. M

From which Trafford solicits work.

Ledbetter (Mr. F. W.). TSD-MrLV

A clergyman.

Round-faced little man, eye mild, deep deliberate voice, clear enunciation ; a sacerdotalist, a chess-player and mathematician.

Enters a house nightly to prove his mettle to himself ; detected by embezzler making off with stolen money, carried off and marooned on an island in Windward group to prevent his telling.

Lee (Benjamin). M

A cousin of Solomonson in Vevey : brown-eyed, attenuated, quick-minded, rather Dutch accent ; a Theatre syndicate man.

Lee (Mrs.).

His wife, Lady Solomonson's sister : both aesthetic-minded like Jewesses and free-minded like Western women : rather short.

Their five children : boy of 3, princely, ruddy face, curly black hair ; slender girl of 9, rather awkward ; sturdier one, about same age ; boy of 5 in knickerbockers ; sumptuous baby of 8 or 9 months.

Leeds (Martin). SPH

Hardy's mistress, the mother of a child by him.

Sad, handsome face, of a youth rather than a woman, fine grey eyes, very fine brows, brown hair untidy, parted at side like a man's ; short in proportion to broad figure

and forehead ; rather careless in dress. A newspaper illustrator, intellectually brilliant ; flat in Chelsea, cottage in Cornwall ; takes no trouble to adapt to peculiar situation ; ill with carbuncle during Hardy's trip ; asks permission to see him when dead, when she breaks down.

Leet. DoC

One of the Four Towns.

Left-hand neighbour. SPH

Of Martineau at dinner : Lady Hardy on his right.

Leighton. SPH

The secretary of Fuel Commission, of whom Lady Hardy thinks for writing Hardy's biography ; young.

Leonard. TSD-MWH

A friend of Snooks in Rome.

Leopard-Man. IDM

The first to rebel against Moreau ; hunted and shot by Prendick.

Leopard (the). RM

Amanda Benham's pet-name for herself.

Lessing. WW

An astronomer, observes a landing of the Martians on Venus.

Lettish girl. NM

A prostitute Remington once follows : weary-eyed, fair-haired, sturdy ; tells him of her father being shot, and her sister outraged and murdered in her presence.

Levinstein (Mrs.). TB

Like : two girls.

Levisons (the). JaP

Like the Mondaines.

Lewis. NM

A friend of Remington, a Jew ; brilliant.

Lewis (Mrs.).

His wife : a little in revolt against racial tradition of feminine servitude.

Lewis. WSIH

Like the Cramptons.

Lewisham (Mr. George Edgar). LaL

A schoolmaster.

At 18, passable-looking, fair-haired, indifferently barbered, unnecessary glasses on fairly prominent nose, as a help to authority.

Assistant-master at Whortley : loses situation after harmless intrigue with Ethel Henderson ; then a guinea-a-week student of science at South Kensington ; plans scheme of great career and socialist activity, in which Miss Heydinger willing to help : meets again and marries Ethel, and becomes hackneyed schoolmaster for life : a victim to the lure of sex.

Lewisham (Mrs. Ethel). LaL

His wife ; Miss Henderson.

Graceful easy steps, healthy, light figure, hazel eyes, dark hair, head shapely, eyebrows clear and dark, lips finely shapely, mouth not too small, expressive, chin small, neck white and full ; mediocre height, sturdy rather than slender.

Typist to Lagune, and the accomplice of Chaffery's deceptions : Lewisham marries her to save her from them ; the glamour fades, she has wrecked his career : only the prospect of a child reconciles him to his fate.

Lewisham (Mrs.). LaL

His mother, a dear old lady ; dies early, leaving him £ 100.

Lewisham (Mr.). LaL

His uncle, with whom he spends vacation : a plumber and builder, unsympathetic but kindly, a strong anti-socialist ; six children, the eldest 11.

Letzlingen (Fürstin). PF

A cousin of Stratton, a German by marriage, a childless widow, at whose house at Boppard he meets Rachel More again after his travels.

Liberal (the). MlG

Of which Barnstaple is second editor.

Liberal Union Club. M

Trafford's in later life, when rich.

Lichtenstein (Sir Reuben). TB

The tenant of Bladesover after Lady Drew's death, a Jewish financier.

Lichtenstein (Lady).

His wife : played with the Celtic Renascence, modern art, and collected china and stoneware cats.

Lidgett (Mr.). PS-Ps

The principal of Sussexville Proprietary School : corpulent, excitable, one-eyed. Plattner disliked his wife.

Lie. WSF

Like Pigou.

Lieutenant (the). SB-FM

"The flying man" ; sandy-haired ; besieged on rocky ledge in India, jumps it with parachute made of tent and rope, to fetch rescue.

Lightning-slick. JaP

For marvellous swiftness, as invented by JaP.

Likeman (Bishop). SB

Scrope's friend and protector, to whom he takes his doubts : advises looking before leaping, and a broad view of things.

Lime-burner (a). FG

From pits over by Hankey ; in conversation with Skinner.

Lincoln. WSW

Ostrog's half-brother, tall, black robe ; leads march against Council ; attends on Graham.

Lindley. PS-iA

An officer on the Ptarmigan.

Lion. MlG

A Utopian ; fair, slender, delicately beautiful face ; an educational specialist and psychologist ; explains Utopia to Earthlings.

Lippick. JaP

Like Overtone : irregularly bald, neglected teeth, needlessly unpleasing to the eye.

Literati (the). M

A humourists' society, Magnet a member.

Little Bookham. D

Where H. M. Smith and Hetty had tea on their last day.

Little boy (the). CB-BS

Whose mother makes him a beautiful suit : one night, he gets up, puts it on, wanders in the moonlight, and is drowned in the pond.

Little boy. K

With a sniff, curious, near K on Folkestone to New Romney bus.

Little girl. PS-Ca

In Winslow's shop, with a pattern of print, and he able to match it !

Little girl. IM

Sees preliminaries of Wicksteed's murder.

Little girl. JaP

Her voice heard by Joan, complaining in Mrs. Pybus' garden.

Little Gosdean. TB

Mrs. Hogberry's residence.

Little Madam. WV

A name given to Lady Gotch.

Little man. TSD-MrSiF

With rosy cheeks : like elder.

Little man. CB-AVoJ

Next to narrator in Judgment ; curious, and commenting on neighbours.

Little woman. CB-AVoJ

Bids narrator and little man hush and listen to the Saint.

Lizzie. P

Polly's mother, died when he was seven : Pentstemon did not forgive her throwing herself away on Polly's father.

Llewelyn. CPM

A publisher.

Llyddwdd. ChrA

Near Rwstog, Carnarvon : where the story takes place.

Loafers. SB-Sb

Like cabmen.

Lock-keeper. JaP

At Maidenhead.

Logan (Mr.). WiA

A store-keeper at Tanooda, met by Smallways after escape from Goat Island : compactly built, grey-faced, shirt sleeves ; his mother also mentioned.

London Aeroplane (the). WSW

Seen by Graham leaving Paris : wrapped up passengers, white-clad engineer.

London and African Investment Company. TB

Set up by Edw. Ponderevo.

Londonderry (Lady). MrB

Mentioned by Lady Frensham, a venomous conservative.

London eavesdropper (a). Bo

In conversation with Bo at outbreak of war : 38, pretty fit.

Londoners (various). MU

Met by Owner of the voice when he wakes up from his dream of Utopia : newsvendor ; angry parent conversing with sympathetic friend ; jaded, red-haired woman, smeared with paint, in furs, discontented—the equivalent of red-haired mother in green with two children (see conspicuous Utopians) ; heavy-eyed young Jewess, a draggled prostitute—the equivalent of the Utopian young Jewess ; two newsboys ; negro hawker ; portly man ; two engineers, working underground ; student-girl, carelessly dressed, a Samuraï of this world ; pinched, dirty little girl, sores on face, selling violets ; ragged, filthy nursing mother, baby on arm, coming out of drink shop ; driver of omnibus ; policemen staying traffic; lad on bicycle with bale of newspapers.

London Lion (the). WSIH

An advanced paper, fights Harman.

Lonely Hut. M

Where the Traffords spend a winter, in Labrador, thinking.

Lonestone and Cephalus. MlG

Utopian scientists, prove existence of many space and time universes parallel to one another.

Long Downport. JaP

Where Dolly Stubland's father was vicar.

Long Dragon (the). TST-Mwcwm

The inn where Fotheringay makes miracles.

Loot (Sir Thomas). MrB

A Treasury man, expected at Lady Homartyn's.

Lord Clive (the). SB-Ld

In which Azuma-zi had come from Straits Settlements.

Lord God (the). CB-AVoJ

Presides over Judgment ; gives men another chance on a new planet.

Lord God (the). JaP

In Peter's delirium when wounded : a lean, tired, intelligent-looking oldish man in a cob-web infested, dirty little office : Peter remonstrates with him for creating the world.

Lord of the Dynamos (the). SB-Ld

The big dynamo deified by Azuma-zi, to whom he offers human sacrifices.

Lord Roberts α. TB

G. Ponderevo's first navigable balloon.

Lord Roberts β.

His second, in which he escapes to France with his uncle ; lost in the sea after landing them.

Lord Warden (the). DoC

An English ironclad, lost in the war.

Loretto Restaurant. M

Where the Traffords dine with friends.

"*Loves*". TB

Of G. Ponderevo in his London student days : "girls,

women, fellow-students, ladies in carriages, loiterers, waitresses, pictures even . . ."

"*Love and fine thinking*". NM

Remington's slogan : bitterly turned against him in disgrace ; little don, at Tarvrille's party, derides it, advocating "hate and coarse thinking".

Lovers (two). MU

In Utopia, whispering, pass visitors on first night.

Lowchester. DoC

Near Clayton, a beautiful, quiet cathedral town.

Lowchester House. DoC

Lord Redcar's place, turned to a resting-place for old people after Change.

Lowcliff. D

A military camp near H. M. Smith's home.

Lowson. CPM

Offers to play chess to prove he is not drunk.

Lucas. M

The author of a cookery book, mentioned by Trafford in Labrador.

Luck. P

The ledger clerk, assists in mastering Parsons when furious.

Lucy. JaP

Uncle Rigby's wife.

Lucy Baxandall. WSIH

Like Mary Trunk : a large blonde girl.

Luke. WSIH

One of Susan Burnet's brothers.

Lullaborough Road. TST-Mwcwm

Where old Mr. Gomshott lives.

Lulworth Cove. WSW

Near Boscastle, where Graham falls asleep.

Lummidge's Hotel. SL

Folkestone ; where the SL retires with her maid after the crisis.

Lurky. NM

A place in the Kinghamstead division.

Luzon (the). SB-Thr. w

A launch, seen by Bailey : coloured Indian-red and yellow.

Lychnis. MlG

A Utopian woman, brown-eyed, scarlet-edged robe ; attends Barnstaple in illness ; a lingering romantic type ; having lost husband and children, disconsolate, and still capable of pity.

Lydd. FMM

Two miles from Littlestone.

Lynch (Patrick). JaP

Like O'Grady : long, lax, black ; dull boots ; sad white face, wiry black hair ; ever grieving for Ireland ; dies fighting in Dublin streets.

Lystrom (Sir Joseph). JaP

"And others" : an acquaintance of Winterbaum ; German accent.

M

Mac Andrew. TSD-Fi

Filmer's second assistant : flies his machine after his suicide.

Mac Bryde. CPM

Lowson's opponent.

Machinist. MU

In Utopia, white-clad, brings unwrought toys to carvers.

Maccullum. Be

The Crayminster tailor : Be crashes through roof of his mushroom-shed.

Mac Haldo. M

Like Evesham.

Mackinder (Mr.). JaP

Headmaster of White Court, a preparatory school chosen by Oswald for Peter. Little brown man, hedgehog's

nose, much of hedgehog's note in indignant voice ; silent, modest ; married, sons ; 26 years in his school ; makes Oswald realize tragedy of the teacher pitted against unwilling world.

Mackenzie. M

See guides.

Mackridge (Mrs.). TB

Like Mrs. Booch : large, dark, bald, hair painted on her brow ; imitates mannerism of Lady Impey.

Macvitie. NM

Altiora Bailey's maiden name : Sir Deighton, her father, had applied iodoform process to cotton.

Madge. M

A pet-name of Marjorie Pope : also Madgecat, Maggots, Magsy, Mag.

Madgett. DoC

The Home Secretary : smaller than Carton, wrinkled eyebrows, frozen smile on thin wry mouth.

Madman (a). WiA

Singing, met by Laurier and Smallways on way to President.

Madgeberg. NM ; M

Like Dorvil : an MP

Mahon. PF

See people in South Africa.

Magistrate. WSIH

Before whom Lady Harman appears.

Magnet (Mr. William). M

A rich professional humourist, jilted by Marjorie Pope for Trafford. About 40, quiet, deliberate, unassuming, plain, pale, large protuberant observant grey eye, nose and chin pointed, lips thin, quaintly pressed together, thin neck, hair attenuated towards crown ; grey low-collared silken shirt, flowing black tie ; squinting a little, bluish grey iris. Afterwards marries Daphne Pope.

Magnet (Philip). RM

An acquaintance of Benham.

Magnificent (the). TB

An hotel at Bexhill on Sea, where the Ponderevos week-end : mentioned : hotel porters, under porters, obsequious manager, tall office young lady in black.

Maid. SCU

Of George's uncle : callous, impertinent.

Maid. SB-Hpb

At Hammerpond House.

Maid. WoC

At Unicorn, pleasant, jaded by too many cyclist customers.

Maid. WoC

Of Mrs. Milton.

Maid. WoC

At Golden Pleasant.

Maid. TB

Of Miss Somerville, whose vice she betrays.

Maid. TB

Of Edw. Ponderevo at Wimblehurst : diminutive.

Maid. PF

Abroad with Lady Mary, who wants to lose her, and Miss Satchell.

Maid. SPH

Of Martineau : great natural calmness.

Maiden aunt. NM

Of Remington, gives him soldiers he does not like.

Maiden lady. K

Of riper years, one of Miss Walsingham's pupils.

Maids (three). SL

At landing of SL : two of Mrs. Bunting, one of the Misses Glendower.

Maids. TB

And valets, of visitors at Bladesover.

Maids (four). NM

At Mrs. Seddon's party : trim.

Maids. Be

At Shonts.

Maids. JaP

In Oswald Sydenham's house at Pelham Ford.

Maid-servant. JaP

At High Cross Preparatory School.

Mainington. DoC

A city built in America after the Change.

Mainstay family (the). MrB

Important in Matching's Easy, crest on cottages, side-chapel in church. Identification : the Maynard chapel, Little Easton Church.

A marble crusader of a more ancient family in church.

Identification : the Bourchiers, Earls of Essex (Author. : Hopkins).

Mainwearing (Mr). JaP

Headmaster of High Cross Preparatory School.

Baldish ; white, puffy face ; card-playing more than anything else had made him an educator; the son of a spiteful retired tea-broker and early widower.

Mainwearing (Mrs.).

His wife ; helpless ; slightly defective in her mind.

Maitland (Miss). PS-JJ

An acquaintance of narrator and Euphemia.

Major-general. NM

Remington's opponent in Kinghamstead ; undistinguished ; wanted it a gentlemanly fight.

Malay (the mad). SB-Thr. w

See attendants : hairy brown hand, bright eyes ; runs amok with krees ; shot when climbing into Bailey's room.

Malcom. M

Trafford's butler.

Maltby's. RM

A hirer of horses and carriages in Crosshampton Lane, Cam.

Maltravers (Dick). Be

The name assumed by Be when a boy of all work with Miss Philips' party.

Man. SB-Sb

Dispossessed of George's cab by bacteriologist : slender.

Man. SB-Do

In charge of ostriches, an accomplice of Padishah.

Man. SB-D's e

Selling newspaper, heard by Davidson in trance.

Man. WW

His blood sucked by Martians : stout, ruddy, middle-aged, well-dressed.

Man. WW

First to notice death of Martians, wires news.

Man. WW

Bargaining for pig of Spotted Dog's landlord.

Man. WW

Blunders into narrator in darkness on way back from Leatherhead.

Man. WW

Escapes Black Smoke by climbing Street Cobham church spire.

Man. WW

Drunk, first met by narrator after leaving Man on Putney Hill.

Man. WSW

One, on cable, lighting white stars in battle of darkness ; one, talks to Graham after explosion in Council House ; one, announces Ostrog's victory to Graham ; one, Graham wants to speak to, rotund ; one, in purple, a head of Medical Faculty ; one, in blue, riding on cable over street ; one, seated in openwork cradle ; one, hoarse-voiced, shouts Ostrog is a traitor ; one, helps when Graham first arrives in theatre, in black, also in Graham's rescue from Ostrog ; another, dark, black-moustached, in yellow ; another, tall, dark robe ; one, cheers when Ostrog's aeroplane seems to fall.

Man. PS-A

In corner of carriage, the holder of the Apple : tall, dark,

sunburnt, pale face, lank black moustache, curious dark-grey eyes ; a doctor, had the Apple from Armenian patient, thrusts it into Hinchcliff's hands as he alights at Holmwood.

Man. TST-Ce

Tall, dark, in grey, buys Crystal Egg from Great Portland Street dealer.

Man. TST-st

"Great" : in South Africa, tells his bride the star is their star.

Man. FMM

The first to discover Bedford on Littlestone beach : little, round-faced, friendly-looking, back from morning dip ; fat ; lends Bedford clothes.

Man. SL

A neighbour of the Buntings, vulgar, shoots gulls.

Man. SL

Another, with field glasses, witnesses saving of SL.

Man. SL

At Penwiper Club when journalist tells tale of SL

Man. TSD-Fi

Lodging in same house with Fi, introduces him to the press.

Man. TSD-VS

"With the silver-studded bridle". In pursuit of fugitive half-caste girl ; flies before spiders ; murders following to steal his mount.

Man.

"On white horse" ; little ; his servant, with following.

Man,

"With scarred lip" ; gaunt ; a prey to the spiders.

Man. TSD-MrLV

Fair-haired, in yachting costume, an accomplice of Bingham.

Man.

Silent, little ; black face ; another.

Man. TSD-Sb

In Vigo Street, Bessel tries to touch while out of his body.

Man. TSD-dA

A captain in one of the armies at Paestum, kills Hedon with sword : narrow yellow face, dull grey eyes, black moustache, scar on upper lip, dirty, unshaven ; dirty white uniform trimmed with blue.

Man. WSW

Shot dead in battle of darkness and wedged upright in crowd.

Man. FG

Sees Caddles, from window, fall and die.

Man. FG

From Cossar's : upholstering giant babies' nursery.

Man. K

In elegant inconspicuous waterproof, which stirs K's jealousy.

Man. DoC

At Bungalow Village when Leadford attempts murder : white-robed, hooded, bathing wrap, looking like Arab in burnous, heavy, fat, foreign-looking. Two others, also wrapped, join him.

Man. DoC

With mortgages to burn : met by Leadford at inn.

Man. WiA

With pitch-fork : like German peasant.

Man. WiA

Rosy-faced, straw hat ; when Smallways' motor-bicycle is burnt.

Man. WiA

Another ; earnest-looking, very light grey cycling suit.

Man. WiA

Another : inquiring mind, great knowledge of motor-bicycles.

Man. TG

Seen by G. Ponderevo coming out of Palace Yard, looks like Edw. Ponderevo.

Man. TB

Sold bad canna bulbs to Mr. Ramboat.

Man. TB

Employed with Zoo, working for Crest Hill.

Man. TB

Murdered by G. Ponderevo on Mordet Island, lest he should tell about stealing of quap : black, naked, dirty loin-cloths, legs ill-shaped, toes spread wide, forehead low, nose flat, lower lip swollen and purplish red, hair short, fuzzy, string with skin-purse about neck, musket, powder flask.

Man. TB

At wheel on Maud Mary.

Man. TB

In Edw. Ponderevo's sick-room : fattish, stolid, grey alpaca.

Man. TB

Trimming a hedge, witnesses G. Ponderevo's separation from Beatrice.

Man. NM

Had been engaged to Isabel Rivers.

Man. NM

Violently kisses Isabel at the Ropers' : rather well-known in London.

Man. NM

At Lord Tarvrille's : remembers shocking incidents from Mandalay.

Man. WSIH

Selling bananas, witnesses outrage committed by Lady Harman.

Man. WSIH

Near Brumley in police court during her appearance : powerful, rude, criminal-looking, crowding.

Man. Be

Digging while Be quarrels with tramp : elderly.

Man. Be

In courtyard of Redlake Hotel ; green-apron, beastly looking (Douglas thinks).

Man. Be

With pick-axe on roof, seeking for Be in Crayminster battle.

Man. Be

With spade, pursues Be, who falls into Douglas's hands.

Man. MrB

Like clean-shaven barrister : sharp-featured, in grey.

Man. JaP

Of whom Peter, escaping from school, asks way : unwillingly misdirects him : large, smiling, self-satisfied, hearty laugh.

Man. JaP

Tells Cuspard story of refugees dying in tunnel during bombardment of Ypres : particularly, a dying little girl and an old woman.

Man. JaP

At Maidenhead, repairing Indian canoe.

Man. JaP

With ample face, and lady ; ask Peter to mind their boat, the Princess Alice, while they are having tea.

Man. JaP

Little, stout, driving pony trap near Westminster, sets Oswald thinking.

Man. D

Oldish, large, white face, discovered H. M. Smith's interest in plaster nymph, in Clifford public gardens.

Manager. SB-Ld

Of dynamo shed, also an amateur journalist, whom Azu-ma-zi tries to sacrifice to Ld ; slender.

Manager. PS-PPm

Of Pollock's bank.

Manager. WSW

Of the Piggeries, met by Graham ; his daughter, charming, little, red hair, animated blue eyes, enthusiastic for dear old days.

Manager. TST-Sdtc

Of Denton in Tile Trust : a careless young man.

Another, in Photographic Company, kindly but very foul-mouthed.

Manager. TB

Of advertisement department of Daily Regulator, quarrels with Edw. Ponderevo.

Manager. RM

At Westwood Hotel.

Manageress. TST-Sdtc

Of Labour Co. Bureau to which the Dentons go for work : energetic face, contemptuous manner, very unpleasant voice.

Manageress.

Of Elizabeth in Metal-beating Co : not unkindly, taciturn, hardened remains of beauty, brunette type.

Man-milliner. WSF

Met by Barnet after Last War disasters : incapable of realising changed circumstances : round-faced, neatly dressed in black, carefully trimmed moustache and beard, expressive eyebrows, hair neatly brushed ; urbane, insistent manner.

Mannequins. TST-Sdtc

In Suzannah Hat Syndicate shop.

Manners and Rules of Good Society. K

By a Member of the Aristocracy ; studied by K under Coote.

Manning (Mr. Hubert). AV

Sometime engaged to AV

37, tall, handsome, thoughtful, impassive face, full black moustache, heavy luxuriousness of gesture.

Lady Palsworthy's nephew : a Ruskin-infected woman-worshipper, every sentence a wreath of flowers, bordering on simplicity ; AV leaves him for Capes.

Manning. MrB

A friend of Mr. B, a London journalist : leisurely form, grey flannels, loose tie ; Rendezvous walks him faster than he likes.

Manningtree. SB-Tt

A friend of taxidermist, old, bald.

Manningtree. AV

A friend of Capes at his first meeting with Mr. Stanley.

Man of the Year Million.

See Holzkopf. CPM

Man on Putney Hill (the). WW

The Artilleryman when the narrator meets him the second time.

Manse (the). Chr A

The decayed house in which Nebogipfel constructs his machine : Williams had been murdered in it.

Manservant. PF

At Martens.

another ; introduces Stratton on day he is found out.

Manservant. RM

At Chexington.

another ; sleek, alpaca jacket, looks after Prothero.

Manservant. SB

Of Likeman.

Mansfield. P

Mr. Polly's senior at Port Burdock Drapery Bazaar.

Mantell and Throbsons. P

Their premises burnt down in Fishbourne fire.

Mantons (the). RM

Of Blent ; Benham's mother's family ; good west country people.

Mantel (Mr.). TB

The successor of Edw. Ponderevo in his chemist's shop at Wimblehurst after bankruptcy.

Man with a nose (the). SCU

A huge, many-coloured one, the curse of his life, promised people as a treat by his cousin, a gifted hostess ; no love for him ; confides in a young man, at night, on top of Primrose Hill.

Man with the withered arm. PS-Rr

The custodian of house in which Rr is.

Man with the shade.

His companion : a crutch ; eyes covered by shade, lower lip half-averted, hanging pale and pink from decaying yellow teeth.

Maori (a). WSF

Met by Karenin in new world : his great grandfather had been a cannibal.

Mapleborough Hill. DoC

Near Menton.

Marayne (Sir Godfrey). RM

Benham's mother's second husband : a London surgeon, a great hand for appendicitis : quiet, knobby, a rationalist ; absorbed in his profession.

Marbel. TB

The grocer at Wimblehurst.

Marcus (Hetty). D

H. M. Smith's mistress, then his wife.

Dark-eyed, warm-skinned, wayward, fragile ; half a year older than he. Had been an elementary school-teacher ; drives a car for Ministry of Supplies in London during war ; yields to Sumner on an evening of misery, and bears a child ; Smith divorces her, obliges her to marry Sumner, who bullies her ; Smith helps her to escape to Canada, for which Sumner kills him.

Marcus (Mrs.).

Her mother, a widow, had a farm in the country, dies after Hetty's marriage.

Margot. CPM

See Di Sorno.

Mariner (a). IM

In conversation with Marvel at Port Stowe, within hearing of IM : elderly.

Mariposa (the). SB

A guest of Garstein Fellows, a Spanish dancer with only Spanish and bad French.

Marjorie Ridge. RM

A name given by the Traffords to a place in their neighbourhood in Labrador : also Rag Valley, and Bayswater.

Market Saffron. MrB

A town near Matching's Easy. Identification : Saffron Walden, Essex (Author. : Hopkins).

Markham. WW

A newspaper editor, secures new photograph of Mars.

Markham. M

The head-clerk at Trafford's rubber-factory, the quintessence of East End respectability.

Markheimer. DoC

A Cabinet Minister.

Markheimer. JaP

A German aviator.

Marklow. NM

Like Shoesmith.

Marlow. FG

A Cheasing Eyebright store-keeper.

Marquis of Granby (the). WoC

An inn at Esher where Hoopdriver stops ; a real place (Author. : Hopkins).

Marquise (Delphine). MrB

A mistress of MrB, great and gifted, for whom he was to have written a play and been a perfect d'Annunzio.

Married college friend. NM

Of Isabel Rivers : mentions rumours about her and Remington to her.

Mars. WW

The planet next after the earth from the sun, one seventh of the earth in volume, the inhabitants of which invade the earth.

Marshall. WW

A tobacconist ; his son killed on Horsell Common.

Martenabar. DoC

A winter city built in America after the Change.

Martens. PF

Justin's place in Surrey, near Stratton's father's new house.

Martians (the). WW

Invade the earth, look like conquering it, then destroyed by illness. Two large dark-coloured eyes, V-shaped mouth, lipless brim dropping saliva incessantly quivering, no brow rigdes, no chin ; Gorgon groups of tentacles, in two bunches of 8 each ; no digestion, feed by injecting blood from other creatures, no organs of reproduction, multiply by fission; all brains and hands. Move in metal hood carried on tall tripod, the Heat-Ray their weapon.

Martians. TST-Ce

Seen by Cave in Ce : some like birds, great wings, round human heads, small body, two bunches of tentacles under mouth ; others, similar but wingless, hopping on tentacles ; others, clumsy, ape-like bipeds, white, translucent, perhaps food for the first (The Martians in WW bring similar cattle with them).

Martin (Rudolf). WiA

A German writer of anticipations with faith in aeronautics.

Martindale House. RM

A high class preparatory school kept by Benham's father at Seagate.

Martineau (Dr.). SPH

A psycho-analyst consulted by Hardy.

57 years old, 5 feet 8 ; plump, face round, pink, cheerfully wistful, a moon face, trousers too short or braced too high ; a little afraid of women ; an old maid, Hardy thinks him.

Takes Hardy down for motor-trip to West country, during which they philosophise about man, woman and destiny ; retires to town when Hardy falls in and in love with Miss Grammont ; assists him in his last illness. A man or butler of his mentioned.

Marvel (Thomas). IM

A tramp the IM bullies into his service.

Copious flexible visage, nose of cylindrical protrusion, liquorish, ample, fluctuating mouth, beard of bristling eccentricity, fat, limbs short, obsolete fluffy top hat ; his tastes bachelor.

Griffin makes him get his clothes and diaries from Coach and Horses ; runs away from him. After Griffin's death, tells story for guinea a night at Music Hall, buys an inn he calls the IM on the money.

Marvin (Brigadier-General). WW

In command of part of defence against Martians at Weybridge.

Mary. MU

The botanist's love, he could not marry because of lack of means at proper time : her double in Utopia under Lesser Samuraï Rule, sweetly beautiful, frank blue eyes, greyish green dress. Her husband, the botanist's successful rival, a year or so older, makes her life a sorrow ; unfaithful and brutal : his double in Utopia a Samuraï, dark, strong-faced.

Mary. K

K's housemaid at Hughenden : irreproachable ; steady eye ; K afraid of her.

Mary. M

Like Prunella.

Mary. MrB

Mr. B's cook.

Mary. JaP

Peter's nurse, the essential person in JaP's childhood ; had been a churchwoman ; now indifferent, but connives at JaP's christening. A friend of hers, a Particular Baptist, ashamed at JaP's heathenism, teaches them prayers.

Maskelyne, Smith and Thrums. LaL

Educational agents interviewed by Lewisham : their clerk dressed and speaking with offensive precision.

Mason. SSS-ThM

A student of Somerset Smith.

Mason (Mrs. Arthur). PF

A sister of Reginald Stratton, the son : dies giving birth to stillborn child a year before brother is drowned.

Massinghay (Weston). NM ; M ; PF ; WSIH ; RM

At Lord Tarvrille's party ; like Booch ; mentioned in Mary's letters, and elsewhere ; like the Cramptons ; one of Benham's circle in London.

Master (mathematical). JaP

At Highmorton, said to be in love with Miss Frobisher.

Master Aeronaut (the). WSW

Partly bought by, partly afraid of, Ostrog, whose success his defection from Council makes : sun-tanned face, posing as bluff "aerial dog".

Master Horse (the). TST-Ssa

On whose back Ugh Lomi jumps; the Eldest Mare and the Second Mare with him.

Masterman. K

A lodger in Sidney Pornick's house in London, a socialist.

40 or more, curious hollows at side of forehead and about eyes, eyes very bright, spot of red in cheeks, short red nose, wiry black moustache trimmed to a brush, teeth darkened ruins, long body, lean lank hand ; jacket collar turned up, knitted white neck-wrap, no cuffs ; a consumptive, spitting blood.

In a factory at 13, worked all day, studied half night ; 3 years a science student at South Kensington ; a former dentist and chemist ; writing in the Commonweal ; the writer of an Elementary Physiography, expecting to write an Advanced ; a great speaker at Socialist meetings ; gives K doubts about value of his accession to gentility, approves of his desertion of upper classes and marriage with Ann ; K thinks him a little off his head. Identification : many details tally with H. G. Wells's youth : may be a picture of what he might have become, if he was not what he is.

Master mathematician. TST-st

Prophesies coming and course of the star.

Master's Paddock. JaP

Near the Ingle-Nook.

Mastersteins (the). M

Friends of Aunt Plessington.

Masterton. WSF

Like Pigou.

Matching's Easy. MrB

Essex, where Mr B lives. Identification : Dunmow, Essex (common consent).

Mate. IDM

Of the Ipecacuanha : gaunt, taciturn.

Mate. IDM

Like Captain of brig.

Mate. TB

Of Maud Mary : an Essex man, very shy, impenetrable reserve, a Bible reader.

Mathematical Journal.

In which G. Ponderevo writes.

Matrons. WSIH

Under Mrs. Pembrose : One or two, former department manageresses ; two, ex-elementary teachers ; the most trustworthy one an ex-wardress from Holloway.

Maud Mary (the). TB

The brig chartered for Mordet Island quap expedition, a potato trader : founders on way back, through quap rotting away wood in sides.

Maxim (Fred). PF

Like Chambers.

Maxim (Lionel). RM

A friend of Benham on his trip to Russia.

Maxton. PF

Whose fag Stratton had been at Harbury.

Maxton (Lord).

A playmate of Stratton at Burnmore, killed at Paardeberg,

S.A : seems to be same as former : the title passes to Philip Christian after his death.

May. M

Margharita's nurse, pink and wholesome.

Maybridge (Miss). TST-Mwcwm

The barmaid of the Long Dragon, perfectly respectable, rather portly.

Maydig (Mr.).

The Immering curate, consulted by Fotheringay about his miraculous powers : lean, excitable, quite remarkably long wrists and neck.

Maynard (Mr.). PS-JJ

William's employer, a Plymouth brother, careful of saving string and souls.

Maynards (the). M

Friends of the Solomonsons at Vevey.

Mayor of Kinghamstead. NM

Works for Remington : a managing little man.

Meade (Lady). MrB

An acquaintance of Lady Homartyn.

Mechanic. SPH

Comes to relief of Hardy when his car breaks down at Maidenhead.

Mechanics (several). Bo

Friends of Briggs and Hoskin.

Mediated Universities Club. PF

Oxford.

Medical attendants (two). WSW

Of Graham.

Medical Man (the). TM

One of the Time Traveller's friends.

Medical man. WSW

Violet robe, gold clasp, the director of a crèche visited by Graham.

Medical man. SB-Ld

Fetched after Holroyd's death.

Medical man. TST-Sdtc

Of extraordinary repute and incivility, consulted by Bindon, advises Euthanasia ; four others confirm diagnosis ; the last, young, serene face, rather a Samuraï, expects the experts will take charge.

Medical, Scholastic and Clerical Agency. LaL

Visited by Lewisham near Waterloo Bridge.

Medical, Scholastic and Clerical Stores. WV

Suppliers to Mr. Hilyer.

Medina-Saroté. CB-CB

Yacob's youngest daughter, with whom Nunez falls in love : nearly persuades him to submit to blinding, to become normal citizen of CB, and her husband : clear-cut face, lacking in glossy smoothness, the blind's ideal of beauty.

Megantic (the). SPH

In which Lake crosses from America.

Meggie. TB

Susan Ponderevo's housemaid in Gower Street : great quantities reddish hair.

Melmount. DoC

The Prime Minister.

Big cheek, dull red tinge, fair eye-lashes, dome-shaped head, smooth hair, red ears, extremely fair, well-modelled nose, sensitive, clumsy, big lip ; enormous back.

Coming back from meeting in car, overtaken by Change, smashes, chauffeur killed, wakes up near Leadford, sets about reforming the world.

Melville. SL

Of Seaton Carew : the author's second cousin, his authority for story of SL : an experienced bachelor, methodical, charming flat in London, 27 pairs of trousers. At Mrs. Bunting's demand, tries to arrange things between Chatteris and Adeline Glendower. Himself at one time unhinged by SL's hints.

Member. SL

At Chatteris' club during conversation with Melville; breathing heavily.

Member. JaP

Of Plantain ; with sunstroke and religious mania ; preaching to three others.

Members (three). TSD-TaP

At Pyecraft's club : new.

Men. SB-Thr.w

On a tug with two barges : seem to see nothing of man-hunt.

Men (seven). SB-Thr.w

Like Hagshot ; one standing in a boat, tall, fair-haired ; three in boating costume, one afterwards in Bailey's room with Fitzgibbon ; three others, one with a gun.

Men (two). IDM

Dead, in boat in which Prendick escapes from IDM : one with shock of red hair like Davis.

Men. WoC

Outside Vicuna Hotel, informed of event by ostler.

Men (the). WoC

Of Mrs. Milton : her circle of male friends.

Men (five).

In inn parlour at Wallenstock : one, fat, long pipe, a great many chins ; one, sturdy, young, gaiters, pearl buttons ; one, small, bearded, toothless laugh ; one, middle-aged, comfortable, bright eyes, velveteen jacket ; one, Charlie, a footman, fair, young, genteel, yellowish-brown ready-made suit, white tie, passes offensive remark on Jessie Milton, fought and put to flight by Hoopdriver.

Men (two). IM

Hear voice of IM near "Fern Bottom".

Men. WW

Excited, come into Woking Junction at night with news of Horsell massacre.

Men. WSW

Of Graham's party, witness his departure in monoplane

to fight Ostrog : two snipers in blue ; a wounded man, leg swathed about ; a dead stranger near him ; three ward leaders, black mantles, badges ; a lad weeping with terror.

Men. TST-Ssa

Of Uya's tribe ; various ; also, women, youths, children : two men, piling flints.

Men (two). TSD-dA

Astonished to see Hedon and mistress running on beach at Capri.

Men (two). DoC

In train with Leadford, discuss comet.

Men (six or seven). DoC

Surround Redcar's car after accident.

Men (two).

Big; in Peacock Grove fight; Leadford jammed between them.

Men. WiA

Running under bombardment by Vaterland ; also women.

Men (two).

With gun and hatchet, met by Smallways after escape from Goat Island.

Men.

In store he visits, armed with rifles : one, heavy-necked, straw hat ; one, young, wise-looking, lank, gaitered ; one, thick-lipped, scar ; one, on bicycle ; one, bringing newspaper ; one, flat voice ; also Mr. Laurier ; also a woman, about 35.

Men. TB

With a ladder, separate G. Ponderevo and Marion while he is proposing in street.

Men. TB

At sweeps on barges, on G. Ponderevo's final down-river trip.

Men. Be

Dragging waters with rakes for Be.

Men (six or seven).

In bar of White Hart : the baker ; a respectable-looking,

regular-featured, fair man, large head ; a ruddy-faced man like a butcher ; a grocer's assistant, alert, intrusive look ; a voice in dark at back.

Men. RM

Seen by Benham in 1912 Balkans War, performing brave deeds : Bulgarians in hand of surgeon ; a line of infantrymen going up hill with heavy losses.

Men.

Of Kepple and Benham in jungle country expedition.

Men.

Seen by Benham at Epsom, exercising horses.

Men.

The same ; at Dorking, in chalk-pit.

Men. JaP

Prowling around Joan in night-club : red ears, greasy hair, unpleasing necks, clumsy gestures, bald, fat, watery-eyed ; cheats, profiteers, usurers, snobs, toadies.

Mendham (Mr. George). WV

Mr. Hilyer's curate : cadaverous ; magnificent beard ; had run to beard as a mustard-plant to seed.

Mendham (Mrs. Minnie).

His wife : young, immense will, plays tennis on Hilyer's lawn, cuts his roses, differs on doctrinal points, criticises him in parish ; two daughters, one Cissie. Shocked by the Angel's costume.

Mendi rough (a). PS-PPm

Paid by Pollock to kill Porroh man.

Mengo (Sir Alpheus). UF

A cancer specialist, operates upon Huss.

Short, angry, heated, active dark brown eyes, tan face, iron grey tooth-brush moustache, protruded lower jaw ; bright bluish-grey suit, bright brown boots, bright brown leather bag.

A hard, matter of fact specialist : no prototype in Job.

Menservants. M

Of Lee at Vevey, unobtrusive, in grey, scarlet facings,

on fancy dress night ; two at breakfast next morning.

Menservants. PF

At Evesham lunch at Burnmore : one, clean-shaven, reddish-haired, full-faced, young.

Menservants (two).

On board-wages in Stratton's London house when family away.

Menservants (two). SPH

And trustworthy secretary, in automobile, fetch Miss Grammont from factory after day's work in training period.

Mental specialist. IDM

Attends to Prendick after return to England.

Menton. DoC

Near Bungalow Village, Wiggins' residence.

"*Meretricious woman*". AV

Tall, painted, harsh, followed by smart man in Piccadilly ; makes AV think.

Mergle (Miss). WoC

A former schoolmistress of Jessie Milton, who appeals to her in her plight ; pursues in dog-cart, dressed in green ; hits Hoopdriver in mistaken indignation ; has taught Jessie a Ruskin and Rossetti ideal.

Mergle (Miss). K

A girl in Shalford's Emporium ; admires literary life ; congratulates K on luck.

Mergle (Mrs. Araminta). NM

Codger's landlady and housekeeper, a little deaf innocent old lady.

Mergles (Mrs.). CPM

The journalist's servant.

Mergleson (Mr.). Be

The butler at Shonts.

Ample ; large nose, vast underlip, mutton-chop side whiskers, voice of a succulent parrot.

Trying to catch a siphon Moggeridge is dropping after col-

lision with Be, upsets him : Moggeridge, thinking him one in the conspiracy, assaults him.

Merkle. RM

Benham's valet in Finacue Street, selected by his mother ; deferential and secret.

Mermaid Club. (the). TSD-IG

Where Clayton tells his story.

Merrick (Miss). D

A teacher in H. M. Smith's first school : about 30, small, freckled ; teaching lower children.

Merridews (the). TB

A Duffield family : hunting father, rich mother, missionarying daughter.

Mertonsome. MrB

A village near Matching's Easy.

Messenger. SB-Ld

From station to dynamo shed, when dynamo stops.

Messenger. WW

Sent by Henderson to wire to evening paper.

Messenger. WSW

Brings news of Ostrog's force passing over Madrid.

Messenger. TSD-dA

From North to Hedon at Capri, asking him to return : lean, resolute, soberly clad.

Messenger-girl. D

At Crane and Newberry's.

Messengers. WSW

From Ostrog to Graham when detained, come to him through roof : one, youthful face, bright eyes, veins of forehead swollen ; one, heavy, also hurt ; three, on roof ; one, kills Howard who was bringing Graham poison, escapes over snow-covered roofs with Graham.

Messengers (two).

Waiting in Ostrog's anteroom.

Messengers (two). WSF

Pompous uniforms, in Ferdinand's apartment.

Metal Beast (the). RM

A paper by Benham : German militarism.

Metal-beating Company. TST-Sdtc

Under which Elizabeth Denton works.

Meyer (Adam). MrB

A German innkeeper at Neunkirchen, Odenwald, where the Britlings spend a month in 1911 : his genial nature makes German atrocities look incredible to MrB.

Michael (The Archangel). CB-AVoJ

The author knows him by his sword.

The same. UF

Offers to "cast forth" Satan, who blasphemes in conversation with God.

Micklethwaite. SL

A friend of author at Penwiper Club, a great fat creature.

Middle-aged woman bachelor. M

Anxious for D Sc, in conversation with Trafford.

Miggles. TB

Marion Ponderevo's spaniel.

Mildred. P

An aunt of Polly, an unexplained family scandal, declines invitation to old Polly's funeral.

Miles Standish. WiA

An American battleship.

Milkman. WW

Comes as usual on morning after Horsell massacre.

Millie. IM

Mrs. Hall's "lymphatic aid".

Millie. TSD-MrSiF

To whom Skelmersdale had been engaged before adventure : a farmer's daughter, very respectable ; married her cousin.

Milliner (a). PS-JJ

Steals William's affection from Jane : older than he, hair not gold to the roots, played piano ; her mother a party to stealing ; father not in black coat on wedding-day ; two little sisters.

Milliners. MrB

See Bynne.

Millingham (Mrs.). NM ; M ; WSIH

An acquaintance of Remington, white hair, fresh mind and complexion ; also of Trafford's ; also of Lady Harman, with quivering lorgnette.

Mills (Miss). JaP

Miss Murgatroyd's junior assistant, inexperienced, not so enthusiastic as employer, teaching kindergarten and three R's, working for College of Preceptors diploma ; an aunt keeping a Berlin-wool shop in Oxford.

Milly. TB

Ewart's model and mistress.

About 30, broad, rather pretty face, bad accent, delightful blonde hair ; a woman of the streets picked up casually ; perhaps gives him money.

Milly. TB

One of the Duffield vicar's daughters.

Milly. NM

A woman with whom Remington has an adventure in Locarno.

About 34, slenderly built, warm reddish skin, very abundant fair golden hair, sensual, generous, a little motherly. Her husband, petulant-looking, heavy-faced, about 53, the son of a rich meat salesman, reeking of tobacco, interested only in sport.

Milton (Miss Jessie). WoC

The Young Lady in Grey.

Rather slender, dark, bright colour, bright eyes, cycling knickerbockers : 18. An imaginative school-girl, at loggerheads with stepmother, head turned by novels, wants to live own life, runs away with Bechamel, who offers treacherous help ; realises his purpose, escapes from him with Hoopdriver, rambles four days with him, finally caught by stepmother ; parts from him on vague promise of waiting 6 years.

Milton (Mrs. Hetty).

Her stepmother, a celebrated novelist.

About 30, charming, clever, respectable, fair-haired, small, blue-eyed ; bold only in books.

Pursues with Dangle, Phipps and Widgery, catches Jessie and Hoopdriver at Rufus Stone Hotel ; marries Widgery from the three.

Milton (Mr.).

Her deceased husband, had left her Milton's Lotion for a fortune.

Milton. TB

One of the Maud Mary's crew : meets with accident at Mordet Island.

Milton. D

The name given by an unmarried couple, lodgers in Matilda Good's house.

Milvain (Mr.). SL

Lady Poynting Mallow's mispronunciation of Melville.

Milvain. PF

A London publisher ; honest.

Mimbleton. Bo

A visitor at Mr. Blandish's house.

Minchin (Mrs.). TST-Mwcwm

Mr. Maydig's housekeeper : miraculously made a better woman by Fotheringay.

Minchinghampton. RM

Benham and White's school.

Minchings. JaP

Where Lady Sydenham stays on way to Cambridge.

Mine-owner. MrB

Like clean-shaven barrister.

Miner. DoC

Hobnailed ; tramples on Leadford in Peacock Grove fight.

Ming. TB

G. Ponderevo's pet-name for Marion.

Miniver (Miss Nettie). AV

An acquaintance of AV, a suffragette of man-hating type.

About 30, slender, large emotional blue eyes, glasses, nose pinched and pink, mouth whimsically petulant.

Minnie Hobson. SCU

A girl photographed in George's album.

Minnie. SB-Sb

Tne bacteriologist's wife, pursues him in cab, when he pursues anarchist in another.

Minus. NM

See Pentagram.

Minter (Mr.). NM

Remington's uncle, his mother's brother-in-law, a manufacturer in the Potteries. Large, animated, solidly built, Staffordshire accent ; in tweeds ; a cigar smoker. Left school at 15 ; overtaken by prosperity ; rough, coarse tastes ; occasional sprees, then puritan reactions ; hating all he cannot do or understand, and the people who can ; no idea of collective action ; a sense of proprietorship in his daughters.

Minter (Mrs.).

His wife ; 8 years younger than Remington's mother ; small ; scared look, cap getting over one eye ; concerned with keeping things nice.

Minter (Gertrude).

His elder daughter : tall, dark, warmly flushed, handsome rather than pretty, eyes almost black, hair severely straight ; her ideal having a good time.

Minter (Sybil).

Her sister : stouter, eyes dark blue, hair waving ; seems to take an interest in Remington ; really playing with him, and others.

Minter. M

A guest of Solomonson at Vevey, a novelist, an agreeable little stammering man in brown.

Minton. PS-Uk

Like Addison.

Minton. K

The senior apprentice at Emporium.

Gaunt, sullen-faced, close-cropped wiry black hair, loose ugly mouth, moustache like smudge of ink : describes a draper's assistant's life as crawling along a drain-pipe till you die ; tempted to hit Shalford in eye. Enlists in cavalry regiment : killed in India in night grapple.

Mir Jelaluddin. JaP

An Indian student, a friend of Joan, to whom he talks of Indian love : a Moslem : beautifully modelled face ; Peter objects to him. Becomes aviator in French flying corps, brings down Von Papen, saving Peter's life.

Missionary. TSD-JGG

With interpreter, visits Papuan village in which JGG : little sandy chap, "specs", pith helmet.

Mistress. WSIH

At Miss Clavier's school : small, spectacled, art dresses ; takes interest in Ellen Sawbridge.

Mistress. SPH

Of Hardy, at Maidenhead with him 15 years before.

Pretty hands, rosy palms, open brow, candid blue eyes, a thoroughly bad lot, as moral as a monkey, yet nearest his ideal of a woman friend : he was jealous of her.

Mitchell. DoC

A labour leader, prominent in Peacock Grove fight, felled by Redcar.

M'ling. IDM

A beast-man, Montgomery's personal attendant.

Short, broad, clumsy, crooked back, hairy neck, head sunk between shoulders, eyes luminous in dark, pointed ears covered with brown fur : made of bear, dog and ox.

Loves Montgomery, who gives him alcohol : killed with him by Silvery Hairy Man, the Sayer of the Law.

Mlozi. JaP

A brigand in Africa ; hanged.

Modern Man's Book of Moral Maxims. TST-Sdtc

Quoted by hypnotist.

Modern State (the). WSF

A progressive party on Wellsian lines in days before Last War : Barnet a member.

Moffatt (Miss). AV

The history and moral instruction mistress at AV's school.

Moggeridge (Lord). Be

The Lord Chancellor, the chief guest at Shonts.

High nose ; eyebrows he seems to furl and unfurl at will, expression of tranquil self-sufficiency, rather like a bigger more aquiline Napoleon. The son of an Exeter chorister : reading Hegel his hobby ; well known as a philosopher. Be, flying from Thomas, butts him behind ; he thinks Douglas has done it, and will not be better informed.

Not a portrait of Lord Haldane, Wells warns in dedication.

Moggeridge. RM

Like Clynes.

Moggeridge (Mr.). D

A poor, old clergyman, a lodger in Matilda Good's house, living partly by petty thefts ; gives H. M. Smith a Bible.

Moggeridge (Mrs.).

His wife : silvery hair, wrinkled face, screwed up red-rimmed eyes, short-sighted.

Moggs. TB

Whose Domestic Soap Edw. Ponderevo takes over : the founder's grandson, a typical educated, cultivated, degenerate plutocrat, his passion the history of the Thebaid : an aquarium-faced, long, blond chap, glasses, genteel accent. A cousin of his the real manager.

Mogham Banks. SB

The Rev. Morrice Deans' vicarage.

Molesly (Dr.). D

In charge of Primitive Methodist chapel in Cherry Gardens.

Mondaines (the). JaP

Acquaintances of Winterbaum.

Money-lender. TST-Sdtc

Lends to the Dentons.

Monitor (the). WiA

An American warship.

Monkeys' Parade. NM

The promenading of young people after dusk in suburbs, when acquaintances are picked up.

Monkshampton. DoC

On way to Shaphambury.

Monson. PS-Aa

The inventor of a flying-machine which takes off from supporting rail : after 5 years research, money run out, galled by girl's remark about Monson's Folly, a popular nickname for his enterprise, risks it and flies, but wrecked and killed with Woodhouse over South Kensington.

Monson (the). WiA

A building in New York.

Monster (a). FMM

In moon, caught by Selenite fishermen, many-tentacled, evil-eyed, black, ferociously active.

Montgomery. IDM

Moreau's assistant.

Youngish, flaxen hair, bristly straw-coloured moustache, dropping nether-lip, watery grey eyes, oddly void of expression, slobbering articulation, ghost of a lisp, large and long in limbs.

A medical student, had to leave England in disgrace ; a drunkard ; picks up Prendick after wreck ; killed by Sayer of the Law in drunken bout with Beast-men after Moreau's death.

Mooncalves. FMM

Enormous, girth 80 feet, length 200, gigantic flabby body,

skin corrugated white, black along backbone, almost brainless, fat encumbered neck, slobbering omnivorous mouth, little nostrils, tight shut eyes.

Morden. WSW

The managing director of Antibilious Pill Department.

Mordet Island. TB

On coast of Africa, where G. Ponderevo steals quap revealed by Gordon-Nasmyth.

More (Thomas). AV

Capes' nom-de-plume as a playwright.

More (Mr.). PF

Stratton's father-in-law.

More (Mrs.).

His wife, rosy, bright-eyed, kindly, humorous.

More (Rachel).

Their daughter, becomes Mrs. Stratton.

When Stratton first sees her, 18, soft, white, tall, slender, brown-haired, silent, very still deep dark eyes.

He meets her again after world-tour at Fürstin Letzlingen's house, proposes by wire from America : she cables : Yes. A perfect wife ; 3 children ; her husband tells her about Lady Mary ; jealous, however.

More (Alice).

Her sister : assertive, gay initiative, fluent tongue.

More (Molly).

Another, a sun-brown gipsy.

More (Norah).

Another, still a school-girl, pig-tailed, lank, blushing.

More (Sidney).

Her brother, shy, lank, moody.

Moreau (Dr.). IDM

A vivisectionist, builds men out of animals by surgery.

A massive white-haired man, very square, resolute face, fine forehead, rather heavy features, skin above eyelids drooping, corners of heavy mouth falling ; eyes a brilliant black ; a good six feet.

Howled out of England by public indignation, makes home on island in Pacific, imposes Law on his Beast-men : killed by a puma he works on.

Morgan ap Lloyd Jones (Mrs.). ChrA

A villager of Llyddwdd.

Morlocks (the). TM

The underground variety of man : a sort of human spider or lemur : colour dull white ; strange, large, lidless greyish-red eyes, flaxen hair on head and down back, pale, chinless faces. Do all the work and keep the Eloi idle, but come up in moonless nights up ventilating-shafts and feed on them.

Morningside Park. AV

The suburb where the Stanleys live.

Morris (Mr.). TST-Sdtc

And family. A conventional Victorian Englishman, the ancestor of following.

Morris.

Elizabeth's father : an official under Wind Vane and Waterfall Trust. Stout short frame, half-contemptuous expression, face and head artificially hairless ; dressed in air-tight material, inflated ; sensible, clear-headed. Wants his daughter to marry Bindon, has her love for Denton removed by hypnotist. Spells his name Mwres.

Morris (Elizabeth).

A romantic enthusiast for old days, reads books and poems, marries Denton in spite of all opposition : after ruin, and unsuccessful attempt to live in country, becomes worker under Metal-Beating company. Two girl-friends of hers mentioned.

Morris (Mr.). RM

Amanda's father, a swindler, sentenced in connection with Kent and Eastern Bank Smash and Marlborough Building Society fraud, commits suicide, about 9 years before Benham meets Amanda.

Morris (Mrs.).

Amanda's mother : a watchful little woman.

Morris (Amanda).

Benham's wife.

Light, tall, brown, dark hair, eyebrow like stroke of brush, glowing face, honest hazel eyes, voice all music, clear, long line of limbs.

Met by Benham on chance walk with dogs ; he misconstrues her yearning for "the world" into aristocratic yearning ; she means enjoyment ; makes conquest of his mother, bears child, but cannot turn him from RM. Becomes Easton's mistress ; will not be divorced, in hope of reconquering Benham.

Morrison. P

A fellow-apprentice of P : a white-faced, earnest-eyed improver, profoundly religious life under great difficulties.

Morrison (Christabel). M

With Solomonsons in Switzerland : an actress, graceful ; dark hair.

Morton (Mrs.). PS-Imv

At whose house Aubrey Vair meets Miss Smith, at Redhill.

Morton (Miss).

Like Mrs. Bayne's deaf aunt : there is also a Morton mite.

Mother. WoC

Of Hoopdriver in his native village.

Mother. TB

Of the Basque landlady of Edw. Ponderevo ; an aged crone.

Mother. CB-Bs

Of the little boy.

Motherhood (the). TSD-JGG

The salver's ship from Starr Point.

Mothers (three or four). M

With undistinguished daughters : like Paradise.

Mother Shipton's Sleeping Syrup. TB

A medicine sold by Ponderevo.

Motor-cyclist. RM

In collision with Benham during furious drive near Cam.

Motor-cyclist. MrB

Oilskin cap and overalls, the occasion of MrB's accident with Gladys.

Motorist. WiA

At burning of Smallways' motor-cycle : tall, goggled, grey-haired, Oxford intonation, clear careful enunciation ; in lame motor-car.

Motorists. FG

Disturb love-making of young Redwood and Princess : dark-goggled driver, fur-clad passengers.

Motorists. WiA

Met by Laurier and Smallways on way to President : car broken down : an old financier, his daughter and son-in-law.

Mottersham (Sir Philipp). M

Like Rex : an inventor in field of electric lighting and heating. Lady M. also mentioned.

Mottisham (The Rt. Hon. G. B.). NM

At the Baileys' : dear to Punch caricaturists.

Mottishead. P

Like old Corks : a house-agent.

Mounce (Sir James). SB

An acquaintance of Scrope : knew Walter Scott's novels by heart.

Mount Glory Hydrotherapeutic Hotel. FG

Tunbridge Wells : where Bensington ends under wing of cousin Jane.

Mowbray (Dr.). PS-UK

Assists Haddon in operation on narrator.

Moxton (Mrs.). JaP

Oswald Sydenham's housekeeper.

More like Britannia than one could have thought possible, face perhaps a little longer and calmer, pink chins rather more numerous ; black watered-silk dress, gold chain ; even Lady Charlotte approves of her.

MP. NM

In front of Remington at first sitting of House.

MP's. JaP

Lunching with ladies on Westminster Terrace ; set Oswald thinking.

Muggy. JaP

The elder children's name for Miss Murgatroyd.

Muir. JaP

Like Baker : with Oswald on one of his expeditions.

Mumble (Mrs.). TB

At Susan Ponderevo's garden-party at Beckenham : Susan uses name mistakenly for other persons.

Mumby. Be

The Crayminster draper, prominent in Be's capture : big black beard, bass voice ; a fireman ; a vegetarian.

Mumby (Lucy). Be

His daughter : 11 : steals fruit from Benshaw's garden : not convicted : her father therefore Benshaw's chief enemy.

Munbridge (Mrs.). Bo

Consoles Mr. Parchester for his bishop's rudeness.

Munday (Mrs.). LaL

Lewisham's landlady at Whortley, a shopkeeper, spectacled.

Munk. WSIH

Like Piper Nicolls : the editor of the Daily Rectification.

Murchison (Adela). JaP

A school-friend of Joan at Highmorton.

Abundant, white-fleshed, large blue eyes, flaxen waves, high colour ; unhealthily friendly to Joan : determined to catch a man ; interested in Peter and Oswald, then in love with Sopwith Greene.

Murgatroyd. PF

A respectable London publisher.

Murgatroyd (Miss). JaP

The head of Saint-George and the Venerable Bede.

Sturdy, rufous, resentful manner, reactionary, much of

Rousseau and Ruskin in her ; disappointed in love : man had fled inexplicably ; a passion for children ; a born teacher ; delivers high flown Sunday talks over children's heads.

Murphy (Biddy). K

The manager of big work-room at Emporium : she advises trip to Ireland as first thing to do when K gets rich.

Mush (Mr. Freddy). MlG

Catskill's secretary.

Short, thickset, middle-aged, hostile-looking eyeglass, voice an important falsetto ; critical and sarcastic, a meddler in literary things.

Musician. SB

Met by Scrope at Lady Sunderbund's : fuzzy hair, ideas about religious music.

Musician. D

In Utopia, plays to Sarnac and Sunray during holiday.

Muskett (The Hon. Charles). M

Like Paradise : Lord Pottinger's cousin.

Museum-official. NM

In conversation with Remington ; needs funds ; hostile to Baileys.

Mussle-gatherers. SB

On shore at Hunstanton.

Mutimer. Bo

The butler of Mr. Blandish (which see).

Mutney. TB

Marion's pet-name for G. Ponderevo.

Mwanga. JaP

A rebel King in Uganda : Oswald at his capture.

Mwres. TST-Sdtc

See Morris.

Mylius. WSF

Barnet's engineer on his barge.

Myrtle (H. M. gunboat). IDM

Picks up long-boat of Lady Vain with seven of crew.

N

Nannie. TB

A nurse of Beatrice Normandy : dark, long-featured, taciturn, furtively inflexible ; a devoted, trusted servant, servile, sexless ; grey dress.

Narrator. of SSS-ThM

A student in Prof. Smith's laboratory.

Narrator. of SSS-ThNo7

Narrator. of TM

The author.

Narrator. of PS-Uk

A man of letters, undergoing operation under chloroform ; dreams he dies, soul remaining motionless in space, solar system leaving it, final vision a Clenched Hand, then awakening.

Narrator. of PS-Rr

28 years old.

Narrator. of WW

The author, a man of letters.

His brother : a witness of Great Exodus ; a medical student ; possibly suggested by Mr. Frank Wells, the author's brother, to whom "this rendering of his idea" is dedicated. His landlady and her husband mentioned.

His wife : of Euphemia vein.

His servant.

His cousins at Leatherhead, and their manservant : the husband brave but slow in decision.

Narrator. Of TSD-MrLV

Living in Jamaica ; lends Ledbetter money for passage home.

Narrator. Of TSD-IG

Present at Clayton's tale and death.

Narrator. Of TSD-NA

The author, a man of letters at Folkestone.

Narrator. Of TSD-Sb

The author.

Narrator. Of TSD-MrBt

The author.

Narrator. Of TSD-dA

The author.

National Review. PF

In which Stratton writes about South Africa.

Native attendants. SB-Ao

At Avu observatory : Malays and Dyaks.

Natives (two). SB-Æi

With Butcher on Æi : steal his boat ; one dies of centipede bite, one shot by Butcher.

Natives (three). TB

One in white ; observe Maud Mary from afar at Mordet Island.

Naval Mr. O's (the). WiA

Grubb and Smallways' alias on minstrel tour of sea-side places : altered to Desert Dervishes.

Naylor. NM

Like Shoesmith ; a Naylor minor mentioned.

Neal. TB

A judge in bankruptcy court over Edw. Ponderevo : had known him socially.

Neal. NM

See Pentagram.

Nebogipfel (Dr. Moses). Chr A

The inventor of the Chronic Argo : PhD, FRS.

Small-bodied, sallow-faced, aquiline nose, thin lips, high cheek ridges, pointed chin, features all small, extremely lean ; large, eager grey eyes, phenomenally wide and high forehead, eyes glowing, lank black hair, unkempt, suggestion of hydrocephalic projection, temporal arteries seen to pulsate through transparent yellow skin ;

close fitting garment, stiff, dark. First travels back to time of Williams' murder, then, with Cook, into future, to escape fury of Llyddwdd villagers ; does not return. Great longing for future Golden Years.

Negro. MU

Illustrates author's ideas on race.

Small, bright-eyed, bearded, inky black, frizzy hair, white tunic, black hose, mantle lemon yellow, portfolio in hand; glad of life.

Negro. JaP

Blistered and wounded, tells Sydenham story of fight with Arabs.

Negroes (two). WSW

Followers of Ostrog and Lincoln, in black and yellow, help, with others, in mastering Graham.

Negro fisherman. TSD-MrLV

Picks up Ledbetter on island.

Negro lovers (two). TST-st

Think the star their star.

Negro police. WSW

In black and yellow ; one follows Howard and Graham to open doors; many killed in two aeroplanes rammed by Graham.

Negro stoker. CB-EoA

On board Benjamain Constant : excited when Santa Rosa, a boat invaded by the ants, is burnt.

Neighbour. WW

Of Narrator ; discusses Martians ; goes to London with wife.

Neighbour.

Of Narrator's brother : comes out half-dressed when police warn of Martians' approach.

Neighbour. FG

Of convict and his brother at Caterham meeting : elbows.

Neighbour. TB

On whom Marion calls.

Neighbour. SB

Of Scropes at Notting Hill, an obstinate, ungifted singer.

Neighbours. FG

Of Redwood he notices during imprisonment : house-maid ; old man from No 37 ; woman at No 35 ; other man in No 37.

Nelson (Mamie). MrB

A girl who had jilted Mr. Direck : proud, imperious, something Southern, very dark blue eyes, peculiar little throw back of chin, and laugh.

Nest of the Burning Phœnix (the). JaP

A night-club visited by Joan with Huntley and Winterbaum.

New Aspects of Liberalism. NM

Remington's fourth book.

Newberry (Richard). D

The head of Crane and Newberry, Fanny Smith's lover.

Good-looking, youngish, rather handsome regular features, bang of brown hair over forehead, round, faint, yellow spectacles ; genial, warming ; nicknamed the Sun.

A married man, cannot get a divorce ; probably marries Fanny in course of time.

Newberry (Sir Peter).

His father, a hard tradesman.

Newcombe (Prof. Simon). TM

A mathematician.

New European culture. MrB

A conception of Mr. B : it brings women out of the harem into the light of common citizenship with men.

New Haroun al Raschid (the). RM

Benham in the last stage of the RM.

New Machiavelli (the). NM

Remington's name for himself because of similarity with Machiavelli, both writing in retirement of dream of statecraft after political ruin.

New Ruler (the). NM

A book by Remington.

New Paper (the). SL

Like Daily Gunfire.

New Paper (the). DoC

A Clayton Journal.

New Paper (the). DoC

The first printed after the Change.

Newspaper boy. Be

At station when Moggeridge and Douglas leave for Shonts.

Newspaper proprietor. TB

The new owner of Hawksnest.

Newspaper proprietor. NM

A former schoolfellow of Remington, to whom he thinks of dedicating his book : perhaps Cossington.

Newsagent. DoC

In High Street, Clayton.

Newsboy. K

From whom Chitterlow buys all papers on morning after triumph.

Newspaper boy. WW

Brings news of first Martian shell to Narrator.

another.

Selling newspapers at Woking Junction with news of Horsell massacre.

Newsvendor. WW

Selling papers with Commander-in-Chief's message.

Newsvendors (two). DoC

In streets of Monkshampton.

Newton. JaP

A boy at the High Cross Preparatory School : Probyn's "monkey" : fair-haired, fat-faced ; tries to bully Peter ; no real fight.

Newton (Sir Roderick). NM

Like Mayor of Kinghamstead ; a Jew, the owner of Calersham Castle.

New Tory Party (the). NM

Started by Remington after seceding from Liberalism, the Blue Weekly its organ. Includes Britten, Crupp, Esmeer, Lord Gane, Neal, among others.

New York Yell (the). SL

Makes Chatteris' affair with American girl public.

Niaio (the). WiA

The Asiatic flying-machine, superior to drachenflieger : light, steel, cane and chemical silk, transverse engine, flapping sidewing, bat-like hooks forward : a one-man machine.

Nicolls (Sir Piper). WSIH

A member of Brumley's club.

Night Surprise (the). P

Jim's third campaign against Polly at whom he shoots with own rook rifle and whose clothes he steals, soon to be drowned in them.

Nixon (Willie). MrB

Brings news from Germany to Homartyn circle.

Noah (and Mrs). NM

Toys of Remington when a boy.

Noakley (Mr.). JaP

An assistant-master at High Cross Preparatory School : middle-aged, large nose, sly expression : his method, leaving boys alone as long as they leave him : sleeps in afternoon ; they awake him if Mainwearing comes (a little like Sandsome).

Nobby. JaP

Peter's armless, legless Dutch doll, her face damaged : he transfers name to Oswald Sydenham.

Nolan. RM

Benham's mother's lover : dark, melancholy, sentimental ; dies soon after she is divorced ; leaves his fortune to her, one third to herself, rest to her son.

Norgate (The Hon. Thomas). K

Familiarly mentioned by Chitterlow.

Normandy (The Hon. Beatrice). TB

A playmate of G. Ponderevo at Bladesover, afterwards his mistress.

When 10 years old, an elfin, precocious girl, quick coloured, dark hair naturally curling, often astray, eyes often impishly brown, often clear brown yellow. A distant cousin of Lady Drew : G. Ponderevo her sweetheart, till Garvell fights him. Later a neighbour of Ponderevo at Lady Grove in Lord Osprey, her step-father's house : refuses to marry him for mysterious reason, which is she is Carnaby's mistress : his mistress for a short time after return from Mordet Island. Her father had been a courtesy baron.

Normandy (Beatrice). PF

Presumably the same ; a friend of Mary Christian, arranges meeting with Stratton.

Norton-Batsford Company. M

Trafford interested in it.

Noser. JaP

The boy's name for Mr. Noakley.

Noyes. M

See guides.

Nunez. CB-CB

A guide ; falls down slope of snow into CB : finds himself inferior to the blind ; nearly submits to being blinded out of love for Medina-Saroté ; changes his mind and escapes to normal world.

Nurse. SB-Mgn

Attends to Hapley in illness.

Nurse (Chief). TST-Sdtc

In charge of crèche to which Dentons give up child : motherly ; others with her.

Nurse. FG

Of Redwood's giant baby : muscular, young, just out of training.

Nurse. TB

Of Beatrice Normandy after Nannie : amiable, ineffectual.

Nurse. TB

See Hogberry.

Nurse. TB

For G. Ponderevo after accident, at Bedley Corner: inefficient.

Nurse. M

At birth of Marjorie's child.

Nurses (four). M

And governess of Lee children : three in purple, one in white, the governess a Swiss.

Nurse. PF

Helps in operation on Stratton for appendicitis : capable, fair-complexioned.

Nurses. PF

And servants at Rectory in Burnmore ; also governesses.

Nurse. WSF

At Paran, attending on Karenin.

Nurse. WSIH

In attendance on Harman: amiable, fluent-shaped, speaks Italian and German.

Nurse. RM

Of Benham's child.

Nurse. JaP

At Peter's birth.

Nurse. JaP

With whom Oswald Sydenham plays tennis after recovery.

Nurse. UF

Helping Mengo.

Nurse. SPH

See doctor.

Nurse girl. Be

Of whom Douglas asks way after great resolution.

Nursemaid. RM

Shows Benham, when a boy, a tiger in a menagerie.

"*Nuts*". M

A boy calls out : Shut it, Nuts ! during Aunt Plessington's speech at Summerhay.

O

Observer (the). NM

A former name of the City Merchants' School Magazine.

Occupant. RM

Of room at Westwood Hotel, next to Benham's : complains of noise.

Ocean Pioneer (the). TSD-JGG

Jimmy Goggles' ship.

O'Connor. WiA

The American admiral.

Odd-job man. SB-Fso

Of Winter-Wedderburn : helps in rescuing him from orchid.

Odd man. WoC

For all jobs at Wallenstock inn.

"*Offhand lady*". Be

Playing piano at Be's first play.

Officer. SB-Do

Buys second ostrich : quiet little chap.

Officer. SB-Ld

Of electricity company, saves scientific manager's life.

Officer. JaP

Gives final shot to soldier shot for cowardice.

Officers. FG

Come to arrest Redwood on Caterham's order.

Official. LaL

Interviewed by Lewisham at College of Pedagogues : long, bearded, corpulent, comfortable, thin gold watch chain, fat hands, gilt glasses ; sympathetic.

Official. WSIH

Near Lady Harman at Lady Tarvrille's dinner : uninteresting.

Official. JaP

Of Education Department, interviewed by Oswald ; helpless.

Officials. WiA

In cocked hats : like German peasant.

Ogilvy. WW

An astronomer, finds first Martian shell, among first killed by Heat-Ray.

Ogilvy. TST-st

Presumably the same : first notices something wrong about Neptune.

Ogilvy. AV

A lawyer, an acquaintance of Mr. Stanley : tells story of rich girl's runaway marriage with shopman.

O'Gorman (Paidraig or Patrick). SB

A guest of Garstein Fellows, a dark excitable Roman Catholic : attacks Scrope on Trinity : hawk-nosed, pointing finger.

O'Grady (Mrs.). JaP

An Irish patriot, a visitor of the Sheldricks in London ; beautiful ; dressed like a procession of Hibernians in New York.

O'Hagen. WiA

The mayor of NY : negociates capitulation vith won Winterfeld.

"*Old chap*". TSD-JGG

From Sidney, and a widow, his flirt : passengers on Ocean Pioneer.

Old Country Gazette. NM

See Dayton.

Old Experimenter (the). JaP

Peter's conception of God : opposed to stagnancy, always for trying new things.

"*Old fellow*". WW

Shrivelled ; in Byfleet ; refuses to leave box and pots of orchids in spite of Martians' approach.

Old George Hotel. SPH

At Salisbury ; where VV and Miss Seyffert put up ; also Hardy and Martineau.

Old gentleman. PS-Ca

A customer of Winslow, very hot and red-faced, heavy fur-lined cloak.

Old gentleman. K

On a seat near K, on Leas, incredulously receives information about his fortune : very stout, very red face, very protuberant eyes ; Panama hat of most abandoned desperado cut.

Old gentleman. Be

Searches Tramp's pockets in one of his "fits".

Old gentleman. Be

Selected by Tramp as spectator of his "fit" : benevolent-looking, spectacled, large straw-hat, thin alpaca jacket ; budding roses ; spurts water at him, then gives him a shilling.

Old gentleman. JaP

In white waistcoat, in Regent Street ; does not believe in motor-cars. See : driver.

Old lady. JaP

Nice, small ; kind face. Of whom Peter asks way when running away from school.

Old man who knew everything (the). WSW

Met by Graham in darkness : small, hunched up figure ; has three sons under the wind-vanes, one of his daughters-in-law sometime Ostrog's mistress.

Old man. DoC

With wooden leg and silver-ring ; salacious ; like outporters.

Old man. Be

Dying alone in house the Tramp tries to make Be steal from.

Old man. RM

Seen dead, his face glad, by Benham, after throwing himself from high window in Rome.

Old man. D

In Utopia, 98 : amuses declining years by making beautiful statuettes.

Old negro. WiA

Met by Smallways after escape from Goat Island.

Old woman. PS-Rr

Like man with withered arm.

Old woman. TB

In charge of Lady Grove when Ponderevo buys it : very white hair.

Old woman. PF

With two children, cutting grass with sickle, in France : a sign to Stratton that civilization has yet to begin.

Old woman. D

Killed by Radiant in her dream that she is a panther.

Old women (two). WW

Helped to pack little cart by Narrator and Artillery-man.

Oliver. MrB

Mr. B's rival in Mrs. Harrowdean's affections : he had never seen him ; a government official in London ; dull, but faithful, tender, true ; she could make him weep when she liked ; finally marries her.

Olympians (the). TB

The privileged classes under the Bladesover system.

Omniums. IM

The Emporium in which the IM tries to equip himself : people he meets in it are : porter ; many shop assistants of both sexes ; floor-sweepers ; two shopmen, surprise him in morning ; a lanky lad of 15 ; a man in white like a cook Griffin fells with a lamp; a policeman; two assistants, talk over the chasê after it is over.

One Eye. TST-Ssa

Of Uya's tribe, killed by Eudena.

One Tree Hill. TST-Mwcwm

Soil improved by Fotheringay.

Ooker (John). WoC

Mentioned as owner of a cart at Botley.

Operator. M

Of wireless at Manivikovik, Labrador.

Orator. FG

At Caterham meeting, a grey-headed duffer.

Orba. DoC

Like Mainington.

Ordination candidate. SB

Comes to Scrope with doubts : freckled, underbred.

Orellana. LaL

School-agents to whom Dunkerley directs Lewisham ; also Gabbitas, and The Lancaster Gate Agency.

Organ-grinder. NM

Dismissed from Lord Pandram's iron works with insufficient compensation after accident : twisted, face horribly scalded, upturned sightless white eye ; makes great impression on Remington.

Organist. FG

At Caterham meeting ; plays catch tune.

Orientals. TSD-MrLV

Manning Bingham's yacht to Jamaica : five Lascars, a Chinaman, a negro.

Ornithologist. SB-Fso

A colleague of Batten, brings his collections home.

Ortheris (Private). MrB

A man in Hugh Britling's platoon, struck with Kipling's hero, and so called by his fellow-soldiers.

A dear little cockney cad, snub nose ; a Poor law child ; his swearing cures Hugh of swearing ; attempts seduction on a publican's daughter, is smacked and scratched, and turned out by father and mother ; Hugh Britling fights him twice ; killed by shell ; regretted by Hugh ; his real name Arthur Jewell.

Osprey (Lady). TB

Beatrice Normandy's step-mother ; an embittered Protes-

tant ; short, plump ; pink face ; dressed with Victorian fussiness ; intellectual level : palmistry and genteel fiction ; regards flying as blasphemous intrusion upon angels.

Osprey (Lord).

Her husband : Beatrice's father, a poor relative of Lady Drew.

Ostler boy. SB-Sb

At Haverstock Hill.

Ostler. WoC

At Angel Hotel.

Ostler. WoC

Of Red Hotel, Chichester.

Ostler. WoC

Of White Hart, Chichester : short, thickset, red face, crusty manner ; annoyed with inquiries, gives Dangle a black eye.

Ostler. RM

At Maltby's ; and others.

Ostrog. WSW

A demagogue, uses Graham as his tool.

Tall, white-haired, very broad forehead, very pale blue eyes, deep sunken, white brows, aquiline nose, heavily lined resolute mouth ; garments of cream-coloured silk.

Head of revolutionary party against Council, contrives awakening of Sleeper by stimulants ; after overthrow of Council, tries to establish his own rule, brings negro police to London to put down mob ; when the people wrest Graham from his grasp, escapes in aeroplane, comes back with air fleet ; brings down Graham in air duel.

Otfield Church. JaP

Near Chastlands : where JaP are christened by surprise.

Other-World (the). PS-Ps

Co-existent in same space with ours, revealed to Plattner by explosion : a green sun in it ; its inhabitants the Watchers of the Living.

Otterbourne (the). WiA

The Bun Hill river.

Otteringham. SB

Where Scrope's father had been rector.

Otto (Fraülein). M

The Trafford children's Swiss governess.

Our Owd Woman. M

A play of Magnet's, a great success.

Outfitter. JaP

To whom Peter is taken by Mr. Grimes : a junior assistant and two others mentioned.

Outporters. DoC

In Shaphambury, from whom Leadford inquires.

Overcastle.

One of the Four Towns.

Overlookers. WSW

Of Labour : stronger men than the labourers.

Overnight visitor. MrB

And his wife, at Matching's Easy : she plays hockey in abbreviated skirts, formidable shin guards ; abundant fair hair ; like a stout dismounted Valkyr.

Overtone. JaP

Of Hillborough : a headmaster interviewed by Oswald.

Owner of the Voice. MU

Who tells his idea of MU to audience.

Whitish, plump, a little under middle size and age, such blue eyes as many Irishmen have, agile movements, slight tonsorial baldness ; occasionally dropping, generally valiant in bearing ; hand at times flying out with gesture of illustration. (Much like H. G. Wells.)

Awakes from dream in familiar, squalid London, on top of bus, rapt and prophetic, plump hands on umbrella handle, billycock hat a little askew.

his *double.*

In Utopia : a little taller, younger, sounder looking, no scar over his eye ; a Samuraï.

Oxbridge. M

Where Marjorie had studied (Oxford).

Oxford men. PF

Met by Stratton in Switzerland : also vague acquaintances.

Oxonian (an). FG

A bitter opponent of Boomfood, out of artistic reverence for nature and past.

P

Pacey. M

Like Rex ; a musician ; blond-haired.

Paddockhurst (Lord). NM

Cossington.

Padish (Sir George). MrB

Like Willie Nixon.

Padishah (Sir Mohini). SB-Do

A sharper posing as an Indian prince : Piccadilly swell to his neck, then ugly black head and turban with diamond : pretends an ostrich has swallowed diamond, credulous people buying birds at high prices.

Pagan (Dr.). MlG

Advises Mr. Barnstaple to take a holiday : fee a guinea.

Page (a). JaP

At Climax Club.

Page boy. TSD-TaP

At Formalyn's club.

Paget (Dr. Wilson). TSD-Sb

At whose house Mrs. Bullock is staying.

Painters (half a dozen). SB-Hpb

Working at Hammerpond and neighbourhood : think Watkins another.

Palace of Green Porcelain. TM

Visited by Time Traveller ; falling to dust ; a former Natural History and machinery museum.

Pallet. DoC

An old ironmonger, spotty fat face, loose fat body ; publicly confesses faults at revivalist meeting.

Palliser. WiA

An inventor : Butteridge suspected of having stolen his plans.

Palsworthy (Lady). AV

The social leader of Morningside Park ; kind, pleasant, superficial, euphuistic ; visited by AV and aunt, of whose curate she is a distant relative.

Pamshort (Lady). K

Like Miss Waldershaw ; at Wampachs.

Pandram (Lord). NM

A millionnaire iron-master in Staffordshire, the organ-grinder's employer.

Pangs (Mrs. Montague). SB-Hpb

Lady Aveling's mother, a well-known hostess.

Panmure. NM

Like Burshort ; an artist.

Pantagruel. FG

A nickname for Redwood's giant baby : "Padda" his own rendering.

Panton's. RM

A restaurant frequented by Benham and mother.

Papaver (The Misses). WV

Like Rathbone Slater.

Paradise (Mr. Bunford). M

At Lady Petchworth's gathering : a musician.

Paragon (the). TB

A plate powder launched by Edw. Ponderevo.

Paragon Bell (the). K

Advertised in Sidney Pornick's shop.

Paran. WSF

A station for surgical work, high in Himalayas, reached only by flight, where Karenin dies.

Parascotopetl (the). CB-CB

The mountain Pointer and party are climbing when Nunez slips down to CB.

Parbury Reynolds (the). TB

A picture Edw. Ponderevo saves for the country.

Parbury. JaP

Lady Charlotte Sydenham's chauffeur : depressed-looking, chocolate uniform.

Parchester. Bo

A fashionable clergyman, has glimpse of Judgment when Last Trump is sounded : face of a saint, rendered acceptable by side-whiskers ; knows himself for a fraud ; nobody believes him, however.

Parents. PS-Ps

Withdraw sons from school after Plattner's disappearance.

Parishioners (various). Bo

Of Mr. Parchester : Lady Rupert, Lady Blex, the Hexhams, the Wassinghams.

Park. MrB

A schoolmate of Hugh Britling, enlists with him ; soon a sergeant ; a martinet ; writes to MrB to announce Hugh's death.

Parker (The Rev. James). TST-Ce

The tutor of Prince of Bosso-Kuni ; tall, thin.

Parker. SL

The SL's maid at the Buntings' ; very wise and knowing ; had been maid to lady from India in a case ; deceived by a young man ; not surprised at anything ; will not be bribed to talk about SL.

Parker. DoC

Melmount's secretary.

Parkson. LaL

A fellow-student of Lewisham ; a Whitworth Scholar, with £ 100 a year ; a Lancashire man, a devout Quaker, Ruskin-infected ; defends marriage against Bletherley ; in love with a certain Paragon of Purity.

Parload. DoC

A friend of Leadford.

8 months older than Leadford, 22 at time of Change, tall, flaxen-haired, gawky, disproportionate neck and wrist ; had had no bath or swim since chilhood ; an engrossing

clerk to a solicitor in Overcastle ; enthusiastic ; a passionate student of astronomy. After change, becomes famous scientist.

Uncle (of his).

A farmer at Leet.

Parlour-maid. WV

Of Lady Hammergallow.

Parlour-maid. TB

Of Ponderevos at Beckenham.

Parlour-maid. AV

Of Capes ; efficient.

Parlour-maid. PF

Of Stratton ; introduces Lady Mary on last visit.

Parlour-maid. MrB

At Dower House, up to Mr. Direck's expectations of things English.

Parlour-maids. NM

Of Remington and Margaret.

Parlour-maids (two). M

Of the Popes at Buryhamstreet ; one appears at Hartford Square.

Parminter. JaP

Lady Charlotte Sydenham's maiden name.

Parminter (Rupert).

A cousin of hers, a prisoner in Boer war.

Parsons. P

A fellow apprentice of Polly : with Platt (the three P's).

Ampler than Platt, promising fatness, curly hair, lot of rolling, rollicking, curly features, large blob-shaped nose.

Dismissed by Mr. Garvace for trying new style in window dressing, and assaulting him with cylinder of rolled huckaback.

Partington (Louis Napoleon). M

A French-Indian trapper, guides Traffords back from Lonely Hut to coast. Genial oily brown face, very dirty,

strand of blue black hair across one eye, irregular teeth, little squeezed up eyes.

Mind miscellaneous, simple, human, tries to catechize Traffords ; engaged to Esquimau girl at Manivikovik Moravian station ; gets drunk with Traffords' permission, in honour of having caught silver fox.

Party. PS-Sr

Lugged under water by giant octopus : 10 people : Fison notices, three women, little child, boatman, little man in pink-ribboned straw hat and whites.

another.

See giant octopus after raid on Sidmouth : a seaman, a curate, two schoolboys.

Party. IM

At Jolly Cricketers : the barman, fat red arms ; anæmic cabman ; black-bearded man in grey, an American, shoots sweeping fire at IM and wounds him ; policeman off duty.

Party. TB

Of women, with Susan Ponderevo at Imperial Cosmic Club lunch.

Party. AV

At the Goopes' : a very old lady, very wrinkled skin, deep voice ; a shy blonde young man, narrow forehead, glasses ; two undistinguished women, plain skirts and blouses ; middle-aged couple, very fat, in black, Mr. and Mrs. Alderman Dunstable of Marylebone ; roguish-looking young man, reddish hair, orange-tie, fluffy tweed suit.

Party. PF

Joined by Stratton in Skye, during Ladislaws' summer in Scotland : older men than he, great readers.

Parvill. NM

A cheap photographer, works for election of Remington, who gets him a JP.

Paskershortly (Lady). NM

Mentioned as looting in Pekin : see Glazebrook.

Passenger. SB-Do

On steamer on which deal takes place : knows something of law : his son a barrister.

Passengers. WW

Like Captain.

Passengers. RM

On boat between Spalato and Cattaro ; unsavoury group ; soldiers ; brigands with red umbrellas ; aquiline individual, caparisoned with brass, shawl on head, brooding over human lumps.

Passer-by. IM

In Bedford Street : comes into IM, who knocks him down.

Passers-by.

In Oxford Street : in contact or conflict with IM : man with basket of soda-water syphons ; cabman ; butcher boy ; tall woman coming out of Mudie's library ; Salvation Army band ; two urchins, in pursuit of IM's footprints ; young fellow he bowls over in flight ; blind man.

Passers-by. AV

In Caddington, on morning of crisis in AV's life : goggled car-load of motorists ; stable lad on recalcitrant horse, leading another.

Passers-by. SB

Observed by Scrope after leaving Dr. Dale : man in khaki ; couple of smartish young men ; lady with poodle ; grocer's boy ; taxi-driver ; second man in khaki : all oppressed by war ; also porter of Atheneum.

Patent medicines. D

Sold by Humberg : Gummidge's Fragant and Digestive Tooth Paste ; Hooper's Corn Cure ; Luxtone's Lady's Remedy ; Tinker's Pills for All Occasions.

Patent Omi l Horn (the). K

Like Paragon Bell.

Patent Square Top Bottle (the). LaL

One of Dunkerley's inventions.

Pattison. TSD-TaP

A friend of Formalyn, the first to use recipe against fatness.

Pavilion (the). SL

See aunts.

Pawkins (Professor). SB-Mgn

Hapley's rival : dull presence, prosy speech, shape like water-barrel, over-conscientious with testimonials, suspected of jobbing museum appointments; dies of pneumonia after being defeated by Hapley in scientific controversy.

Pawnbroker. DoC

In High Street, Swathinglea, from whom Leadford buys revolver.

Pawnbroker. DoC

In Clayton : with whom he pawns overcoat and watch.

Payment in Kind. M

Aunt Plessington's panacea for social evil : afterwards changed to Reality in Reward.

Payton Links. D

Hetty Marcus' home, a hamlet near Chessing Hanger.

PBP. NM

Pro Bono Publico : engraved inside wedding rings of the Baileys.

Peace (Charles). SB-Hpb

A burglar, the inventor of a ladder made in sections.

Peacock Grove. DoC

Where riot occurs, in which Redcar's car is wrecked and burned.

Pearce. K

K's immediate superior at Emporium ; something of a masher; K cuts him and Buggins after his fortune, but they become friends again later.

Peasant. RM

Crossing Bisse of Leysin, a perilous passage in Switz., at same time with Benham.

Peasants. WiA

Looking at Smallways' balloon in village.

Peasants. WiA

Like German peasant.

Peasant's house. RM

At Resnia, where the Benhams spend a night.

Peasant woman. WiA

Selling cabbages : like German peasant.

Peckover (Miss). M

At Trafford's rubber factory : an ex-telegraph operator, the superlative of reliability.

Peddlebourne. D

See Hereward.

Pedrails (the). SSS-LI

A name for the LI.

Pedro. CB-CB

An inhabitant of CB : Yacob's nephew.

Peepshow. NM

See Keyhole.

Peeve (Mr.). MlG

Mr. Barnstaple's chief, the principal editor of the Liberal : pessimistic.

Pelham (Lady Percival). JaP

Oswald Sydenham's god-mother.

Pelham Ford. JaP

Hertfordshire, where Oswald's house is.

Pelkingham (Professor). MrB

Cardinal's successor ; depressing.

Pembrose (Mrs. Frederick). WSIH

Suggested by Mrs. Plessington as general director of International Hostels. A neat compact widow ; had done Girls' Club work ; pale, slightly freckled complexion, little hard blue-gray eyes, nose squarish but delicate, chin long, protruding. voice with wooden resonance, ghost of a lisp ; bearing erect, manner guardedly alert ; uses word : Yes, frequently.

Lady Harman and Brumley consider her a typical aggressive socialist (features of Altiora Bailey).

Pembury Road. SB

Notting Hill : Scrope's new residence after resignation.

Pendexter (Susan). M

A cousin of the Popes at Plymouth, to whom Marjorie is sent when suspected of meaning to elope.

Penk. MlG

Mr. Catskill's chauffeur : square leather-clad lines ; thinks of something saucy to say to a Utopian girl, when she knocks him down instantly ; killed like Barralonga.

Pensting. M

5 miles from Buryhamstreet.

Pentagram Circle. NM

A dining club frequented by Remington, where he meets : Sir Herbert Thorns, round-faced, round-eyed ; Lord Charles Kindling ; Minns, a poet, with belief in Destiny of Mankind ; Gerbault, a big railway-man ; Lord Gane, fresh from Framboya settlement ; Rumbold, later Home Secretary ; Fred Neal, a wild Irish journalist ; Crupp, plump, dark little eye, short fingered hand.

Pentargen. WSW

The cove near Boscastle where Isbister meets Graham.

Pentstemon (Uncle). P

Mr. Polly's uncle : present at his father's funeral.

Aged rather than venerable ; no hair on top of head, but much all over face ; very big old frock-coat, long, cylindrical top hat ; very much bent ; rush basket with lettuces and onions.

His comments on P's marriage fatalistic : "Wimmin's a toss up. Prize packets they are, and you can't tell what's in 'em till you took 'em 'ome and undone 'em".

Pentstemon (Lizzie).

See Lizzie.

Penwiper Club (The). SL

The author's club, where he hears of SL.

Penzance (Hetty). WV

A little Siddermorton girl : sees winged figures of Angel

and Delia Hardy escaping from flames : fancy-sick afterwards, then cured by Crump.

People. SB-Thr.w

Singing in moonlight, seen from Bailey's window.

People. SB-Ld

A crowd ; reporters ; gathered round shed after Holroyd's death.

People. WoC

Met by Hoopdriver on cycling tour : heath-keeper in velveteen jacket near Kingston ; carter, to avoid whom he falls ; dirty men with bundles at foot of Kingston Hill ; man on horseback ; fruiterer's van ; sluggish cart-load of bricks ; two shop assistants opening shop in Kingston ; small boy, derides him ; baker's van ; nursemaid and baby in pram ; middle-aged cyclist, red, moist, angry, at Esher, scorches in spite of himself ; cyclists between Esher and Guildford ; people walking, men and girls in drapers' shops ; cyclists riding down hill in Guildford ; also assistants "in torment" in linendraper's shop ; working man on tall ordinary on Milford road ; aged labourer at Good Hope inn ; gamekeeper at Easebourne ; belated inhabitants in Midhurst ; children, gazing, in village ; people in Chichester, of whom he makes inquiries ; apprentice boys, work girls, shop folks, clerks and city folks in buses in Putney as he returns.

People. PS-Ps

Of Sussexville, had dreams of Plattner.

People. PS-SlE

Seen or met by Eden on fateful night : waiters at restaurant ; cabman, takes Elvesham away ; loiterers in Regent Street.

People. PS-A

Met by Hinchcliff in streets of Holmwood : little old lady in black ; butcher's boy ; two pleasant sunlit girls.

People. PS-UK

Seen by narrator on walk from Haddon's house : butcher

boy in blue ; nurse and three happy children ; children ; park-keeper and nursemaid ; nursing mother ; young couple ; ticket-seller in Regent's Park.

People. WW

Hanging about Martian shell on Horsell Common : couple of cyclists ; jobbing gardener ; girl with baby ; Gregg, a butcher, and little boy ; two or three loafers and golf-caddies. Then : others, among whom two gaily dressed ladies ; son of sweetstuff dealer, with apples and ginger-beer on barrow ; workmen, with Stent ; others : cabmen, walk boldly into sand-pit ; lad trundling off the barrow ; man of the Deputation, killed by Heat-Ray ; three policemen, one mounted ; woman, shrieking ; 2 women and boy, trampled to death by crowd : about 300 people in all.

People.

In Woking, on night of massacre, walking over bridge in knots ; others, hurrying across line at station ; others in Pyrford when narrator returns from Leatherhead ; others, in Weybridge, packing : men in golf and boating costumes, wives prettly dressed, river side loafers helping, children excited.

People.

Met by narrator's brother : grey-headed old gentleman abusing Company at Waterloo ; man in blue and white blazer with strange tidings ; squad of police ; squad of Salvation Army lasses ; loafers ; a reservist ; two roughs with newspapers ; army of hawkers ; man in Sunday raiment, fastening maps to glass in his shop. Then, first fugitives : man driving greengrocer's cart, wife, two boys ; 5 or 6 respectable-looking people in hay-waggon ; working man on tricycle ; many police ; refugee describing Martians as "boilers on stilts" ; people reading papers ; man with news from Woking ; cartloads of refugees ; Sunday-night promenaders ; silent couples walking out.

People.

Seen by narrator and curate between Halliford and Sheen ;

some running before Martian ; others, resuming work after Martians' death : haggard special constables, clerks, shopmen, navvies, sappers ; kindly people, find narrator raving mad in streets and take care of him.

People. WSW

Met by Graham in dark on way to Ostrog : a woman, directs him ; people dining ; two scared little girls.

People. FMM

On Littlestone beach, when Tommy Simmons departs with sphere : 3 or 4, then 20 or 30.

People. TSD-NA

Seen by Gibberne and narrator while under influence of NA, appear motionless and frozen : cyclist ; driver, conductor, and 11 people in char à banc ; girl and man smiling ; woman in floppy capeline ; man stroking moustache ; another reaching for hat ; band playing ; people listening ; man, white faint-striped flannels, white shoes, Panama hat, winking at two gaily dressed ladies ; people in bath-chairs ; purple-faced little gentleman refolding paper ; old woman, whose lapdog Gibberne steals. After effect of NA has worked off : lady, with gentleman, through whose parasol the dog falls ; corpulent old gentleman in bath-chair ; his nurse ; Leas policeman ; bath-attendant Inspector.

People. TSD-Sb

At Covent Garden, in pursuit of Bessel : policeman, porters, salesmen, people he hurts, lad , two women, man, child, 2 policemen, another in Hampstead Road, another woman.

People. TSD-MWH

In Gunn's party with Miss Winchelsea : three little old ladies, very stout man and very stout wife, little old man like aged ostler, tall curate in very small straw hat, very short curate with long camera stand, very stout resolute little man in large check suit, party of father, mother, two daughters. On Channel boat : lady in deck chair,

handkerchief over face ; man, walks deck all the way. In French train : two nice critical ladies, uncertain age, talk French.

People. TSD-dA

At Capri : beautiful ; thousands ; processions of youths and maidens ; many enlist under Evesham.

People. DoC

A glimpse of whom is caught, distorted, in concave mirror near "the man who wrote in the tower" (Leadford).

People. WiA

In German camp at Niagara : two trained nurses, negro porter, officer and two men making inventory of material.

People. TB

Seen in London by Ponderevo on first visit : porters at Cannon Street ; city men, hurrying ; sandwich-men ; two, interrupt his love-making with Marion in underground ; others, in connection with their wedding : coachmen with favours, Hammersmith caterer, relations, friends ; officiating clergyman, with a cold ; two middle-aged spinsters, cousins of Marion, dressmakers at Barking ; little boys at church door ; clerk, in office, takes George's notice ; jeering omnibus-driver ; guard at Charing Cross when the pair leave. Others, invade Luzon when Ponderevo's identity becomes known : doctors in consultation, important local people, the Luzon priest ; people watching window.

People. NM

Seen by Remington when leaving HoC on first day : men toiling on coal barges ; passers-by ; newspaper rough on motor-bicycle ; outcasts on Embankment seats. At meeting after his secession from Liberalism : a nephew of Sir Roderick Newton ; two dissenting ministers ; young solicitor from Lurky ; little nervous man, high brow, face contracted as though boneless ; two public-spirited ladies ; several clergymen. Two, visit Pagoda at

Kew on same day with Remington and Isabel. Some, and porters, on Dover platform, when they part. Others at Charing Cross, when they leave together.

People. M

Noticed by Trafford in Oxford Street : satisfied : pretty girls, taxi-drivers, little crowd standing to see the King pass.

People. PF

Noticed by desperate Stratton on day of Mary's wedding : crowd waiting to see wedding ; another round victim of accident ; nursemaid and children in garden ; girl who accosts him, a thin-faced ruined child : he half tells her of his loss and gives her money.

People.

Seen in South Africa by Stratton : refugees, dragoons, hussars, Zulus ; Australian volunteers in Imperial Light Horse ; fugitives in trains, all colours ; prisoners from Elandslaagte ; numerous Kaffirs ; blasphemous little private in Devons ; confusion of women, children and coloured people at Ladysmith station, invalid lady on stretcher. Then, Boers ; one he shoots at ; one dead, the first he sees : skull partly knocked away, blue eyes ; fellow trooper watching effect of sight on him ; engineers at capture of Long Tom. Mahon, the leader of ambush-party at Koodoosrand ; Snyman, a Boer general at Mafeking : Stratton, with 20 men, takes one of his guns : Chambers comes to help. Fred Maxim, Stratton's second in command. Colonel Eustace, an English officer. Various dead men, one crawled up to dead comrade not to die alone ; also Kaffirs ; inaccessible wounded crying for help on Waggon Hill ; journalist buried at Ladysmith ; natives shot by way side. Boers brought back to farms in repatriation work : one, big, bearded, insists on taking coloured West Indian shells. Returning prisoners. Discharged British soldiers working at rebuilding.

People.

Gathered in cafés in Paris, give him sense of fellowship.

People.

Seen in India by Stratton : worshippers before Jumna Musjid at Benares ; multitude, multicoloured, bathing in Ganges ; journalist campaigning against labour conditions and child labour ; mill-hands, children in mills ; their employers : a slim Parsi manager ; a bulky Hindoo, lemon-yellow turban, 2 wives and 5 children in mills ; country people, savages, villagers, women drawing water with brass vessels ; official English, conventional, except a few. At a theatrical performance in small station : colonel's wife ; touring young man of family ; officers ; sugar refinery manager's wife ; inferior English from refinery ; Eurasian families ; Portuguese ; nondescripts ; non-commissioned officers and men, some with wives ; young officer playing hero of Caste ; prompter ; the colonel, weather-worn, thought-free face ; servants, natives ; two white-clad Sikhs at door.

People. PF

On beach at Cromingham : children, nursemaids, holiday people, bathers.

People (four). Be

Less important guests at Shonts.

People.

In road, when caravan crashes down into Winthorpe-Sutbury : twins in pram, little girl with them ; a ditcher, a hawker.

People. RM

At Eastchurch when Challoner was killed.

People.

Witnesses of Benham's driving accident in Cam. : butcher's cart ; hand-barrow ; man in green apron ; others.

People (two).

Advise Benham to write for monthlies.

People.

Seen by Benham on way from Mrs. Skelmersdale : police-

man ; prostitutes ; youths, men, one like Prothero, talking to woman ; woman, speaks to Benham.

People.

Of Amanda's circle in London : a few in Hampstead garden suburb ; the Clynes ; the Rushtones ; Mr. Evesham ; Lady Beach-Mandarin ; Lord Moggeridge ; fags, take her out, mostly men of forty or more.

People.

With whom Benham gets into scrapes in India : Indian civil servant, turns Indian gentleman out of 1st class compartment ; squatting saint, throws dinner aside when Benham's shadow falls upon it.

People.

Seen by Benham in Hayti : multitudes in villages ; ragged black children ; ragged black soldiers at La Ferrière ; local commandant, unable to read ; guide, a negro, hungry, half-naked, képi, remains of sky-blue trousers ; native policeman, hitting youth ; group of women, one, large, voluble, mahogany-coloured, blue headkerchief ; second policeman, fells Benham in defence of first ; their officer ; British consul, settles affair.

People. SB

In Scrope's second vision, all realising futility of war : Englishman and Turk in Mesopotamia ; German from East Prussia, two wounded Russian prisoners ; Brahmin ; English painter, his friend ; three lads, old man, two women, Norwegians, about body of drowned German sailor ; two Boer farmers, and a German officer, a prisoner, taken poisoning wells, the only one to resist thought of universal good will ; a young German attaché in Washington assailed with doubts after sinking of Lusitania ; two nurses at Southend after zeppelin raid; little French priest in steel helmet; gentle-mannered emir from Morocco; a mother who has lost her son ; various churchmen (which see).

People. JaP

Feeding swans at Maidenhead.

People. SPH

At Radiant Hotel : 5 or 6 affectionate couples ; tableful of bright-coloured Jews, loud ; family party from Midlands, badly smitten with shyness ; one couple in corner, might have been married.

Pepys. TB

Like Caxton.

Perera. PS-PPm

A little Portuguese Jew, the only white resident at Sulyma.

Periplaneta Hapliia. SB-Mgn

An insect named after Hapley.

Permanent Official (the). NM

The first book of the Baileys : 3 plump volumes.

Pernambuco (Mr.). Be

Like Evesham.

Perrotin. WW

Of Nice : observes great light on Mars in 1894.

Pestered Butterfly (the). K

Chitterlow's neck-and-beetle play, a world success.

Pestovitch (Dr.). WSF

Ferdinand's chief minister, grizzled, cunning ; shot while removing atomic bombs ; his secretary with him.

Petchworth (Lady). M

Of Summerley Park, at whose party Magnet proposes to Marjorie. 55, copious white form, agitated fair wig, brightly blond, delicate features, plump hands, numerous chins, entirely inaudible voice, red sunshade.

A Movement, Model garden, Model Village, Model everything woman : believes in peasant art, and things like that.

Petchworth (Sir Thomas).

Her husband : his money made in bird nitrate in Saghalien.

Peter. WSF

Pestovitch's guard-valet, also shot in atomic bomb expedition.

Peter Picktoe. JaP

Peter's nickname for himself.

Peters (John). Chr A

A leader in assault on Nebogipfel and the Manse.

Peters'. SB-Fso

Where Winter-Wedderburn buys the strange orchid.

Peters. WSIH

Lady Harman's maid.

Petley-Cresthams (the). M

Of High Windower, at whose house Marjorie meets Magnet. Mrs. P.-C specially mentioned.

Petterton (Mr.). D

Lord Bramble's butler : towering up and looking down slopes of himself, many pink chins stabbed by collar, hair yellow, very shiny.

Pettigrew (Mr.). DoC

Leadford's landlord : queer old nose, crinkled brow, little wisp of grey hair ; a mean saving old man ; refuses to have roof mended ; orders servant not to open to Leadford ; a good man after Change.

Pettigrew (Mr.). D

A chiropodist, engaged to Prudence Smith, who meets him at Weekday Evening Social.

Pevis. NM

Like Shoesmith.

Pewterstone. FG

See Caterham.

Pforzheim (the). WiA

An engine used in German airships.

Phantom Warfare. NM

A game of Remington and Britten : a friend of latter's friend had got them admission to Caxton Hall, where volunteer officers played war game.

Philbrick. WSF

A King's Counsel : like Briggs.

Philips (Jack). PS-PPm

A sailor on Sulyma steamer.

Phillbricks (the). TB

Inherit Bladesover after Lady Drew's death, and let it.

Philosophical Transactions. TB

In which G. Ponderevo writes.

Philbert (The Right Hon. George). Mr. B

A guest at Lady Homartyn's : from Home Office.

Philips. WW

A scientist.

Philips (Miss Madeleine). Be

A beautiful actress : Captain Douglas in love with her.

Straight, slender body, fair haired, a little tinged with red, broad forehead, very sweet blue eyes.

On a holiday travelling in a caravan with her friends : engages the run-away Be as boy of all work ; Douglas tires of her shilly-shallying and gives her up for nobler pursuit of flying.

Phi-oo. FMM

A Selenite, learns man's speech from Cavor : an administrator.

5 feet high, small slender legs 18 in. long, slight feet, little body, throbbing with heart pulsations, long, soft, many-jointed arms, tentacled grip, neck many-jointed but short and thick, head uncommon, mouth very small pointing downward, mask like large flat nose-flap, little eyes on either side.

Phipps. WoC

Like Dangle : a medical student ; a callow youth, few words, faultless collars, fervent devotion, golf suit.

Phipps. IM

A young fellow at Iping, prominent in fight with IM, a Unitarian.

Phipps (Sir Reginald). SB

An intolerant layman in Princhester : insists on action against Chasters.

Phlox. PS-Aa

A novelist : to whom the girl mentions Monson's Folly.

Phœbe. SPH

Like Turps.

Photographic Company. TST-Sdtc

Under which Denton is put to work.

Phyllis. WSIH

Lady Beach-Mandarin's only daughter : retarded : incomprehensible in any European tongue, in spite of her Swiss governess.

Physician. PS-PPm

To whom Pollock applies in his trouble.

Pianist. SCU

He and his music lionised at social George's uncle is invited to, prevents him talking to nice girl.

Picketers. DoC

Like policemen.

Picnic party. FG

Dispersed by giant wasps at Aldington Knoll : a puppy killed under eyes of mistress.

Piddingquirk (Mr. William). PS-JJ

Engaged to Jane ; second porter at Maynard's, the draper's.

Rather shabby, ready-made black coat school of costume, watery grey eyes, complexion appropriate to brother of one in a Home for the Dying (one of his sisters) ; a greengrocer's son, father died of tumor. Jilts Jane to marry attractive milliner.

Pig and Whistle (the). Chr A

The Llyddwdd inn.

Pigeon shooter (the). JaP

Nickname of a redoubtable German aviator.

Pigou. WSF

A World Republic scientist.

Pilot. WSF

Of Karenin.

Pinkerville. WiA

Where Smallways and Laurier find President.

Pinky Dinkies (the). NM

A contemptuous name used by Hatherleigh for conventional type of Cam. student : afraid of life.

Pinner. SB

Where Scrope had been bishop-suffragan.

Pip. RM

Lady Marayne and Amanda's pet-name for Easton.

Piper (Mrs.). TSD-Sb

A medium mentioned in connection with Mrs. Bullock.

Piper (Mrs.). DoC

A religious visionary.

Pipes (Will). NM ; M

Like Dorvil.

Pirbright (Mrs.). WV

Like Rathbone Slater.

Pirbright (Miss Amy).

The same ; adores George Harringay.

Plaice (Mr.). D

A lodger in Matilda Good's house : stooping, tall, cadaverous face mostly profile ; a University man, a publisher's employee and proof-reader, the owner of a pianola, opposed to votes for women.

Plantain (the). JaP

Oswald Sydenham's second club in Pall Mall.

Planter's wife. JaP

In Blantyre ; found Oswald Sydenham to her liking.

Platt. P

Polly's fellow-apprentice with Parsons (the three P's) : white-faced, dark, disposed to undertones and mystery, curious about society and the demi-monde.

Plattner (Godfried). PS-PS

A schoolmaster, visits a Fourth Dimension Other-World. 27, inconspicuous, ordinary, left eye a little larger, jaw a little heavier on the left, entirely normal and reasonable.

His father an Alsatian, a parquet-flooring layer, his mother English ; Modern Language master in Sussexville Proprietary school : blown into Other-World while testing green powder brought by boy : wanders in it nine days : its inhabitants vague figures, watching the living : returns after second explosion, body turned from left to right and vice versa, limbs and viscera.

Playwright's Club. NM

See Somers.

Pleasure Cities. WSW ; TST-Sdtc ; TSD-dA

For the rich ; one at Capri.

Pleeceman. JaP

A rag doll of Peter's.

Plessington (Aunt). M

A sister of Mrs. Pope.

Tall, lean, firm features, high colour, bright eyes, projecting teeth, carefully dishevelled hair ; contemptuous of hats ; voice the true governing class type; a strangulated contralto, abundant, authoritative ; dress good, but old and grubby. One of 8 sisters : 2 bishop's wives, one a barrister's, one a War Office official's, one a rich Jew's. Had just missed a rich, only slightly demented baronet, then pounced on Hubert. 27 nephews or nieces. An aggressive social worker, a terrible woman for Movements, the Good Habits Movement her pet one ; her great idea Payment in Kind for the working classes ; not unlike Altiora Bailey.

Also appears in WSIH

Plessington (Mr. Hubert).

Her husband, a fairly comfortable Oxford don.

Much shorter and rounder than she, inclined to fatness, fights it by Dr. Haig's method ; round shoulders, large nose, glasses, astonished-looking, peculiar voice, as though mouth full ; a little reminiscent of small attached husbands among lower crustacea.

Also in WSIH

Ploughman. WV

Like solicitor's clerk : gets black eye arguing about Strange Bird in inn.

Plummer, Roddis and Tyrrel (Messrs). K

Like Adolphus Davis.

Plummer (Mr. Beaulieu). Be

The Marquis of Cranberry's estate agent : a sound, compact little man, rarely out of extreme riding breeches and gaiters ; glasses.

Plump Woman (the). P

The proprietress of the Potwell Inn, Mr. Polly's employer : Aunt Flo. The plumpest woman P had ever seen : shapely brows, straight, well-shaped nose, kind lines and contentment about mouth, jolly chins clustering under it like chubby cherubs about feet of Madonna : plumpness firm, pink, wholesome, hands dimpled. With time, she becomes : the fat woman.

her *grand daughter.*

9 years old : black hair, brown legs, intelligent eyes, buff short frock : Uncle Jim teaches her to swear and spit ; thinks her "a game little beast".

Plunkett. RM

Like Dunraven.

Plutus. NM

Remington's election-agent in Handitch.

Podger (Mr.). P

The undertaker at old Polly's funeral : broad, cheerfully sorrowful, clean-shaven little man ; melancholy-faced assistant.

Poet (a). SCU

In conversation with misunderstood cook : Jovian coiffure.

Poet (the). CPM

His wife, Annie, takes him to Emporium to buy furniture : he does it in ballad-mood : "Where are the Wardrobes of Painted Pine".

Poet. M

Old, and wife : meet the Traffords on way up Monte Mottarone : moved, want to bless them.

Poff. RM

A pet name for Porphyry, used by Benham's mother.

Pointer. CB-CB

A supposed narrator of Nunez's adventure.

Poiometry. Bo

The scientific measurement of literary greatness : an invention of Bo.

Poison Gas War (the). D

A phase of human history after World War, on way to World State.

Police inspectors (two). D

Make inquiries at Smith's death-bed.

Police magistrate. Be

To whom Lady Laxton writes about Be.

Policeman. SSS-ThNo7.

Accompanies young men into No7 after shock to Wilderspin.

Policeman. WoC

At Chichester.

Policeman. PS-Ssdc

At British Museum, witnesses Cummins' acting.

Policeman. LaL

In Raphael Gallery, South Kensington : witness of Lewisham's doubts after failure.

Policeman. SL

Finds SL's wrapper after her final exit.

Policeman. TSD-Sb

Seen by Vincey on quest for Bessel.

Policeman. DoC

In Monkshampton : noiseless feet.

Policeman. DoC

On road to Bungalow Village.

Policeman. AV

Arrests AV : fatherly. Others, also an inspector ; also at hearing in court.

Policeman . PF

Near Justin's house, informs Stratton's detective : young, communicative.

Policeman. Bo

Bothered by Parchester announcing Kingdom of Heaven when busy with collision : the taxi-driver also blinded by light from Heaven.

Policeman. Be

At station when Be reads bill about himself : very big, pink, young, innocent happy blue eyes ; pursues unostentatiously for some time.

Policeman. Be

In front of Chickney's house.

Policeman. JaP

At Maidenhead : gives information about Peter.

Policemen (three). SB-Hpb

On duty at Hammerpond House.

Policemen. IM

Two with Adye on first visit to Kemp ; two fetched by Kemp's maid after Adye's death : one hurt by Griffin's axe, the other gives him deathwound with poker.

Policemen. WW

Warning people of coming of Martians, in narrator's brother's street.

Policemen. FG

Engaged in arrest of Caddles : one mounted ; one killed by Caddles after reading him Caterham's proclamation ; four, in uniform of rat-police, shoot him. Two with Bensington at Charing Cross, at starting of rat-killing expedition.

Policemen. DoC

In streets of Clayton in strike time.

Police officers. FG

Sent to prevent young Redwood from leaving workshop ; one, in blue, white clean gloves.

Political Review (the). NM

The Bailey's organ.

Pollack. TB

A cousin of Gordon-Nasmyth, on quap-stealing expedition : tall, blond, blue-eyed, a pipe smoker, unhelpful, a terrible bore.

Pollock. PS-PPm

An Englishman, surprised by a Porrohman or sorcerer with a native woman : pursued, has him murdered by hired assassin ; haunted into madness and suicide by vision of his cut head.

Polly (Mr.). P

Alfred's father : keeping music and bicycle shop, organist of parish church ; his funeral minutely described.

Polly (Alfred).

A shopkeeper.

When story begins, 37, fattish, not healthy, dull, yellowish complexion, discontented wrinkles, suffering from indigestion.

Leaves school at 14, uncertain about everything, apprenticed in Port Burdock Drapery Bazaar, forms friendship with Parsons and Platt, tries various "cribs", inherits some money from father, caught by Miriam Larkins, starts shop in Fishbourne ; falls out with neighbours, on his way to bankruptcy ; sets place on fire, forgets to commit suicide, runs from shop, wife and all ; conquers Uncle Jim's fief of the Potwell Inn after three campaigns ; lives there happily, plumper, browner, healthier, bearded ; thought to have been drowned, through Jim's death in his clothes ; revisits his wife after 5 years : they agree not to say anything.

Polly (Mrs.).

His wife : had been Miriam Larkins : ruins her husband's

stomach and temper by her cooking ; starts a new shop on insurance money after his supposed death.

Polygamist (the). SB

A clergyman in Scrope's diocese at Pringle : illiterate, open-eyed, hard-voiced, freckled, rational-minded, large expository hands : publishes pamphlet in defence : Marriage True and False.

Polywhiddle divorce (the). PS-Ssdc

Obstinately discussed by Barnaby, when Cummins wants to resign.

Pomegranate (Mr.). Be

An eminent actor-manager, crossing road when Douglas rushes from Chancellor's house after ineffective interview.

Ponderevo (Mr. George). TB

George P's father, Edward's brother : deserted his wife, leaving no traces : a sceptic.

Ponderevo (Mrs. George).

George's mother, Lady Drew's housekeeper at Bladesover : hard ; knows her place and the place of every one in the world ; dies suddenly after apprenticing George to his uncle.

Ponderevo (Edward or Teddy).

The inventor of TB, "the Napoleon of domestic conveniences."

26 or 27 when George first sent to him : short figure, young fattish face, gilt glasses, wiry hair sticking up and forward, irregular nose with aquiline moments, body with equatorial laxity ; eyes brown, lips a little oblique, something slipshod about mouth ; buzzes in speech (like Cavor). With prosperity, becomes always rounder, flabbier : cultivates imagined likeness to Napoleon.

A chemist at Wimblehurst, fretting at limited life ; ruins George by speculation ; bankrupt. Then makes huge fortune by TB, made of water and a little "stuff", through genius for advertisement : sees business world at his feet,

adds many concerns to first enterprise ; plays man of world, rises to always bigger houses, at last to palace at Crest Hill, unfinished at discomfiture. Absconds from bankruptcy court, escapes to continent in George's airship, dies in little inn near Franco-Spanish frontier. His death scene a remembrance of George Gissing's death and H. G. Wells' last visit to him. (Author : Hopkins).

Ponderevo's Cough Linctus.

His first attempt at a booming medicine at Wimblehurst.

Ponderevo Patent Flat (the).

"A Machine you can Live in" : one of his inventions.

Ponderevo's Ashpit Triturating Friable Biscuit.

To be made of cinders : a suggestion of Ewart.

Ponderevo (Mrs. Susan).

Edwards' wife.

23 or 24 when George first sees her : pretty, slender, blue eyes, clear fresh complexion, little features, button nose, pretty chin, long graceful neck, ghost of a lisp in her speech.

Always a little puzzled by her husband ; kindly, humorous, maternal to George ; full of go, a sort of Hello ! even in her walk ; interlards her speech with the word "old" ; twits her husband ; something like love between her and George ; a charming, lovable character ; always a little incredulous of their fortune : takes downfall without surprise ; a little estranged from husband by Helen Scrymgeour episode.

Ponderevo (George).

Edward's nephew, an engineer, tells the story.

Comparatively short and fat.

Brought up at Bladesover : makes childish love to Beatrice Normandy, fights Garvell, sent to the Frapps, runs away from them, apprenticed to his uncle. Then a student of science, fails through intrigue with Marion Ramboat, stoops to money-making in TB, marries Marion, realises mistake, unfaithful to her, divorces her, becomes rich

by TB. Turns to science again, makes discoveries in flying : an FRS at 37 ; meets Beatrice again, wants to marry her ; makes voyage to Africa to steal store of valuable radio-active stuff, ship sinking on return trip ; takes his bankrupt uncle out of country in airship of his design ; Beatrice's lover for a short happy spell ; devotes further life to engineering. At times a true Wellsian hero : awaking consciousness of ultimate purpose in things.

Ponderevo (Mrs. George).

His wife : Marion Ramboat.

Ponderevo's Principle.

A discovery on laws of flying : gets him his FRS.

Pondlebury (J.B). Bo

The practical organiser of the Conference on the Mind of the Race.

Ponts (the). NM

Friends of the Baileys.

Pooh-bah. SB-Ld

Holroyd's name for Azuma-zi.

Poor boys. PF

From London, in Lady Ladislaw's park : ill-fitting clothing, undisciplined outcries, slouching, bad throwing, defective aspirates.

Pope (Mr. Philip). M

Marjorie's father, a retired coach-builder.

His great-grandfather, grandfather and father all coach-builders : an uncle had become a clergyman. A city Merchants' and Camb. man. Firm resentful temper, suffering from indigestion ; irritable ; writes letters to the Times and reads them to family ; fought coming of motor-car ; tries to introduce Payment in Kind at his East Purblow works ; puzzled by his daughter ; gets reconciled to her and Trafford after the latter has become rich.

Pope (Mrs.).

His wife : fine-featured, anxious looking little woman, hair

done a compromise between duty and pleasure, little clear-cut voice ; neat blue dress. A believer in Christian Science, a prey to faddists.

Pope (Marjorie).

Their daughter : becomes Trafford's wife.

Chin small, resolute, mouth soft, pretty, nose delicately aquiline, subtly, finely modelled, steady grey-blue eyes, broad level brows, abundant copper-red hair, broad low forehead, delicate ears, warm-tinted clear skin, dainty neck, long slender body, good open shoulders, a tennis-player and a swimmer. Later a dignified, self-possessed woman.

Had small debts at Oxbridge University ; impressed by the Carmels' wealth ; becomes engaged to Magnet the second time he asks : elopes to be married to Trafford : her reckless spending endangers understanding : he goes into business to make her wealthy : flirts with suffragettes : bears four children : a brilliant hostess. Follows him in retreat to Labrador : saves his life after a lynx wounds him : comes back, enlightened on true mission of woman as helpmate to man.

Pope (Daphne or Daffie).

Her elder sister, bigger, quite coarsely red-haired, irregular teeth, becomes Mrs. Magnet in her stead.

Pope (Sydney).

Another sister, destined to be musical, hates it.

Pope (Romola or Rom).

Another, a year younger, very like her.

Pope (Theodore or Thoddy).

Their brother, rustily fuzzy-headed ; wants to become an aviator.

Pope (Mr.). WSIH; RM

Presumably the same as in M ; makes speech at opening of first of Harman's hostels ; proposes trip of enquiry in Balkans to Benham.

Popplewaddle. K

Chitterlows' first name for hero of his play, taken and altered from a visitors' list.

Population. Be

Of Winthorpe-Sutbury, comes out after crash of caravan.

Porch. SSS-ThM

One of Prof. Somerset Smith's students.

Pornick. K

The haberdasher next door to old Kipps' shop at New Romney.

Irascible, black-bearded, a teetotaller, a "nyar, nyar, 'im-singing Methodist", "a blaring jackass" (old Kipps' opinion) ; enormous voice, private choral services on Sundays.

Dies while K is away on apprenticeship.

Pornick (Mrs.).

His wife, an effaced figure, survives him, jogs along in small house with old cronies.

Pornick (Sidney or Sid).

Their son, the comrade of K's childhood.

Broad face and mouth, abundantly freckled, short nose, blunt chin.

His acquaintance with K begins by a fight. Later opens bicycle shop in London : proud of having built 17, to order. K meets him in London by chance. An admirer of Masterman.

Pornick (Mrs. Fanny) (referred to as Bessie in last chapter).

His wife, a little older than he, 25 or 26, bright-eyed, in pink print.

Pornick (Walt Whitman).

Their son, a cheerful baby, one and a half.

Pornick (Ann).

Sid's sister, later K's wife.

At first a girl in short frock, brown-haired, quick-coloured, dark blue eyes : later a straight, healthy little woman.

K's child love : when he goes to Shalford's, they keep halv-

es of a sixpence ; she becomes a servant ; maid to Mrs. Bindon Botting, opens door to K on day of Anagram Tea : he gives the slip to Miss Walsingham, takes Ann to London and marries her.

Porroh man (the). PS-PPm

A black sorcerer, kills woman he finds with Pollock, attempts killing him, killed by Mendi rough in his employ : the vision of his cut head haunts Pollock into suicide.

Porson. SB-Hpb

A young painter, in conversation with Watkins : very gentlemanly.

Port Burdock Drapery Bazaar. P

Where P serves apprenticeship.

Porter. TST-Sdtc

Of hotel, with whom Denton has argument when penniless.

Porter. TSD-Sb

Of Albany Hotel, where Bessel lives.

Porter. TSD-dA

At Rugby when Cooper enters carriage ; another at Euston when train arrives.

Porter. K

At Royal Grand, in bottle green, takes K to room when he forgets his number : next day K tips another.

Porter. TB

At Wimblehurst when G. Ponderevo's mother last leaves him ; another, in green, at Temperance Hotel on his first visit in London.

Porter. M

At Buryhamstreet.

Porter. Be

Tipped by Chickney to see Be to his train.

Porter. JaP

At Pelham Ford station.

Porter. D

Of house in which Fanny Smith lives.

Porter.

Of Newberry and Crane : assists Smith after he has been shot.

Porters. PS-A

At Holmwood, as Hinchcliff alights with apple.

Porters. PS-PPm

With Pollock's expedition : blacks and half-breeds.

Porters. WSW

At Post Office after Ostrog's rising : favour him.

Porters. DoC

Of hotel at Gorhambury where Leadford inquires for Verrall and Nettie : also, under-porter, gorgeous head-porter.

Porters. TB

In Raggett Street.

Porters (two).

At Schäfers' : colossal, pale blue and red liveried.

Porters (two). M

When Marjorie takes leave of Carmels.

Portland Castle (the). TB

A Union Castle liner, picks up G. Ponderevo and crew of Maud Mary.

Port Stowe. IM

Crossed by IM and Marvel.

Postman. WV

At Siddermorton.

Postman. JaP

Of Pelham Ford, a reservist, called to colours ; another takes his place.

Postmaster. DoC

In Menton, Wiggins' neighbour.

Post-office people. TB

At Bladesover : the postmistress is the blacksmith's daughter.

Pothercareys (the). RM

Friends of Lady Marayne in Ireland.

Potin (Mademoiselle). PF

The French governess of Stratton's children, admirable and patient.

Potman. WW

Of Horsell Bridge public-house : like waggoner.

Potter. SB-Do

An accomplice of Padishah, a Eurasian, buys all the ostriches, then sells them at high profit.

Pottinger. M

See Muskett.

Potwell Inn (The). P

Mr. Polly's haven after storms of life : deep tiled roof, nestling under big trees, sign towards roadway, sun-blistered green bench and tables, shapely white windows, row of upshooting hollyhock plants in garden. May have been suggested by the Compasses inn, near Gomshall, Surrey. (Author : Hopkins). Passed by the Popes and Magnet, on Theodore's birthday, in M.

Pouchet. PS-Sr

A French gentleman, shoots a Haploteuthis ferox at Calais.

Powys (Graham). JaP

A friend of Oswald Sydenham in Foxrock, Ireland.

Poynting Mallow (Lady). SL

An aunt of Chatteris.

White-faced, china blue eye, resolute, boldly trimmed bonnet, duster, sensible boots.

Comes down to arrange things between Chatteris and Adeline : does not see why he should not marry the SL.

Pragmar (Mr.) AV

A wholesale druggist, a neighbour of the Stanleys.

Pramlay (Mrs.). AV

Lady Palsworthy's best friend, a sister of the Morningside Park doctor.

Pramley. PF

A big Mexican and Borneo man, the father of a fellow student of Stratton at Ox. A little pale-complexioned,

slow-speaking man, humorous blue eye, faint just perceptible northern accent, trick of keeping silent for a moment after you have finished speaking.

Stratton asks him how to get rich quick : not encouraging.

Preacher. DoC

Itinerant ; in Clayton, on night Leadford's story begins.

another.

Short, bald, little fair curly beard, watery blue eyes : preaching end of world is near.

Prebble (Mrs.). K

Of Mrs. Walsingham's circle.

Prelude (Mr.). D

A member of Crane and Newberry's staff : tall, thin, cadaverous, melancholy expression.

Prendick (Edward). IDM

Tells story. A student of biology at Royal College of Science ; independent means ; picked up by Ipecacuanha and brought to IDM after wreck of Lady Vain ; left alone in island after death of Moreau and Montgomery, with Beastmen ; finally escapes in boat which drifts ashore. A teetotaller.

Prendick (Charles Edward).

A nephew of above, writes introduction to his book.

Preussen. WiA

A German airship.

President of Pepys Society. TB

Interviewed by Edw. Ponderevo about antiquity of blacklead.

President of United States. WSF

At World Conference : inclined to dramatise and call it a new era, as against Egbert's conception of it as mere recognition of necessity.

Price. SPH

Anthony's nurse.

Pride of Banya. TSD-JGG

The brig of the Sanders brothers.

Priggles. CB-AVoJ

A publisher : one of mankind at Judgment.

Prin (the). SB

The Princhester river.

Prince (a). FG

Betrothed to giant Princess for reasons of state : will not look like a fool.

Prince (a). TB

A visitor at Bladesover, gives Rabbits a mere sovereign, like a commoner.

G. Ponderevo's contact with princes limited to public occasions.

Princess (the). FG

See Weser-Dreiburg.

Princess Mary (the). JaP

A boat Peter is asked to mind at Maidenhead : he sets it adrift, it capsizes : he is thought to have been drowned with it.

Princess of Modena-Frascati (née Higgisbottom). MlG

The founder of a prize for English literature : in the absence of Mr. Mush, Mr. Graceful Gloss gives it away to nobody in particular.

Princhester. SB

Bishop Scrope's residence and diocese : industrial and unashamed ; a countryside savagely invaded by forges and mine shafts.

Principal. M

Of Marjorie's College : tries to influence her.

Pringle Junction. SB

Central in the see of Princhester.

Pritchard. ChrA

Like John Peters ; takes lead at crucial moment ; suggests burning Nebogipfel ; old.

Pritchard (Mr.). WoC

Like Miss Isaacs.

Privet (Sir Digby). DoC

Like Markheimer.

Privet (Lady). Be

Like Evesham.

Probyn. JaP

A school-fellow of Peter at High Cross Preparatory School. Shock-headed, great red mouth, red nose, black smear of moustache, big, bullies Peter.

Later killed in war, a sergeant-major, MM, VC, in a bombing party, after rescuing 3 men, one wounded, and taking 9 prisoners : sex had been his downfall ; his people in public-house fitting line, Highbury (Ames' account).

Procession. WSW

On moving ways, seated, with banners : hostile to Ostrog.

Procession. JaP

Seen in Dublin by Peter and Oswald ; nationalist ; supervised by police.

Professor. TSD-Fi

Filmer his computer at 9 d. an hour for some time.

Professor of philosophy. JaP

Of Joan at Cam : shaped like bubble, his life and thought the bubbling of a bubble.

Prominent liberal. NM

Like Burshort.

Prominent people. WSW

Met at the Wind Vane keeper's in honour of Graham : officers of Wind Vane Control, of Food Department ; controller of European piggeries : melancholy interesting countenance, daintily cynical manner ; the bishop of London, in full canonicals ; the Poet Laureate, dressed like traditional Chaucer, including laurel wreath ; Manager of the Piggeries' daughter ; a head of Medical Faculty ; Morden ; Wraysbury ; a little lady in saffron ; a theatre organiser, like bust of Caligula ; the Black Labour master ; one of subsidiary wives of Anglican Bishop of London ; a tall man in crimson ; two charming persons in Burmese costumes ; a bright-eyed lady with whom Graham talks about Eadhamite.

Proprietor. WoC

Of cycle-shop at Ringwood : interested in Hoopdriver and Jessie's machines.

Prothero (Billy). RM

A schoolfellow of Benham at Minchinghampton, later a lasting friend. Sturdy, generously wanting in good looks, hair rough, complexion muddy, long flexible lips, shapeless nose showing he didn't care, suggestive tongue, small rufous eye ; professes and practises cowardice ; slovenly ; likes animals ; a gift for caricature.

The son of a dress-maker in Brixton ; at school, starts a fashion of religious discussion ; at Cam., lives on scholarships ; a great admirer of Benham ; a professed socialist ; a jealous opponent of all superiority ; complains of being maddened by celibacy ; becomes a don at Cam ; sex-tormented, yields to casual temptations ; accompanies Benham to Russia, becomes infatuated with Anna Alexievna ; then to China, smokes opium, gambles, refused money by Benham ; killed by inmates of Chinese gambling-den. An advocate and exponent of richness of lower levels of life, as a set-off to Benham's aristocratic tendencies.

Prothero. JaP

A friend of Peter, good-looking, makes impression upon Joan.

Prothero.

An Irish agitator, hateful to Lady Charlotte Sydenham.

Prothero and Cuthbertson. WSIH

Builders concerned with alterations to Black Strand.

Provincial Mayor. TM

One of the Time Traveller's friends.

Prudence. M

Like Prunella.

Prunella.

A daughter of Lady Petchworth : tall, already abundant. (The third : Mary).

Prussian (a). WSF

Killed by Barnet.

Pryce. JaP

Like Scotch girl : a very shy youth of seventeen, the caddie-poet.

Pryor or Preyer. SSS-Th No7

Takes lead on discovery expedition : tall.

Psychologist. TM

Like Provincial Mayor.

Psychology of a New Age (the). SPH

A book Martineau is working at, about necessity of reshaping criteria of conduct.

Ptarmigan (the). PS-iA

The gunboat from which Elstead's sphere is dropped.

Publicans. TB

At Duffield : the vicar complains they like Ponderevo's men.

Public-house. DoC

In Shaphambury, where Leadford sleeps.

Pugh (the Rev. Amos). RM

In love with Amanda Morris : black-clad, cylindrical, clerical ; insists on being present at wedding, flies to vestry, unable to overcome feelings before Benham's easy triumph.

Pulteney Hotel (the). SPH

Bath, where Hardy, VV and Miss Seyffert put up last day.

Puma (the). IDM

Tortured by Moreau, escapes, kills him.

Pumshock (Mr.). MrB

A stockbroker and amateur gentleman, at Matching's Easy : the fisherman, a soldier quartered in Mr B's barn, catches his trout.

Punchafer (Miss). K

To whom Miss Walsingham takes K for first visit : deaf, so one can say what one likes ; still, he shies at door.

Punk (Mrs.). JaP

Like O'Grady : had hunger-struck three times.

Punnet (Lady). K

A grand acquaintance of Mr. Coote.

Punt (Mrs. May). P

A friend at old Polly's funeral : small woman, in borrowed mourning of large woman, with very small, fair-haired, sharp-nosed, observant little boy—his first funeral. Also at P's wedding.

Punt (Billy). M

Probably the person referred to as : some one.

Pupil teacher. TB

In National School : like dress-maker's apprentice.

Purkinje's Digestive Pills. TST-Sdtc

An advertisement seen by the Dentons.

Purple Death (the). WiA

A pestilence consequent on the WiA

Purple Emperor (the). SB-Thr.w

A house-boat seen from Bailey's window.

Purple Fawn (the). IM

An inn at Iping.

Pybus (Mrs.). JaP

Unwin's sister, given charge of Joan when kidnapped for Lady Charlotte. Small, white-faced, anxious, wearing amiability as one wears a Sabbath garment. Joan catches measles at her house.

Pybus (Mr.).

Her husband : had died of operation for cancer.

Pyecraft. TSD-TaP

The fattest clubman in London, a great rolling front of chins and abdomina. Formalyn gives him recipe for loss of weight, which works so well he floats like balloon, and has to wear ballasted underclothing.

Pyecrafts. Mr B

Where Mrs. Harrowdean's house is.

Pyecroft. JaP

A boy at High Cross Preparatory School, Ames' "monkey".

Q

Quackett. NM

A friend of Remington, honest, warms him of rumour about him and Isabel.

Quap. TB

"The most radio-active stuff in the world" : Gordon-Nasmyth reveals store of it on Mordet Island to Ponderevos.

Quarantine Crag. MlG

On which Earthlings are quarantined : a great mass of pale, greenish and purple rocks, jagged, buttressed, cleft deeply by joint planes and white crystal-like veins, gorges on each side, metallic bridge across one. When they try to hold it against Utopians, these cut it down.

Quenton (Sir Freddy). RM

His boy mentioned : like Breeze.

Quiller (Doctor). M

Known to Trafford at Ox : ignores Bergson and fulminates a preposterous insular pragmatism.

Identification : Professor F. C. Schiller (Author. : Slosson).

Quodlings (the). K

Children disliked by K and Sid Pornick, chiefly the eldest : lisps, silly sort of straw hat, large satisfied pink face, green-baize bag, goes to National School ; later "a fearful dog, the terror of New Romney".

R

Rabbit (Mrs.). WSIH

Brumley's housekeeper and general servant : small, red-nosed, ill-set cap, oblique spectacles.

Rabbits. TB

The butler at Bladesover : large ; side-whiskers ; weak,

small clean-shaven mouth ; sells beer to other servants in pantry without licence.

Rabbits (Mrs.).

His wife.

Rachel. D

An aunt of Milly Kimpton in Bedford Park.

Races Congress. PF

Attended by Stratton in summer of 1911 : white men, Hindoos, negroes.

Radiant. D

A Utopian listener of Sarnac's tale ; Starlight's brother.

Radiant Hotel (the). SPH

Maidenhead ; where Martineau and Hardy stop two days.

Radmore (Lord). TB

"Did it on lying about the alkali in soap".

Radnor Square, 79. NM

Westminster ; Margaret Remington's house.

Raeburn (Mr.). MrB

A guest of Mr B at Sunday hockey : tall, drooping, long hair, long digressive legs, longer white flannel trousers ; insidious ; the completest product of the party system.

Raff (Mrs.). M

Like Paradise : a well-known fashion writer.

RAG. M

Marjorie's pet-name for Trafford (Richard Andrew Godwin).

Rag-dealer. FG

Like American sailor : leathery ; upon little pony cart.

Raggett Street 192 *A*, EC. TB

Edw. Ponderevo's place when TB is launched : a dirty shop, chocolate-coloured front.

Rag Valley. M

Like Marjorie Ridge.

Railway official. MU

In Utopia : uniformed.

Railway-porter. D

With whom Ernest Smith quarrels at Victoria.

Railway-porters. K

At Hythe : interested by Ann Kipps' London hat.

Ralph (Dr.). AV

Alice Stanley's husband ; formerly Dr. Stickell's partner : solicitous, preoccupied, almost detressed on wedding-day, for which he shaves side-whiskers. Five babies are born.

Ralph. CB-DiW

A politician, a rival of Lionel Wallace.

Ralph (The Hon). JaP

A cousin of Winterbaum.

Ramage. AV

A neighbour of the Stanleys, a fast liver, an outside broker and proprietor of a financial newspaper.

About 50, square-faced, iron-grey hair, mobile, clean-shaven mouth, rather protuberant black eyes. Dressed West End fashion. His life devoted to pursuit of women. Lays trap for AV : lends her money under pretence of help, then invites her to a cabinet particulier to take advantage, when she rebels and escapes. Three clerks of his : spirited costume and appearance.

Ramage (Mrs.).

His wife, an invalid.

Ramboat (Mr.). TB

G. Ponderevo's father-in-law, a clerk in Walham Green Gas Works. Large, loose, fattish, unintelligent brown eyes, spectacles, ill-fitting frock-coat, paper collar ; an amateur gardener and useful man at home.

Ramboat (Mrs.).

His wife ; must have been pretty ; regular features, Marion's hair without its lustre ; but thin and careworn.

Ramboat (Marion).

Their daughter, G. Ponderevo's wife.

Graceful, dark brown hair in knot low on neck, pretty round head, fine ear and cheek, mouth and brow gravely serene, brown eyes, complexion bad. George meets her

at South Kensington Museum, where she copies designs for Smithie : shallow, commonplace ; artificial, romantic idea of love ; misunderstands everything ; carries her point about traditional wedding. Susan Ponderevo does not like her. She and husband soon differ about everything : they are divorced.

Ramboat (Miss).

Marion's aunt : large, abnormally shy, very like her brother, very silent ; does not approve of George.

Rambords (the). M

Friends of Marjorie ; girls and mother.

Ramell (Miss). DoC

Visits Mr. Gabbitas "about Dorcas money" : an elderly little young lady, mighty in Church help in Clayton.

Rampound Pilby (Mrs. and Mr.). Be

A lady novelist and her husband, at Shonts week-end party : like a national monument and its custodian.

Rampound (Lord). SB

An acquaintance of Scrope, a lawyer.

Rand Club. RM

Johannesburg ; sacked by strikers.

Rapha (the). FMM

A monster in the moon, an inextricable mass of clutching tentacles that one hacks to pieces only to multiply.

Rate-collector. PS-Ps

Seen dying by Plattner while in Other-World : lank, ghastly white ; his wife, much younger, turns out papers and burns one, probably a will ; denies it after Plattner's return.

Rathbone-Sanders (Mr.). RM

A friend of the Morrises and Wilders.

Grey-bearded, slightly socratic manner, blue linen-shirt and collar, woolly mustard-coloured suit, loose tie.

Patronizes Mr. Pugh, but also thinks of Amanda for himself. A socialist.

Rathbone Slater (Mr. Tom). WV

A guest at Lady Hammergallow's party.

Ratten. NM

The new Head of City Merchants'.

Raut. PS-Co

Horrocks' friend and his wife's lover : thrown into blast furnace by Horrocks.

Ravensbrook (the). NM

The Bromstead river, transformed from pretty brook into dirty ditch. Identification : the Ravensbourne, Bromley-in-Kent.

Rawdon. DoC

Leadford's employer, a pot-bank proprietor in Clayton ; old.

Rawdon. JaP

Like Best.

Rawling's Hill. TST-Mwcwm

On Immering river.

Raymond. PF

Stratton's chief chum at Harbury.

Receiver of stolen goods. SB-Dm

Takes diamond from Dm, and refuses to pay for it.

Rector. TB

Of Ropedean : ignored by Lady Drew, because he says Eucharist for Lord's Supper.

Redcar (Lord). DoC

A great coal-owner and landlord in Four Towns : young, handsome, gallant, big, fair ; fights striking miners ; his car wrecked and burned by mob ; his secretary answers Leadfords' appeal againt Pettigrew ; his chauffeur mentioned.

Red Creeper (the). WW

A plant brought on earth by Martians : only a transitory growth.

Red Dragon (the). K

Whiffle's paper.

Red Flag (the). K

Sidney Pornick's make of bicycles.

Red Gauntlet Mansions. TB

Where Edw. and Susan Ponderevo have flat at one time.

Redgrave. TB

Like Hawksnest : bought by brewers.

Redgrave (Mr.). TB

The Bladesover vicar : officiates at G. Ponderevo's mother's burial.

Red-haired men (two). TST-Ssa

Of Uya's tribe, one killed by Ugh-Lomi, the other accepted into his peace.

Red Hotel. WoC

Chichester, where Hoopdriver puts up with Jessie after rescue from Bechamel.

Redlake Royal Hotel. Be

Where Miss Philips' party go after disaster to caravan.

Red Lion Hotel. WoC

Like Black Swan.

Red Lion. M

A Buryhamstreet inn.

Redmayne. NM

Of King's College : like Hatherleigh.

Redmayne. WSF

The inventor of a helicopter engine.

Redmond. CB-DiW

The narrator of the story, told him by Lionel Wallace.

Redmonson (Mrs.). NM

At duchess of Clyne's party : sharp-minded, beautiful, rich, nothing to do, capable of everything.

Red police. WSW

In Council's service.

Red Rose Royalists. WSW

A club of traditionalists.

Red Weed (the). WW

Brought by Martians, its gigantic growth likely to conquer earth ; succumbs under action of bacteria.

Redwood (Professor). FG

"Dandy" for his wife. The inventor of Boomfood with Bensington.

Most ordinary, slightly nervous-looking, air of being preoccupied with something else.

The first to give his son the Food and make him a giant : arrested by Caterham's order at outbreak of war, sent to giants' camp with peace proposals. His cook, housemaid, servant and housekeeper mentioned.

Redwood (Mrs.).

His wife : objects to her son being made a giant.

Redwood (Edward Monson or Teddy).

Their giant son, brought up with Cossar's boys ; in love with giant princess ; wounded when escaping with her to giants' stronghold.

Redwood (Georgina Phyllis).

His sister ; normal.

Redwood. M

By whom the Traffords have bronzes.

Reeves (Anna). DoC

Leadford's wife after the Change.

Short, sturdy, ruddy, red-tinged hair, fair hairy brows, red-brown eyes, freckled hands.

A good girl, nurses Leadford's mother in last days ; bears a son ; does not object to intimacy with Nettie.

Refugees. PF

Wealthy ; going Englandward in Durban harbour on Stratton's arrival.

Registrar. LaL

At Chelsea Vestry offices, marries Lewisham and Ethel.

Fatherly, chubby-faced, spectacled, manner sympathetic but business-like.

Registrar. TB

At South Kensington, remonstrates with G. Ponderevo about failure of work.

Reinhart (Hetty). JaP

Peter's mistress : had other lovers : cockney accent : has a studio.

Religieuse (a). TB

Attends Edw. Ponderevo in last illness : weak, good, inefficient ; horribly black nails.

Remington (Mr.). NM

The grandfather : a private schoolmaster, one of the founders of College of Preceptors.

Remington (Mr.).

A great-uncle of the hero : a prosperous West of England builder ; gives little Remington and three other nephews each a set of wooden bricks, made by out-of-work carpenter, to play with.

Remington (Mr. Arthur).

The hero's father.

Lank-limbed, easy shabby tweed clothes, hands in trouser pockets, bright-coloured socks, carpet slippers.

A science teacher, preparing for grant-earning, writes text-books ; practical incompetence and sanguine temperament ; the owner of three houses near Bromstead Station ; an amateur gardener, till he gets sick of gardening. Marries at 35. A socialist. Breaks his neck pruning grape-vine when Remington is 13.

Remington (Mrs.).

His wife, the hero's mother.

Silk dress with flounces, spring-sided boots.

Marries at 40, brings husbands £ 100 a year ; her mind fixed and definite, a perfect Victorian ; half thinks her husband's death punishment for working on Sunday ; keeps diary mentioning people by initial : A for husband, D for son ; interested in Royal Family ; dies of appendicitis when boy is 16.

Remington (Richard).

The New Machiavelli.

42 years old at time of retirement : when at City Merchants',

lean, fair-haired ; blue eyes. A Cambridge man, Mental and Moral Science Tripos, then a lecturer in political science. Five mistresses—two of them sustained relationships—after Locarno adventure ; minor weaknesses. Early bitten by white passion of statecraft ; meets Margaret at his uncle Minter's, then at the Baileys' ; marries her ; she gets him into Plmt as a liberal ; he secedes for better creative opportunities, founds New Tory Party, resigns, is returned again as a New Tory ; on his way to cabinet. Scandal breaks out when Isabel Rivers becomes his mistress : forsakes wife, Plmt and life-work for her and Italy.

Generally considered reminiscent of Parnell's case (1889).

Remington (Mrs. Margaret).

His first wife, Mr. Seddon's step-daughter. Rich.

2 years younger than he : slender, graceful, fair hair, thin delicately pink face, fresh, fair, upper lip a little oblique, brow slightly knotted, blue eyes ; a little twist and droop in slender body.

Takes History Tripos at Cam. Estranged from husband when he goes over to Tory side. Fails to get real hold of him, loses him to Isabel, a warmer, more real, flesh-and-blood woman : too much of a dreamer.

Remington (baby). NM

The child of Remington and Isabel Rivers.

Remington. M

The editor of Blue Weekly and his silent gracious wife, at Trafford's first dinner in Sussex Square : the same as in NM.

Rendezvous (Colonel). MrB

A friend of Mr. B.

About 40, tall, lean, sun-bitten, youngish, clipped moustache, stiffness as of wiry-haired terrier ; clear short sentences ; brown tweeds.

A monster of energy and self-discipline ; promoted in the war.

Identification : Lord Byng (Author. : Sidney Dark.)

Rendezvous (Mrs.).

His wife : prevented from satisfying taste for picturesque by stiff husband.

Rendle's . PF

A place visited by Stratton when at Harbury.

Reporter. WW

Mistakes Narrator's brother for traffic manager at Waterloo.

Reporter. DoC

In conversation with Leadford at Birmingham.

Reporters. AV

During AV's hearing in court : one, disagreeable, red hair, loose mouth, sketches her ; another a bald little gnome.

Reporters. TB

Waiting in Edw. Ponderevo's anteroom.

Reporters.

From Biarritz after his death ; amateurish.

Rescuers. WSW

Of Graham from Ostrog's party : conspicuous : a man in black ; a man in pale blue, stabs a nigger of Ostrog's.

Research Magnificent (the). RM

Benham's quest of aristocratic life.

Respectable Tramp. WV

Tells the Angel unintelligible things about his sister being a maid at Sir John Gotch's.

Restall (Percy). PF

A friend of Stratton, takes him to the Mores' in motor-car.

Restharrow Street. SB

Near Pembury Road.

Restharrow (Minnie). JaP

A girl at Saint George and the Venerable Bede.

Revel (Sidney). K

A novelist known to Helen Walsingham, who finally elopes with him.

Fattish, whitish flesh, muddy-coloured straight hair, rather

shapeless, truncated nose, chin asymmetrical, one eye staring more than other, beeswaxed moustache, whimsical wrinkles about greater eye ; collar and tie in no way remarkable.

Red Hearts a-Beating his master-piece.

Revel (Mrs.).

His wife, a rich American widow : nobody ever sees her.

Revel. DoC

Like Markheimer.

Rex. M

A guest of Lee at Vevey, a playwright : small ; fine-cut features, Galway accent.

Rex (Mrs.).

His wife ; sharp-tongued.

Reynolds (Morley). CB-DiW

A school-fellow of Lionel Wallace.

Rhodes scholar (a). Be

Cam ; whose article on the Absolute, in Mind, ruffles Moggeridge.

Rich (Mrs.). JaP

The housekeeper at the High Cross Preparatory School. Worthy, confidence-creating ; much tipped by tenderer sort of parent.

Richardson. TM

A publisher, known to narrator.

Richover (The Earl of). DoC

A minister, in cabinet-council in which war is declared : a 20th century British Roman patrician of culture ; calls himself a fool after Change ; the first to suggest real education for the young.

Rickhams (the). NM

Like the Ponts.

Riddling (Fred). PF

A friend of Stratton, the first to inform him his secret is known.

Ridgeway (Kelso). SB

A guest of Garstein Fellows.

Ridinghanger. PF

Where the Mores' house is.

Ridley. MIG

Lord Barralonga's chauffeur.

"Rather the Shavian type"; small, almost jockey-like; face cut in smash, hence sticking-plaster on face; deliberately shoots Cedar. Killed with Barralonga.

Riffleshaw properties. TB

Taken over by Edw. Ponderevo.

Rigby. DoC

A cabinet-minister, unaffected by loss of Lord Warden.

Rigdon. RM

Like Bowler: a vegetarian.

Rileys (the). PF

Friends of Evesham.

Rink (Effie). TB

G. Ponderevo's mistress, a typist of his uncle.

Straight little back, softly rounded neck, chestnut hair neatly done, side-long glance, pretty soft-looking hands, pink nails; necklace of sham pearls. Queer delightful nature, magnificently eupeptic.

He is neither her first nor her last lover; they are seen by Smithie's brother on East Coast trip; he helps her to get a typewriting bureau at Riffle's Inn. She marries a boy half her age, to nurse him: a wretch of a poet, given to drugs, lank fair hair getting into blue eyes, limp legs.

Riplings. M

Where Solomonson's place is.

Ritchie (Mr.). RM

Makes Free Trade speech at Croydon.

Ritter's. AV

The restaurant where Ramage takes AV after lending her money.

Rivers (Sir Graham). NM

A supporter of Remington in Kinghamstead, a sturdy old soldier, a VC, dies in hunting-field three years later.

Rivers (Isabel).

His daughter, Remington's mistress, then second wife.

Beautiful quick flush, warm brown skin, black hair.

Works for Remington's election ; after Oxford, settles down alone in London, his collaborator on Blue Weekly. When intimacy with him becomes known, agrees to marry Arnold Shoesmith who accepts things, to save his career. Her attraction stronger than all, they leave for Italy : a child born to them.

Rivers. JaP

A boy at High Cross Preparatory School.

Riverton. SB

Eleanor Scrope's sweetheart, a Camb. graduate in Natural Science, an officer, the son of Sir Hedley R., a doctor.

Pleasant, slightly freckled fair face a little agitated, very honest blue eyes. Scrope comes upon them in Hyde Park on eve of his leaving for front, and gives consent.

Road men. Be

Called in at Shonts to seek for Be.

Road-mender. RM

Sees Benham driving furiously near Cam.

Robbert. TB

R A, paints portrait of Susan Ponderevo.

Robinson (Chris). NM

A working-class agitator, brought to Cam. by Hatherleigh to speak on socialism ; later a Labour MP.

Small, wrinkled, grey-bearded, apologetic ; hairy-wristed hands ; watchful innocent brown eyes ; north country speech ; ready-made clothes, stout boots.

Robinson. MrB

A friend of Mr. Direck he very much wants to tell a story about.

Rockleys (the). NM

Friends of Margaret, with whom she stays at Woking when Remington proposes ; Shena Rockley her friend at Bennett Hall.

Rockshire.

The Cramptons' county.

Rococo. D

A horse Smith's father and Julip bet on.

Roddles. RM

The history master at Minchinghampton.

Rodgers or Rogers. K

An apprentice at the Emporium.

Roebuck (the). P

At Richmond, where P stands a treat to fellow shop-assistants after coming into his father's money.

Roeburn's Antiseptic Fluids. TB

Taken over by Ponderevo.

Rogerson. M

By whom the Traffords have pictures.

Romeike. PS-Aa

A friend of Monson.

Romeike College. M

Where Trafford is a Professor ; the gift of one Romeike or his widow.

Root (Silas). M

A Christian scientist, a swindler, in whom Mrs. Pope has faith.

Roots. TB

A schoolfellow of G. Ponderevo at Bladesover ; brings revolver with which they spend wild afternoon.

Ropedean. TB

A village dependent on Bladesover House, but neglected by Lady Drew, because of its rector.

Roper. NM

Like Gardener.

Roper.

Of Daily Telephone : a journalist known to Remington.

Roper. WSIH

A gentleman invited by Lady Beach-Mandarin, who confuses him with Arctic explorer of same name.

Ropers (the). NM

Friends of Isabel Rivers : a man kisses her at a dance in their house.

Roper's meadows. NM

A place in Bromstead.

Ropes. D

A nurseryman at Cherry Gardens.

Ropper. TB

A commissionnaire, guards Ponderevo's door at the Hardingham ; peculiarly faithful and ferocious-looking.

Rose and the Lily (the). NM

The nickname of Britten and Remington at City Merchants'.

Rosenbaum (Lady). M

Like Mastersteins.

Rosie. P

See Christabel.

Rother Adler. DoC

A German warship lost at time of Change.

Rough (a). WW

See Elphinstone.

Roughs. WSW

Speaking strange dialect, met by Graham : a man and girl.

Rowe. RM

An acquaintance of Benham, an African sportsman.

Rowton, of Pinner. LaL

A headmaster, a client of Maskelyne, Smith and Thrums.

Royal Fishbourne Hotel. P

Adjoins Mr. Polly to the west.

Royal Grand Hotel. P

Where K stays after flight to London and makes a fool of himself.

Ruck. TB

The Wimblehurst butcher : long teeth.

Rufus (Marion). M

A guest of the Lees at Vevey, an actress, beautiful.

Rufus. WSF

A professor of physics at Edinburgh : in 1910, gives epoch-making lecture on ultimate possibilities of Radio-activity.

Rumbold. P

Next door to P at Fishbourne, a china-dealer ; peaceful, a teetotaller : P objects to his unpacking crates with back to him ; they quarrel.

Rumbold. NM

See Pentagram.

Rumbold Junction, Kent. M

Like Ganford.

Rumchase (Sir Peter). TB

Cothope sent to him by G. Ponderevo to be taught.

Runcorn. TB

Whose mincer and coffee-mill business Edw. Ponderevo takes over : a dinner at his house sets him thinking of style.

Rushtones (the). RM

Like the Clynes.

Rusper. P

A neighbour of P at Fishbourne, an ironmonger.

Tall, lean, nervous, convulsive, upturned, back-thrown, oval head ; some defect in palate, talks with clinking sound ; P makes "boil it hard" favourite oath, as allusion to his egg-shaped skull. Concerned about Welfare of the Race.

He and P good friends, till a Mrs. Rusper appears on stage ; P falls from bicycle amongst ironmongery ; inglorious fight ; he saves Rusper's deaf mother-in-law from Fishbourne fire.

Russell. AV

The professor of comparative anatomy at Central Imperial College : grim-lipped, yellow, leonine face, mane of silvery hair.

Russians. RM

Seen by Benham and Prothero : customers in shops, crowds, men in cafés staring at passing women in Warsaw ; peasants, students, women, soldiers, messengers, porters ; friends and guides of Benham, one a student, shows them scene of murder of Grand Duke Sergius ; porter of Cosmopolis Bazaar, Moscow ; cabmen, blue-coated ; girls and women happy with lovers in Warsaw.

Russians. JaP

Seen by Oswald and Peter in Russia : bearded priests, Tartar waiters, green-uniformed guards at Wirballen ; audiences in Moscow Art Theatre, chiefly from intelligentsia.

Rymel. Be

The Crayminster veterinary, prominent in Be's pursuit.

Rymer. P

"Pork Butcher and Provision Dealer : the World-Famed Easewood Sausage." A friend of Johnson : his thriving business a temptation to P to set up shop.

S

S. NM

Also LK, RN ; cousins and brothers of their friends with whom the Minter girls carry on correspondence, unknown to their father.

Sackbut. CPM

A friend of Dunstone, an art critic.

Sackbut (Miss). IM

Like Miss Cuss.

Sacred Grove (the). TB

A critical organ bought by Ponderevo, editor included, to advertise in.

Sailor. FG

Retired ; living in one of Mr. W.W. Jacob's cottages at Dun-

ton Green ; gives author information about Skinner's fate.

Sailor. DoC

Of Rother Adler, found drowned by Leadford and Melmount ; fair young face, quiet beauty.

Sailors. PS-iA

On Ptarmigan ; one cuts slings which tie sphere to lead weights; others in conversation, one a hairy-chested salt.

Sailors (two). SB-Do

On steamer with Sir Mohini Padishah.

Sailors. IDM

On Ipecacuanha.

Sailors. TB

Seen by G. Ponderevo at Chatham : unromantic, gross, slovenly.

Saint-Æthelstan's College. CB-DiW

West Kensington ; Lionel Wallace's school.

Saint-Aubyns. SB

The Scrope girls' school.

Saint-Bavons. K

See Charteris.

Saint-Bernard Dog Man (the). IDM

Prendick's faithful companion after Moreau's death ; killed by Hyæna-Swine.

Saint George and the Venerable Bede. JaP

J a P's first school, a djibbah school : loose garments, hatless, bare-legged, partly vegetarian, open air ; but no mental training.

Saint John's Ambulance classes (the). TB

Where Cothope had learned first aid.

Saint Margaret's Close, Chambers Street. NM

Near City Merchants'.

Saint Osyth's. JaP

Oxford ; where Oswald dines with Blepp.

Saint Paul's Cathedral (at). PF

Participants in service which moves Lady Mary : white-robed singers, musicians, large congregation.

Sambo (a). CB-EoA

(Holroyd's pronunciation), or Zambo (Gerilleau's) : a mixed blood, gives information about ants.

Samuelson. JaP

Winterbaum's tailor.

Samphire House. Bo

Mr. Blandish's house.

Samuraïs (the). MU

An order of voluntary noblemen : must be healthy, efficient, intelligent, over 25, male and female have passed eliminating examinations, live according to Rule : forbidden alcohol, drugs, smoking, servants, dramatic religion, self-seeking trade, playing and watching games ; must keep clean, read books, spend 7 days every year in desert places : practically all responsible men in MU are Samuraïs. White dress, purple hem, deep red trousers, cap of thin leather and steel.

Samuraï (a).

A great leader, 111 years old, found dead in boat far from land.

Sandbourne. D

On sea-side, 2 miles from Cherry Gardens.

Sanderses (the). TSD-JGG

Brothers, attempt salvage of gold dust in Ocean Pioneer ; the youngest, humorous, killed by natives.

Sanderson. TSD-IG

Present at telling of Clayton's last story : a prominent Freemason, lodge of Four Kings.

Sandy Hall. PF

Like Harbury.

Sant (Mr. Raphael). SB-Hpb

A painter working near Hammerpond, speaks with Watkins.

Sandsome (Mr.). CPM

The journalist's old schoolmaster : passes through phases, like moon, between morning and evening : full after dinner.

Sarnac. D

A Utopian, dreams he is Harry Mortimer Smith in our own times.

Satan. UF

In conversation with God in Prologue in Heaven.

Compart alertness of habitual travel, as definite as a grip-sack ; his halo even has slightly travelled look ; a brown figure, vast halo like worn tail of fiery peacock. The Unexpected, the Unique : brings initiative and bustle.

Satchel (Miss Stella Summersley). PF

Lady Mary Justin's secretary and companion.

Blonde, erect, huffy-mannered, business-like, stumpy nose very cruelly corrugated and inflamed by pince-nez.

Hates Lady Mary, denounces her chance meeting in Switz. with Stratton, which brings about her death.

Satchel (Miss Summersley). WSIH

The same, Lady Harman's secretary at Santa Margherita.

Satchell (Miss). IM

Sings at schoolroom concert, Iping.

Satyr (the). IDM

One of Moreau's creatures : face ovine, like coarser Hebrew type, voice a harsh bleat, nether extremities Satanic.

Saüba. CB-EoA

The word for ant in Portuguese : dominates conversation on Benjamin Constant.

Sawbridge (Mrs). WSIH

Lady Harman's mother.

Tall, slender, fair, a kind of ignoble premeditated refinement in speech and manner ; dressed with restraint of prolonged, attenuated widowhood; the widow of a solicitor killed in railway collision, affairs unsettled.

Sawbridge (Miss Georgina).

Lady Harman's sister.

The elder by some years ; also pale and dark but heavier, solid ; profile handsome ; dressed in severe gray.

A suffragette ; buttresses sister against her husband.

Sawbones. IDM

Davis' name for Montgomery.

Sayer of the Law (the).

The Silvery Hairy Beast-Man : after Moreau's death runs wild and kills M'ling and Montgomery.

Scarum Bell (the). K

Like Paragon Bell.

Schäfers' Hotel. TB

Patronised by Edw. Ponderevo.

Sceptic (a). NM

At National Liberal Club after 1906 General Election.

Schmalz (Siegfried). WiA

A German painter, his "War God" a flattery to Karl Albert.

Schmidt (Fraülein). M

In charge of Lady Petchworth's children.

Schmidt (Eric). JaP

Like O'Grady : an Irish patriot with genuine knowledge of Erse.

Schneider. WiA

The chief gunnery officer on Barbarossa.

School (preparatory). NM

In Bromstead ; Remington's first school, in which his father teaches.

Schoolfellow. DoC

Of Nettie Stuart, a party to secret correspondence with lover.

Schoolfellows. TB

Of G. Ponderevo at Bladesover : several, sons of London publicans ; three, among whom Ewart, with whom he bathes naked in brook.

Schoolfriends. M

Of Marjorie Trafford, assist in shopping to furnish house.

Schoolmaster. MrB

A young German; had told Belgian girl refugee at Matching's Easy he had killed woman and baby by order of drunken officer.

Schoolmaster. SPH

Of Hardy : capable, sane, in advance of his times.

Schoolmistress (National). JaP

Plays organ at Otfield Church, terrified by Lady Charlotte.

Schoolmistress. JaP

Seen by Oswald and Peter in Russian tour, in village : peasant costume, pretty.

School World (the). RM

In which the Rew. Mr. Harold Benham writes.

Science masters (three). PF

At Harbury : ex officio ridiculous.

Scientific Age (The). WiA

Just before WiA : characterized by mono-rails and secret research on flying.

Scientific Bulletin (The). M

Taken in by Trafford.

Scientific Review.

See Gwenn.

Scotch girl. JaP

A guest at Pelham Ford party, Xmas 1913.

Scotch servant woman. NM

Of the Baileys : tall.

Scott. M

Lady Solomonson's maid.

Scouts. WW

With heliographs : warn gunners of Martian approach.

Screever (Milton). WV

A Siddermorton rustic.

Scroby (Miss). JaP

Like Scotch girl ; a friend of Aunt Phyllis.

Scrope (Dr. Edward). SB

A bishop.

Clean-shaven, pale, brown hair, weary pale-blue eyes.

A son of the Manse, the only son and sole survivor of three. Renounces comfortable anglicanism and resigns bishopric for Wellsian God, the Invisible king. Three visions :

of God as Captain of Mankind, of effort of all men of good will on earth, of his real place in movement as a mere worker. Had gone astray for some time under influence of Lady Sunderbund, who wanted to make him pope of new creed in magnificent temple.

Scrope (Lady Ella).

His wife, the daughter of the fifth earl of Birkenholme.

Pale face, dark hair, delicate, unworldly, meek, submissive; her only uneasiness jealousy of Lady Sunderbund.

Scrope (Eleanor).

Their eldest daughter.

Dark, sturdier than mother. A suffragette, takes part in wrecking Mr. Lloyd George's meeting at Wombash ; wants to go to College ; engaged to Riverton on eve of departure for the war.

Scrope (Clementina).

Her sister : odd quick combatant sharpness, harder than Eleanor, fine-spirited, very independent.

Scrope (Miriam).

Her sister : musical, practical, indefatigably kind.

Scrope (Phœbe).

Her sister : intellectual.

Scrope (Daphne).

Her sister : innate disposition to service.

Scrope's cousin (Lady).

Poor, a teacher in a girl school ; Ella helps her with money.

Scrymgeour (Helen). TB

Edw. Ponderevo's mistress at acme of career.

Plump, small, blond, pale blue; writes novels, organized weekly magazine. Susan Ponderevo soon gets back her own.

Sculler. SB-Thr.w

Catches crab opposite Bailey's window.

Sea Front (the). DoC

At Shaphambury.

Seagate. RM

Where Benham is brought up.

Sea Lady (the). SL

A mermaid, in love with Chatteris ; pretends to be drowning, deludes the Buntings into saving her ; their guest, passed as invalid friend, tail hidden, bath-chaired ; wins Chatteris from Adeline Glendower ; he is last seen carrying her into the sea ; a symbol of disturbing influence of passion in man's career. Miss Waters her assumed name with the Buntings.

Seaman (a). IDM

Of the Lady Vain : short, sturdy, stammering ; drowned fighting with Helmar.

Sea View. UF

The house in which Huss falls ill at Sundering-on-Sea.

Second apprentice. K

At Emporium, one of K's tormentors.

Secretary. FG

Of Caterham, sent as messenger to Redwood : about 30, slightly built, clean-shaven, well-dressed, well-mannered.

Secretary. TB

Of Fabian Society : interviewed by G. Ponderevo and Ewart : discouraging.

Secretary. JaP

Of Lady Charlotte Sydenham : she makes him write anti-socialist letters.

Secretaries (two). TB

Of Edw. Ponderevo at the Hardingham ; also others.

Secretaries (two). NM

Of the Baileys.

Seddon (Mr.). NM

Margaret's step-father, a prominent solicitor of Burslem ; dies before her marriage.

Seddon (Mrs).

Margaret's mother, also dies before her marriage.

Selenites. FMM

Seen by Bedford and Cavor : the first a cowherd, scarcely

5 feet high, compact, bristling, whip-like tentacles, clanging arm, cylindrical body-case, enormous many-spiked helmet, goggles, short legs, very short thighs, very long shanks, little feet ; afterwards seen without head-covering : no nose, dull bulging eyes at side, no ears, mouth downwardly curved, face staring ferociously, neck jointed in three places ; six, take Cavor and Bedford prisoners when intoxicated by fungus ; others, come to look at them in their prison, and bring food : one, shorter, much thicker, peculiarly wide mouth, makes them stand up ; four, taller, guards, armed, one pricks Cavor, one killed by Bedford at Giddy Bridge; others, machine-tenders ; one, lean, tall, with mantle, pulls Cavor ahead ; others, broad, slender, one with larger head; three more guards, one running in front of Bedford ; one, lean, angular, with cross-bow, in fight in cave, wounds Bedford who kills him ; one, all hands and feet ; one, flat, long, conspicuous in fight ; two, they see during return to surface ; butchers in cave, much shorter, thicker than cowherds, long-armed.

Seen by Cavor alone : pallid, faintly luminous, on his way down ; little man-insect clinging to parachute ; big-headed one, near Cavor ; some bulging, overhanging, some among feet of others ; one, vast right fore-limb ; one, vast nose-like organ ; some, brain-cases like bladders; two or three with parachutes ; strong-armed bearers of litter ; watchers and attendants of erudite ; small females. a sort of wife to erudite ; an erudite, vast, shaven, shaky head, bald, thin-skinned, on stretcher ; his bearers, his trumpet-faced announcers ; messengers, spider-like legs, hands for parachutes ; attendants with stentor voices ; machine-hands, bell ringers with giant ears, chemists with giant noses, workers with flat feet for treadles, glass-blowers mere lung-bellows, dwarfened workers for fine work ; litter-carriers, lop-sided, enormous shoulders ; spidery ushers ; squat foot attendant ; turnspit Selenite,

very common ; lunar police, comparatively muscular ; young ones, confined in jars, to become special machine-minders ; messengers being drawn out and broken in ; workers put asleep when not needed ; one big, ungainly, one with long forelimbs, delicate tentacles ; mothers or queen-bees, noble-looking, fantastically adorned, proud carriage, microscopic heads, except mouths ; young ones, flabby, soft, pale-coloured ; celibate females in charge of them.

On Cavor's way to Grand Lunar : stolid, scuttle-headed guards ; lean porter-insects ; four trumpet-faced announcers ; squat, resolute ushers ; food and drink attendants ; big brains ; ushers and officers in caparisons ; shadowy attendants, cooling Grand Lunar's brain ; two slender officials, salute Grand Lunar in place of Cavor ; many others.

On Central-Sea : a boatman, scuttle-faced ; fishers, hunch-backed, very strong arms, short bandy legs, wrinkled face-masks.

A logical expert : huge, football-shaped head, great at pursúing analogy. An artist : assists when Cavor teaches Phi-oo to speak : active arm, arresting eye.

Sellers. RM

Of coins and knicknacks, seen by Benham in Salona.

Senior Manageress. TST-Sdtc

In Suzannah Hat Syndicate: dislikes and dismisses Denton.

Senoks (Mr.). TSD-MWH

The altered form of his name assumed by Snooks to please Fanny ; a stage on road to Sevenoaks, by way of Se' noks.

Sentinel. SB-Fm

Fires at Lieutenant when he arrives at Walter's camp.

Sepoy (a). SB-Fm

Tells Grakham tales about Fm.

Sepoys (six). SB-Fm

Like Derbyshire men : one shot in leg, falls over cliff ; two, jump it, unable to endure thirst.

Serious-looking ladies (two). FG

At meeting of British Association at Dover, with sandwiches in paper parcels.

Serpentine. MlG

Cedar's companion, a scientist ; also killed by Earthlings in Castle on the Crag.

Servant. SSS-Th N°7

Of N°6 : inclined to be impertinent, as often in boarding-houses.

Servant. SB-Mgn

Of Hapley's landlady.

Servant. IM

Of Kemp.

Servant. TB

Of G. Ponderevo and Marion : small.

Servant. RM

Of the Morrises : Amanda, when a school-girl, envies her trip to London.

Servant. JaP

Of Phœbe and Phyllis Sydenham ; small, round-faced.

Servant. D

Of Hetty Marcus ; old ; believes the war is the end of the world.

Servant.

Of Smith and his second wife, kindly and firmly treated.

Servant.

Of Fanny Smith.

Servant-girl. M

Of Marjorie at Great Missenden : minute, active, interested, philoprogenitive.

Servants. TB

At Bladesover : valets, ladies' maids, footmen, estate men, housemaids, still-room maids, cook, kitchen maids and casual friends ; the two laundry maids, odd inseparable old creatures.

Servants.

On the lawn at Lady Grove : like children at Duffield school.

Servants.

Of the Ponderevos at Chislehurst : cook, gardener also waiting at table, butler.

Servants (three). PF

On board wages at Burnmore House while the Ladislaws are away ; old.

Servants (five). Be

Two valets and three maids of guests at week end party.

Servants. SB

Of the Scropes after their downfall ; cook, reluctant, insolent ; another, careless ; young women of unfortunate dispositions ; a housemaid, complains of narrow dining-room.

Servants. SPH

In Hardy's house.

Servants (two). D

Of Matilda Good after Mrs. Smith's death : one a spinster, one the wife of broken-down prize-fighter.

Serving girls. NM

With whom Remington flirts in Italy.

Sevenoaks. TSD-MWH

See Senocks.

Sewage Utilization Society. NM

At Bromstead, influences Remington's father.

Sexton. JaP

Of Otfield church : an extra-hand in Lady Charlotte's garden, the father of one of housemaids ; his wife rheumatic.

Seyffert (Miss Belinda). SPH

Miss Grammont's companion : rather stout and plain ; had been Red Cross ; Hardy does not like her intrusion.

Shadow. PS-Ps

Behind arm extended to take rate-collector : Plattner does not dare look at it : Death.

Shakespear. PS-PPm

A Freetown half-breed : knows all about Porroh men.

Shakespeare. TB

Like Caxton.

Shalford (Mr.). K

To whom K is apprenticed.

Irascible, energetic, small ; hairy hands generally under coat-tails, long, shiny, bald head, pointed aquiline nose a little askew, neatly trimmed beard; light walk, confident jerk, given to humming ; fortune by push, bankruptcy under the old dispensation, judicious matrimony ; important airs ; incapable of English, abbreviates all words, "as" and "as per" his only prepositions, "System" and "Fishency" his slogans ; Teddy his nickname.

Shalford (Mrs.). AV

A suffragist authority quoted by Miss Miniver.

Shaphambury. DoC

Essex : where Leadford pursues Nettie and Verrall, intending to kill them.

Sharper (Miss Susan). WSIH

A novelist, a friend of Lady Beach-Mandarin, one of visiting expedition to Lady Harman in sequestration ; sharply professional.

Sharper (Miss). MrB

A novelist, presumably the same, at Claverings : had nursed convalescents in South of France.

Sharper or Sharsper (Miss). SB

Presumably the same, a guest of Garstein Fellows.

Sheldrick (Mr.). JaP

His children at Saint George and Venerable Bede with JaP; a painter. A large, loose man, held together by very hairy tweed suit ; gives parties to children's friends.

Sheldrick (Mrs.).

His wife, moves to London after his death, writes vaguely in papers ; an extreme pacifist and pro-German : a son-in-law mentioned, pro-German.

Sheldrick (Antonia).
Their eldest girl ; later in dressing business.

Sheldrick (Babs).
Her sister ; later in London School of Dramatic Art.

Sheldrick (Sidney).
Her sister, 3 years older than Peter, and his sweetheart : level brows, radiant smile, shoulders strong, legs and feet pretty ; ardent ; later a sculptor in London.

Shepherd (a). TST-Sdtc
Interviews the Dentons on their living in the country : bearded, thoughtful face. Also others, riding on big multicycle.

Shepherd (a). FG
Out by Huckster's Farm, hears squealing of giant rats in the night.

Sherborough Hotel. RM
Johannesburg, where White meets Benham before his death.

Shikari (a)
Once a servant of Rowe, saved his life.

Shimer. K
A journalist and literary man known to young Walsingham in London.

Shine. WV
A Siddermorton rustic, believes in the Angel.

Ship (the). RM
An inn at South Harting, kindly-looking ; the Coach and Horses another.

Shocks. Be
The Crayminster butcher, prominent in Be's pursuit ; also his boy.

Shoemaker. DoC
In Hacker Street, Clayton, by whom Leadford tries to have boots mended.

Shoesmiths (the). NM
A family which sends its boys to City Merchants' generation after generation : also, the Naylors, Marklows, Tophams, Pevises.

Shoesmith (Arnold, or major).

One of that family : heavy, inexpressively handsome face ; Remington later meets him again at Pentagram circle ; in love with Isabel Rivers ; willing to marry her although she has been Remington's mistress ; the marriage actually arranged when she elopes with Remington.

Shonts. Be

The Laxtons' place, the seat of Be's exploits.

Façade, two towers, great marble pond, terraces, pea-cocks, lake, black and white swans, great park, avenue, river, a Velasquez, famous porcelain.

Shop. WoC

North Street, Midhurst : sign, a tea-pot ; where Hoopdriver puts up one night.

Shop-assistant. WW

From Woking, pushed by crowd into hole on Horsell Common, the Martians' first victim.

Shopkeeper. Bo

Caledonian Market, in whose shop Briggs finds Last Trump.

Shopkeeper. Be

In village, when Be is looking for luggage : pleasant.

Shopman. TSD-MS

Of Magic Shop.

Curious, sallow, dark, one eye larger than other, chin like boot toe-cap. Performs rum tricks, then disappears, and shop with him.

Shopman. WiA

Like German peasant : the grapnel of Smallways' balloon steals child's chair from his shop.

Shopman. M

From whom Marjorie buys hangings in Regent Street.

Shop-walker. WoC

Puffy, little, at Antrobus and Co's ; hair parted in middle.

Short. FG

Like Tormat.

Showhite. UF

See Dad : Sopwith perhaps meant.

Shuckleforth (Mr.). IM

The Iping magistrate.

Si. TST-Ssa

A girl, a little friend of Eudena, who saves her from the old woman fire-minder's rage.

Sidder (the). WV

The Siddermorton river.

Sidderford.

A village near Siddermorton.

Siddermorton.

Mr. Hilyer's parish, where the Angel comes : the boys pelt him with beechnut husks.

Siddermorton House.

Lady Hammergallow's place.

Sidderton.

Like Sidderford.

Siddons. LaL

A boy at Whortley School.

Siddons (Mr.). PF

Stratton's father's curate, a dozen years older than the boy : long legs, a strenuous pedestrian ; teaches the boy virtues one should have, dismissing doubts ; opposed to Darwinism ; very grave about games—Waterloo indirectly won by cricket ; makes the boy shoot rabbits, collect stamps and eggs ; plants conception of life as a career in his mind ; later bishop of Exminster.

Siddons. MrB

A mistress of Mr B, a young girl : a frightful mess it had been.

Siddons and Thrale. M

Great Chelsea outfitters, at back of street where the Traffords live.

Sikhs (six). JaP

And a few Atonga : soldiers of Oswald Sydenham.

Silent Man (the). TM

See Chose.

Silent Places (the). MrB

A book Mrs. Harrowdean urges Mr. B to finish, rather than journalistic work : allusions made to Henry James' Great Good Place.

Silvertown employer. M

Gives Trafford information about Dowd.

Simmons. PS-iA

The Commander of the Ptarmigan.

Simmons. LaL

A fellow-student of Lewisham.

Simmons (Master Tommy). FMM

Gets into Bedford's sphere at Littlestone, meddles with studs and disappears into space : lean, small, penetrating sniff.

Simon Peter. JaP

A name given to Peter by Probyn ; Mainwearing calls him Simonides.

Sinclair (Cabot). WiA

The chief of West Point air base, does his best to fight Germans.

Sinn Feiner (a). JaP

Starves himself in Belfast, a dastardly offence to Lady Charlotte.

Singer (a). PF

In Slavonic tongue, on liner with Stratton to America.

Sir Bubh. K

An anagram proposed at Anagram Tea : the wearer an extraordinarily bold, tall girl.

Sir George Tressady. SL

A book read by Adeline Glendower.

Siss the Tracker. TST-Ssa

Killed by Ugh Lomi ; Uya the lion had taken his daughter, Ugh Lomi's first love ; her child a friend of Si.

Sister. WoC

At Midhurst, invented by Bechamel to justify expedition to Jessie Milton.

Skelmersdale. TSD-MrSiF

A grocer.

Young, short, shapely, fair downy complexion, good small teeth, blue eyes, languid manner ; costume of his trade.

Falls asleep in country, wakes up in Fairyland, stays 3 weeks, makes love to Fairy Lady : all things gross and common to him when he comes back ; breaks engagement to Millie ; melancholy ever after.

Skelmersdale (little). FG

A Hickleybrow child caught by a giant chicken ; his father mentioned.

Skelmersdale (Mrs. Millie). RM

Benham's first mistress ; takes him to Dolmetsch concert, Clifford's Inn. A very pretty little widow, hazel eyes, black hair, mobile mouth, pathetic history, not very respectable, streaks of vulgarity ; he helps her financially.

He breaks with her to start his quest of Aristocracy with Amanda.

Skelton (Miss). Bo

Mr. Parchester's typist : adores him.

Skiff and Waterlow. WV

Suppliers to Mr. Hilyer.

Skinner (Mr.). FG

Of Dunton Green, in charge of Bensington's Experimental Farm. Large-faced, lisp and squint, slashed slippers, short of buttons. It is not clear whether he is devoured by giant rats, or escapes into Incognito.

Skinner (Mrs.).

His wife.

A very little old woman, dirty white hair drawn back very tightly, face all nose through loss of teeth and chin and wrinkling up of everything else, one tooth that gets into her articulation, two long wrinkled hands.

Carries cans of Boomfood away with her, and first gives them to young Caddles, her grandson, thus starting him as a giant.

Skinnerton's polishes. TB

Taken over by Edw. Ponderevo.

Slap and Dash. CPM

A firm of undertakers, suppliers of monuments to Highgate Cemetery.

"*Slavey*" (a). DoC

Of Parload.

Slobberface (Charlie). MrB

Like Mrs. Walker.

Sloppet. FG

Organ-blower, verger, beadle, sexton and bell-ringer of Cheasing Eyebright.

Slumgold (The Earl of). TB

Like Tweedums.

Small boy. K

With gift for woodcarving, one of Miss Walsingham's pupils.

Small boys (two). WiA

With toy spades : like fisherman.

Smallways (old). WiA

Bert and Tom's father : a shrivelled, very, very old coachman ; could remember Bun Hill as an idyllic Kentish Village ; had driven Sir Peter Bone till fifty, then driven station bus till seventy–eight ; then retired ; drank a little.

Identification : Wells' grandfather, the head-gardener at Penshurst. (Authority : Hopkins.)

Smallways (Albert Peter or Bert).

The hero ; progressive ; had been draper's porter, chemist's boy, then a kind of bicycle engineer ; vulgar, aggressive, acquisitive, no code of honour or courage.

His bicycle shop, with Grubb, unsuccessful : they try their luck as Pierrots on Dymchurch beach ; accidentally

takes Butteridge's place in balloon, lands in German air-camp, forcibly taken on expedition against America, left on ground at Niagara before destruction of German fleet, shoots Karl Albert on Goat Island, escapes on Japanese flying-machine, brings Butteridge plans to American president; returns to England, finds and marries his Edna; living on in time of Great Collapse when sight is lost of him and family.

Smallways (Tom).

His brother, a greengrocer and gardener : a puzzled spectator of mechanical progress ; he and his wife among those who survive WiA, Famine and Purple Death, and slip back into pig-keeping life among ruins of scientific age.

His shop in Bun Hill High Street, three steps down from pavement, Wells' father's own in Bromley High Street (Author. : Hopkins).

Smallways (Jessica).

His little wife.

Smallways (Teddy).

A son of Bert, sent from North to live with Tom, who tells him of wonders before WiA, in age of Great Collapse : a dry little boy. Others of Bert's eleven children : Bert, Sissie, Matt, Tom, Peter.

Smart Junior (the). K

At Emporium, aspires to Carshot's position; one of K's tormentors.

Smith (Prof. Somerset). SSS-ThM

The instructor in chemistry : see Chabôt.

Smith. SCU

Like Bays.

Smith (Miss Annie). PS-Imv

With whom Aubrey Vair proposes to elope.

An orphan, her mother a Hindoo, her father an Indian civil servant : finely moulded pale features, great depth of expression, cloud of delicately frisé black hair over eyes ; dressed in white.

Smith. SB-Hpb

The name assumed by Watkins as a painter.

Smith. LaL

Lewisham tells Bonover this is Ethel Henderson's name.

Smith (The Rev. G). K

And family : Mrs. G. Porrett Smith, Miss Porrett Smith, Miss Mabel Porrett Smith : call on the Kippses (the Rev. G. Smith only represented by cards, is suspected by K of having bolted) : they mistake Ann for the servant, and she holds out the tray, out of habit.

Smith (Mr.). D

Harry Mortimer's father, a greengrocer in Cherry Gardens.

Fair hair an unbrushed shock ; great on "Providence", but sells produce stolen from Lord Bramble by Julip, with whom he takes to drink when Bramble dismisses him ; killed by a motor-car.

Smith (Mrs. Martha).

His wife, not fifty when she dies.

Hard, prejudiced, though not unkind at heart; never forgives Fanny, because of superstitious reverence for traditional marriage.

Smith (Harry Mortimer).

The man whose life Sarnac lives in his dream : their son.

Apprenticed to draper, then to chemist ; athirst for knowledge; takes Fanny's side against mother; she helps him to get an education ; enters Newberry's firm, rises to be a director. Fights in great war : Hetty Marcus his first wife : when unfaithful to him, he divorces her ; Milly Kimpton his second ; killed by Sumner, from whom he has helped Hetty to run away.

Smith (Fanny).

His elder sister, Richard Newberry's mistress.

Very pretty, white face, brown hair naturally curly, very dark blue eyes. Miss Huzzy her mother's name for her.

Runs away from home to live with Newberry ; found again by chance by her brother Ernest ; educates herself.

Smith (Prudence).

His second sister : also white ; duller whiteness ; eyes grey. Prue her pet-name ; engaged to Pettigrew ; pilfers.

Smith (Ernest).

His elder brother, 12 years older than he.

A chauffeur in London ; obeys his mother to end of her life ; killed in the Great War.

Smith (baby).

The little son of Harry Mortimer and Milly Kimpton.

Smithers. WSW

The litle Boscastle doctor : attends to Graham in trance.

Smithers. LaL

A fellow-student of Lewisham.

Square-headed, hard grey eyes ; very matter of fact ; shows up Chaffery and Ethel in séance at Lagune's house.

Smithers (Mr.). JaP

Mainwearing's first assistant : very timid, BA Cantab, a botany specialist.

Smithie.

A cousin of Marion Ramboat, a maker of Persian robes.

Thirty odd, thin, bright-eyed, hawk-nosed, prominent teeth, high-pitched, eager voice, urgently smart in dress, uses scent ; detestable to G. Ponderevo.

A brother of hers marries typewriting girl on £ 250 a year : when their baby cries, neighbours next door rap : he sees G. Ponderevo and Effie Rink at Cromer and tells Marion ; another brother is "worthless" ; a sister with three children is helped by Smithie.

Smugs. JaP

Oswald Sydenham's geography teacher, a hot New Imperialist.

Snagsby. WSIH

Harman's butler.

Very large, egg-shaped ; sandy whiskers ; terrifies Lady Harman by dignity and importance.

Snail-eater. TST-Ssa

A man of Uya's tribe, killed by Eudena.

Snake.

Another, killed by Ugh-Lomi.

Snapes (Mr.). D

The incumbent of Saint Jude's, the newer English church in Cherry Gardens. Youngish, pinkish, pinkish golden hair, clean-shaven, small chubby features like cluster of champignons, expression of beatific self-satisfaction, plump voice. A high churchman.

Snape. TB

The hairdresser at Wimblehurst.

Snape (Lady). NM

A guest at the Baileys', her husband a KCB.

Snape. SB

The bishop of Burnham, a particular vile time-server.

Snicker (the).

A caricaturist in the White Blackbird.

Snooker. MrB

A Matching's Easy youngster, had done a month for taking one of Mr. Pumshock's trout.

Snooks (Mr. E. K.) TSD-MWH

A teacher, on trip to Rome with Miss Winchelsea and friends. Young, not touristy, good leather bag and boots, refined pleasant face, gilt pince-nez.

A model of refinement in Miss Winchelsea's eye : she refuses him because of name. Stouter and less refined when she sees him again two years later.

Snooks (Mrs. Fanny).

A friend of Miss Winchelsea on trip to Rome : suggests to Snooks to alter name and marries him ; they have two boys.

Snooks. JaP

See Buzzy.

Snuffles. NM

Like Keyhole.

Snyman. PF

Like Mahon.

Social Enquirers. BM

A daughter club of the Enquirers, to whom Benham reads an essay.

Society for Investigation of Abnormal Phenomena. PS-Ps

Inquires into Plattner case.

Socialists (various). NM

Invited by Remington and Margaret, all odd in appearance : a little group of rather jolly looking, pretty young people ; an unbleached young gentleman, has difficulties with his food ; a compact little woman, very expensive black dress ; some Anti-Puritan, some worldly ; one, large, active, buoyant, a lady-killer, eye-glass on black ribbon, large frock-coat, white waistcoat, black and white check trousers, high-pitched voiced, aristocratic intonation

Socialist leaders. NM

Invited by the Remingtons in June 1907 : Dorvil, Horatio Bulch, Featherstonehaugh, Wilkins, Toomer, Magdeberg, Will Pipes ; also Dr. Tumpany, a large young man, still larger professional frock-coat, great shock of fair hair, an air of having a corner in ideas.

Sokols (10.000). SPH

Seen in Bohemia by Hardy.

Soldier (a). SSS-LI

Lean and sallow : does not believe in LI, till he has to.

Soldier. WSF

Of Barnet's : right hand smashed to pulp : calls it "Damned foolery".

Soldier. WiA

Blue-clad : like German peasant.

Soldier. JaP

Whose story disturbs Cuspard : shot for cowardice : perplexed, stupid, about 23, little golden hairs gleaming on pallid cheek.

Soldiers. WW

Against the Martians ; a first company, then a second ; officers from Inkerman barracks ; their colonel ; squadron of hussars ; about 400 Cardigan men ; sappers, at work near narrator's house : three discuss the Martians, the third a little, contemplative, dark man, smoking pipe ; a Cardigan sentry ; a sapper, tells narrator of man signalling in ditch with flag on pole ; hussars, warn people to leave houses, one comes to the narrator's ; knot of soldiers on bridge by Byfleet station ; gunners ; men in white fatigue ; score of hussars under corporal, making Byfleet people clear out ; grenadiers in white, in Weybridge ; 3 or 4 soldiers at Shepperton inn, staring and jesting at fugitives.

Soldiers (two). WiA

Young ; like German peasant.

Soldiers. RM

Young ; pick up Benham when Challoner is killed.

Solicitor (a). DoC

Parload's employer.

Solicitor. TB

Consulted by G. Ponderevo about divorce.

Solicitor.

Of Edw. Ponderevo ; at Crest Hill ; small, grey trousers, black jacket.

Solicitor.

To whom G. Ponderevo directs Susan before flight with his uncle.

Solicitor. PF

Of Justin.

Solicitor.

From whom Stratton seeks advice ; respectable ; near Cornhill.

Solicitor. NM

And his wife ; needy ; with whom Remington lodges after his mother's death.

Solicitor's clerk. WV

One of the first to see the Strange Bird,

Solomons (the). NM

Like Harsteins.

Solomonson (Sir Rupert). M

Trafford's rich friend, a Jew.

Of the square-rigged, not the fore-and-aft type : head like a round shot, cropped like head of Capuchin monkey.

"The Pigmentation Solomonson " : Mr. Pope has shares in the company. In aeroplane with Trafford, crashes on the Popes' lawn, the occasion of Trafford's meeting with Marjorie. Believes only in getting money out of the world for wife and children : not hateful, though. Persuades Trafford to give up research for business.

Solomonson (Lady).

His wife : very expensive-looking, fair ; white face, bright eyes, sombre hair ; affectation of cynicism, keen intelligence, acutely apt conversation, air of thinking of something else. Children : two mentioned, Teddy and Billy.

Solomonsons (the). MrB

Presumably the same : tenants for a time at Claverings, try to put in electric light.

Some one. M

Pushed off his seat during Aunt Plessington's speech at Summerhay.

Someport. Be

Near Crayminster.

Somers. NM

A friend of Remington at Playwrights' Club.

Somerville (Miss). TB

Lady Drew's cousin and companion.

A paler thing of broken lavender and white and black ; screwed-up, sandy-lashed eyes, hair yellow, colour bright ; a toper.

Somerville. P

"From the silks" : assists in mastering Parsons when he runs amok.

Song of the Revolt (the). WSW

Sung by the people WSW.

Soona. TSD-JGG

Where the Ocean Pioneer goes down.

Sorber's Food. TB

A luminous advertisement on the south side.

"*Soul Shapes*". M

A book read by the author.

South Africa (in). RM

Scenes witnessed by Benham and White : crowds on bicycles and on foot, troops galloping in night, groups of men standing and watching ; marching body of white men ; clustering mass of Kaffirs.

In Johannesburg : suppressed public meeting : a few active men ; decently dressed onlookers ; military men ; labour leaders with red rosettes ; mounted police charging ; regular cavalry ; foot police ; strikers ; a boy, mentions burning of newspaper office to Benham ; body of soldiers pass Sherborough club ; crowd near Rand Club ; khaki-clad-soldiers; column of strikers, two leaders at head, disputing : one, tall, lean, hatless, collarless, grey-haired, wild-eyed, shot by soldiers ; their officer ; man with rifle, answers fire ; a white-faced man, killed ; another also killed ; a straw-hatted youth, flannel suit, wounded ; men in street ; one or two angry women ; German waiter in Sherborough.

South African diamond-merchant. K

Absent-minded ; tipped by K in hall of Royal Grand.

South Street. PF

The London house of Lady Justin, in which she kills herself.

Spanish people. TB

The hosts of G. Ponderevo at Port de Luzon during his uncle's last illness.

Spargus. FMM

Cavor's first assistant ; had been a sailor ; does cooking and metal work.

Sparling (Leonora). NM

A cousin of the Balfes.

Specialists (two). M

Consulted by Trafford when restless.

Spectator. WiA

At burning of Bert Smallways' motor-bicycle : elderly, stone-deaf ; silk hat, sabbatical garments.

Speight (Mr.). PS-Ca

The friend who writes to the Winslows, to inform them of Ca.

Spender. FG

A Cheasing Eyebright boy.

Spendilow (Mr.). D

A Sunday school teacher in Cherry Gardens : an old hairy deaf gentleman.

Spinks (Miss). FG

A Cheasing Eyebright amateur painter.

Spooner. PF

A character at Oxford : the dons giggle over his latest.

Spotted Dog (the). WW

An inn, from whose landlord the narrator hires horse and dogcart to escape.

Spratlingdown (Mr.). K

A curate, at the Anagram Tea : K wishes Miss Walsingham would marry him.

Squadron commander. JaP

Of Peter.

Squiff. CB-DiW

See Hopkins.

Staff-officer. Mr B

At Claverings : young.

Stamford Court. NM

The duchess of Clyne's place.

Stamton. P

Where the home of the Larkins is.

Staminal Bread. WSIH

"The True Staff of Life" ; made and sold by Harman.

Standon. JaP

The Station after Pelham Ford.

Stanley (Mr. Peter). AV

AV's father, a solicitor.

Lean, trustworthy, worried-looking, neuralgic, clean-shaven, 53 ; hard mouth, sharp nose, iron-grey hair, grey eyes, gold-framed glasses, small circular baldness at crown of head.

Microscopy his hobby, just for pleasure of making fine, difficult rock sections ; his other pleasure reading healthy light fiction with chromatic titles : The Red Sword, The Black Helmet . . . No ideas about daughters : they happen to a man : women made for worship or contumely : no middle course. Becomes reconciled to AV and Capes after 4 years.

Stanley (Mrs.).

His wife, dead when story begins : dark-eyed, dainty, bright-coloured, active, small.

Stanley (Ann Veronica). AV

A restless, dissatisfied girl.

21 ; black hair, fine eyebrows, clear complexion, features subtle and fine ; slender, tall-looking, light, joyful carriage, sometimes stooping and preoccupied.

Her father refuses to let her go to art dance with Widgett girls : leaves home, tries to live by herself in London ; takes up science at Central Imperial College, imprudently accepts loan and "friendship" from Ramage ; breaks from him when his intentions become clear ; some time a suffragette, does a month imprisonment ; returns home engaged to Manning ; in love with Capes, tells him so, runs away with him to Switzerland although they cannot be married ; afterwards his wife, after he has obtained divorce.

Current identifications can hardly be mentioned at present time.

Stanley ("Roddy").

Her brother, in motor-line ; advises her to go home.

Stanley (Jim).

Another, the elder, in Indian civil service.

Stanley (Alice).

Her sister, becomes Mrs. Ralph.

Stanley (Gwen).

Her second sister, becomes Mrs. Fortescue.

Stanley (Miss Molly).

Her aunt.

A younger feminine version of her brother.

Long engaged to a curate, an Edmonshaw of Wiltshire, who died : consequently feels aristocratic. Her old-fashioned conceptions jar with AV's. A kind old soul : sends AV money and personal belongings when alone in London ; fetches her from prison when released.

Stargate. K

Like Shimer.

Starlight. D

Sister to Radiant : both dark, handsome people of Southern origin ; their work in life to educate animals.

Starr Race. TSD-JGG

Where Always sends salvage people diving for Ocean Pioneer.

Statesman. TB

The greatest in the Empire, over whose trousers G. Pønderevo once upset champagne.

Statesminster. MrB

Hugh Britling's school.

Station-master. FG

At Urshot : breaks news of pullets' escape to Skinner.

Station-master.

At Charing Cross, on departure of rat-killing expedition.

Station-master. MrB

At Matching's Easy, a grower of sweet peas in his free time.

Small, elderly, determined-looking face, sea voice.

Identification : the station-master at Easton Lodge Station, a local character known as "the talking fish". (Author. : Hopkins).

Steely Bank. TSD-MWH

Where Snooks taught.

Steevens. PS-iA

Like Lindley.

Steinhart. WiA

A creditor of Grubb.

Stella (Lady). MlG

One of the first party to cross into Utopia, a woman of serene and invincible ordinariness.

Stenographer and typist (a). WSIH

With Harman at Santa Margherita.

Stent. WW

The Astronomer Royal : tall, fair-haired ; one of first at Martian shell on Horsell Common, one of first killed by Heat-Ray.

Sterne. JaP

A butcher, falsely denounced by Lady Charlotte as a German, suits her for libel.

Stephen. WoC

The waiter at the Vicuna Hotel.

Steve. PF

A pet name for the two Stephen Stratton, father and son.

Stevenage.

One used by Lady Mary for Stratton.

Stevens'. PS-SlE

A natural history dealer in Portland Road, supplies Eden with frogs.

Steward (a). MU

Utopian, in London train, a Chinaman, dignified.

Steward. TB

At Bladesover.

Steward.

On board Portland Castle ; gives G. Ponderevo news.

Stickell (Dr). AV

See Dr. Ralph.

Stickells (John). FG

An Iping sack-dealer, his sacks used for socks for the Caddles baby.

Stigson Warder (Mr.). K

Mrs. Bindon Botting's favourite butt, a maniac, has his many children taught every conceivable instrument, because they have large music bump.

Stockbroker (a). WSF

Driven mad by economic catastrophe brought about by radio-activity in 1955.

Stokers (two). WiA

Quarrel with Grubb, who has hired out bad machines to them.

Stoker-devil (the). Bo

In charge of Wild Asses of the Devil, lets them escape, doomed to catch them again : had lost sight of them through eagerness to welcome Gladstone on landing in Hell.

Appears to Author in mean garments, as of a lascar : aquiline nose, sloping brows, dark, deep, bloodshot eyes, much too close together, V-shaped dishonest mouth, drenched chin-tuft.

Stoner. JaP

Of the Post ; a journalist ; had known Joan's father.

Stories. NM

Like the Parnell case : the Ashton Dean, Carmel, Witterslea cases.

Stossel. WiA

See Hunstedt.

Strange Bird (the). WV

The Angel.

Stranger (a). FG

From Maidstone, surveys Experimental Farm through opera-glass.

Stout gentleman (a). WiA

Like German peasant : blue suit, straw hat.

another.

Like fisherman : in flannels.

Stratton (Edmund). PF

See ancestors.

Stratton (Margaret).

See ancestors.

Stratton (Mr.).

The hero's grandfather ; humorous blue eyes.

Stratton (Mr.)

The hero's father, a clergyman, the rector of Burnmore.

Won over to Darwinism when it comes, but compromises.

Stratton (Stephen).

The hero, Lady Mary Justin's lover.

Very fair-haired, the child of his father's middle years, about 40 at time of his death, only 5 when his mother dies.

Brought up with Mary Christian ; she will not marry him, but Justin ; distinguishes himself in Boer War ; becomes her lover ; agrees to go abroad for 3 years when found out by Justin ; marries Rachel More ; starts publishing business for education of the world with Gidding ; meets Mary again by chance in Swiss inn, which leads to threat of divorce by Justin, and her suicide.

A firm believer in Wellsian gospel ; writes story as memoir for his son when a man, as warning against pitfall of sex.

Stratton (Mrs).

His wife : Rachel More.

Stratton (Stephen).

His little son.

Stratton (Rachel and Margaret).
His daughters.

Stratton (Jane).
His second cousin, and his father's housekeeper : sharp, stiff, silent.

Stratton (Reginald).
A relative of his father, whose property the latter inherits.

Stratton (Reginald).
A son of preceding, dies drowned in Finland.

Stratton (Miss).
A daughter of same, becomes "the first Mrs. Arthur Mason".

Stratton Street.
A former estate of the family, given to money-lenders during George IV's Regency.

Street boys. WoC
In Havant : deride Dangle.

Stringer (Mr.). WiA
A milkman, Tom Smallway's neighbour.

Stroller (a). WSF
Gives Barnet information about Great March of the Unemployed.

Stuart (Mr.). DoC
Nettie's father, Mrs. Verrall's head-gardener.
Brown-eyed, ruddy, red golden hairs starting out from cheek to flow into beard, short, strongly built, beard and moustache the biggest things about him, clear skin.
Nettie's flight with Verrall a hard blow to him : he would have preferred to see her dead at his feet.

Stuart (Mrs).
His wife, a second cousin and school-fellow of Leadford's mother.
Sharp-eyed, very active, grey-haired.

Stuart (Nettie).
Their daughter, Leadford's love, and Verrall's mistress.
Light-bodied, slender, hazel-eyed, light brown hair.

After the Change, becomes Leadford's mistress as well, jealousy and monopoly being a thing of the past.

Stuart (Puss).

Her sister ; about 14 ; hard bright stare, pale skin.

Stubbo. JaP

A name given to Arthur Stubland.

Stubland (Mr.).

Peter's great-grand-father, a West of England cloth manufacturer, emotional, pietistic inclinations.

Stubland (Mr.).

His son, still more evangelical and successful : 13 children.

Stubland (Mr. Arthur).

The youngest of these, Peter's father, an architect with artistic pretentions. Tall, bright, masterful, fine profile, abundant blonde hair. Much under W. Morris' influence ; never builds any house but his own ; lives on money left by his father ; "a copper-punching fool", Oswald thinks him ; deceives his wife with Miss Blend ; drowned at Capri with his wife.

Stubland (Mrs. Dolly).

His wife, Miss Sydenham.

A leggy, dark-eyed girl, sceptical manner ; much given to reading history.

Had married Arthur in Oswald's absence ; refuses to run away with Oswald and makes it up with husband ; drowned with him after long swim ; the last survivor ; Oswald sole guardian under her will.

Stubland (Phœbe).

One of Peter's aunts and joint guardians under Arthur's will. A suffragette, vegetarian, anti-militarist, simple lifer, believer in eugenics ; writes ingenuously bold books which appal Lady Charlotte ; takes to sleep-walking in later life.

Stubland (Phyllis).

Her sister ; abnormal sense of humour ; also a little extravagant, but lives the same nervously austere life.

Stubland (John).

An uncle of Peter.

Stubland (Rigby).

Another ; narrowly evangelical.

Stubland (Peter).

Arthur and Dolly's son, born in 1893.

A great fight fought over his and Joan's education by Phœbe and Phyllis v. Lady Charlotte : kidnapped by latter's order, taken to High Cross Preparatory School, runs away. Brought up at Caxton and Cambridge when Oswald takes charge. Leads fast life in London, Hetty Reinhart his mistress ; unaware of Joan's love. An aviator in Great War, marries Joan, wounded twice.

Biological, medicine his life work ; gets ahead of Oswald's teaching and becomes true Wellsian believer.

Student (a). LaL

In biological Laboratory ; silent, frog-like ; heads list at Xmas examination.

Student. M

Clumsy, the victim of an explosion at Romeike College.

Students (nine). PS-Sum

In laboratory : little fair woman, spectacled, in greyish green ; two wholesome-looking plain-faced school-girls ; pallid dark-bearded man, formerly a tailor ; dwarfed, spectacled hunchback ; short dark youngster ; flaxen-haired reddish-complexioned young man ; Wedderburn ; Hill.

Students (various). LaL

At South Kensington : one, sailor's peaked cap gold-decorated ; one, mittens, very genteel grey kid gloves.

Students. NM

Meeting in Hatherleigh's rooms at Cam. : one, small, fresh-coloured ; one, takes hashish, to try, and nearly dies of it.

Students (four). RM

At Cam, two from Trinity, two from Trinity Hall : burn

straw hat worn by Prothero in November ; Benham interferes.

Students. JaP

Ruskin College, Oxford ; oldish young men, north country accents.

Subordinates (one or two). NM

Of Minter in his pot-bank.

Sudanese (a). JaP

Like Yao warrior ; wounded, eaten alive by ants.

Sudanese mutineers.

Defeated by Oswald : two fly from his face in dismay.

Suffragette (a). AV

In cell next to AV in prison : a hoydenish ragger, disgusts her with suffrage movement.

Suffragettes (two). M

In Marjorie's house : one, small, earnest, pale-faced, with spectacles, advises refusal to be counted in census ; the other, seconds her : very young, tall, fair, round-shouldered.

Suffragettes. AV

At Women's Bond of Freedom League headquarters : two very young girl clerks ; a spectacled young person of 17 or 18 ; a middle-aged woman, tired face. Others : a little blonde creature, hysterical laughter ; a nice little old lady in a bonnet ; a young woman, badge on arm.

Suffragettes. NM

A crowd of them, seen by Remington, on great night early in 1909 session.

Suffragists. AV

At meeting-place before raid on HoC : one, light eyelashes, manner suggestive of restrained passion ; another, slender, young, with glasses. Another, in spectacles, encourages AV when she is arrested.

Sultan. RM

One of Amanda's two retrievers, bites Benham when he helps to part them.

Summerhay Park. M

See Petchworth.

Sumner. D

An officer, a blackguard, the father of Hetty Marcus' child, as the result of one imprudent evening before his leaving for the front : the party included two other officers and two girls.

Very much like H. M. Smith in height and build : fair, blotched complexion, straw-coloured moustache.

Hetty marries him after Smith has divorced her ; he shoots Smith dead after he has helped Hetty to escape from him to Canada.

Sunderbund (Lady Agatha). SB

An American, in love with Bishop Scrope, immensely rich. Pretty, tall, fragile, drops the r's in her speech.

Undertakes to build magnificent church for Scrope's new creed, till he realises it would mean the old thing under a new mask.

Sundering on Sea.. UF

Where Huss is taken ill : flat, scorched, waste country, heat and fly-tormented.

Sunderland giants (the). FG

Join Cossar's sons in pit ; clad in overlapping metal plates.

Sungold. MlG

A Utopian, gives Barnstaple information about Utopia.

Probably very old, lines of age about eyes and brow, ruddy, auburn beard streaked white, eyes brown and nimble, thick eyebrows, hair flowing back like mane, a little thinned, copper-red colour gone. Suggests Barnstaple should be sent back to earth, as an experiment.

Sunray. D

Sarnac's love, very much like the Hetty Marcus of his dream.

Sunset of Mankind (the). TM

The decadence encountered by the Time Traveller in AD 802.701.

Superintendent of police. Be

To whom Lady Laxton writes about Be.

Supporters. WSW

Of Graham, conspicuous : a man in rags of dark brown, a gaunt figure, waving a black cloth, in a cheering crowd ; a beautiful fair woman, carried by men, brandishing a green staff ; an old careworn man in blue canvas ; a man, hairless face, great cavity of toothless mouth ; a blue-clad negro ; a shrivelled woman in yellow ; a group of tall, fair-haired, white-faced, blue-clad men ; two Chinamen ; a tall, sallow, dark-haired, shining-eyed youth, white-clad from top to toe ; guards in black.

Surgeon. PF

Operates on Stephen Stratton for appendicitis.

Surgeons (two). WSF

At Paran, on Karenin's last evening.

Surveyor General of Public Schools. WSW

His boast he has conquered cram and examinations by phonograph lectures ; no teaching for the poor ; a willowy figure, blue-grey academic gown.

Susan. WV

A servant of Hilyer.

Susan (good old). Be

A friend of the Tramp.

Susans (three). TB

Goddaughters of Susan Ponderevo at Lady Grove ; the coachman's, gardener's and Up-Hill game-keeper's daughters.

Susie. SL

The Buntings' maid.

Susquehanna. WiA

An American warship.

Sussex Square. M

Lancaster Gate, the final home of the Traffords.

Sussexville Proprietary School. PS-Ps

Where Plattner teaches.

Sutaine (Max). DoC

1885, a college friend of Melmount, at his Colchester meeting.

Sutton. NM

Like Somers.

Swathinglea. DoC

One fo the Four Towns.

Swindells' G 90 Pills. DoC

A label on a stile seen by Leadford after the Change ; already a germ of the TB idea.

Suzannah. JaP

Peter's toy cow.

Suzannah Hat Syndicate. TST-Sdtc

With which Denton is employed for a time.

Swaffenham (Mr.). K

Of the Sandgate Riviera : a client of the Emporium : a parcel to him misdirected on night champagne is drunk in honour of K's luck.

Swahili attendant (a). JaP

Of Oswald Sydenham.

Sweep (a). Be

Called in to seek for Be.

Sycamore (Mr. George). JaP

The Stublands' solicitor.

A very good-looking, rosy little man, silvery hair, twinkling gold spectacles, soft voice, manner of imperturbable urbanity.

Sydenham (Mr. George). JaP

The father of Dolly, Peter's mother ; the vicar of Long Downport.

Bookish, inattentive, had just missed a fellowship because of general discursiveness.

Sydenham (Miss).

A sister of his, with whom Dolly stays in London when studying biology.

Sydenham (Dolly).

Mrs. Arthur Stubland, Peter's mother.

Sydenham (Will).

A brother of hers, Joan his illegitimate child : a gross white-faced man, smelling of tobacco, prefers port and old brandy to self-respect : reactionary journalism, dramatic criticism, musical comedy lyrics and parody, his work ; killed by an omnibus when Joan is 2 years old.

Sydenham cousins.

Of Dolly : a galaxy of them : parsons, missionaries, schoolmasters and soldiers.

Sydenham (Lady Charlotte).

Dolly's second cousin, and Oswald's aunt.

Large ; pale blond fuss of hair, large, pale, freckled, square-featured face, hard blue eyes, fascinating little tussock of sandy hair growing out of one cheek, harsh voice, slow, loud, arrogant ; enormously overdressed.

Had married at 32 : the perfect self-sufficient superior Anglican lady ; the "Dear Queen" and royalty her chief topics ; only Oswald can cow her ; a Carsonite, Anti-German, Anti-working class, Anti-socialist. Joint guardian of JaP under Arthur Stubland's will : has them surreptitiously baptized, then kidnapped from Phœbe and Phyllis Stubland ; sends Peter to High Cross Preparatory School, Joan to the care of Mrs. Pybus : can no longer interfere when they pass under Oswald's guardianship. Takes refuge in Belfast during the war, when London becomes uncomfortable.

Sydenham (Mr. Vincent).

Her husband, 22 years her senior ; had made his money in India ; died at 65 ; "from the very outset she had been ever so much too much for him".

Sydenham (Oswald).

Dolly's cousin, Peter's "godfather"—without a clergyman's intervention— an African explorer.

Healthy, very tall, strong, dark, one eye and one side of face destroyed when throwing shell overboard at Alexandria in 1882, a VC at 20. £ 400 a year, studies under

Huxley ; in love with Dolly all his life ; nearly persuades her to run away with him to Africa after Arthur's unfaithfulness. The sole guardian of JaP under her will : devotes life to their education, going round of English schools to find the best for them. Enlists again and is wounded in Great War. A firm believer in Empire's mission on White Man's Burden lines, slowly comes over to higher synthesis and Wellsian Gospel of World State and God the Invisible King.

T

Tadpole. RM

"In for North Winchelsea, beating Taper by 9 votes" : in Benham's morning paper.

Tailor. WSW

Makes clothes for Graham with a machine : lean, grey-bearded, tightly fitting costume of dark green ; carrying roll. His assistant, a crop-haired anæmic lad, features of Chinese type.

Tailor. JaP

Of Oswald.

Tailors (four). Be

Working in Maccullum's outhouse : one a little red-slippered man ; another, collarless, list slippers, conspicuous braces.

Tales of Mean Street. M

A book read by Trafford.

Talkative person. TSD-MrLV

In Hithergate boarding-house, discusses death of romance with Ledbetter.

Talk in the Past. M

An essay by Blenkins.

Tallyman. WV

From Port Burdock, finds side of bacon abandoned by Sandy Bright.

Tanooda. WiA

Where Smallways comes down after escape from Goat Island.

Tan Ting Tsiang.

The leader of the Confederation of Eastern Asia.

Taplow. P

The Fishbourne policeman.

Tarbold.

An old infidel at Fishbourne, godless youths fishing from his boat when fire breaks out.

Tarvrille (Lord). NM

An adventurous type in the Conservative party ; a fire breaks out in his house during a dinner-party, which goes on in spite of disturbance.

Tarvrille (Lady).

His wife, slender, white-cloaked, satin-footed, blue-eyes, golden hair.

Tarvrilles (the). PF

Presumably the same : Mary and Stratton meet at their house in Mayfair. Lord Tarvrille a cousin of Mary : consulted by Justin on case ; sympathetic to lovers, but considers separation wise.

Tarvrille (Lady). WSIH

Presumably the same ; Lady Harman goes to one of her parties.

Tashingford. P

A neighbour of P at Fishbourne, a chemist : proud ; distinguishes himself in great fire.

Tatler (the). NM

Like Observer.

Taxidermist (the). SB-Tt

Hair black, face rosy, eyes a fiery brown, coat of grease upon basis of velveteen, trousers a horrible yellow plaid, carpet slippers, pipe with bowl of china, spectacles askew ; loves a glass of whisky ; tells secrets to Bellows.

Taxidermist (the). SB-Do

The same ; tells the story ; himself a bidder for one of the ostriches.

Taxi-driver (a). WSIH

Pleasant-looking ; white cap ; takes Lady Harman and Lady Beach Mandarin.

Tchen. WSF

A World-State scientist on field of heredity.

Teacher. D

In H. M. Smith's first school, a gaunt dark man with a cough ; takes the older boys.

Teacher of Teachers (the great). MIG

In Utopia : had had great influence : Amerton vainly insists on identification with Christ : dies on wheel, not on cross.

Ted. PS-Ca

Mrs. Winslow's uncle, killed by falling of Melchior's chimney on his house in Hull, with whole family : auntie, cousin Mary, Will and Ned and the girl.

Ted. PS-Li

The man with the glass eye ; red nose, wiry moustache ; his mother tries to make him heir to his uncle ; he is given will in his favour in copy of the uncle's last book, which he never opens.

Teddy. Bo

A nephew of Aunt Dove (might mean Roosevelt).

Teddy (no surname mentioned). MrB

Mr. B's secretary, the son of a Kilburn solicitor, Letty Corner's husband. A pleasant young man, lot of black hair, very fine dark blue eyes ; "carries our national laxness to foolhardy extent."

Enlists ; "wounded and missing", then "missing, since reported killed" : really only a prisoner : returns minus left hand.

His baby, about a year old, very erect and attentive.

Teddy. JaP

Mentioned by Adela Murchison.

Telegraph boy. Be

Brings telegram from Sir Peter Laxton.

Temanite building-blocks. UF

Made by Burrows ; named after Eliphaz the Temanite.

Temperance Hotel. WoC

Bognor, mentioned as a land-mark.

Templemorton. TB

Where Rabbits had been butler.

Tenantry (the).

At Bladesover. Order of precedence : village shopkeeper, head-keeper, cook, publican, second keeper, blacksmith, his daughter, the post-mistress, village shopkeeper's eldest son, first footman, village shopkeeper's younger son, then his first assistant, and so forth.

Tenby Little Street. Be

Moggeridge's residence.

Tentington. RM

An estate near Chexington.

Terror of the Wood Shade (the). TST-Ssa

The grizzly bear.

Texan Embrocation. TB

A patent-medicine taken over by Edw. Ponderevo. "23" another.

Thaddy. SB-Ao

The chief observer in Ao.

Theatrical costumier (a). IM

Whose house near Drury Lane Griffin enters to clothe himself.

Short, slightly hunched, beetle-browed, long arms, very short bandy legs, very keen of hearing.

Griffin knocks him down and leaves him gagged and bound.

The Aristocratic Life. RM

A title Benham thinks of for his book. Others : An Essay on Aristocracy ; The Larger Life ; Life Set Free.

The Behemoth of Bigotry. PS-Li.

A book by Ted's uncle.

The Better Government of the World. MrB

Like And Now War Ends.

The Chequered Career. WoC

An inn at Ringwood where Hoopdriver and Jessie lunch.

The Cry for Justice. WSF

Dass's paper, in which he sues the world for damages, for his discovery of atomic energy.

The Great Departed. M

A society game played by the Popes.

The Last Trump. Bo

The Trumpet of Judgment : it falls out of Heaven : Briggs blows it for a second with a blow-pipe, when an arm of fire snatches it away.

The Limits of Language as a Means of Expression. M

A book designed by Trafford in Labrador.

Theodore Roosevelt. WiA

An American warship.

Theosophist temple (a). WSW

In the City : promises miracles.

The Pernambuco Bunshop. JaP

A novel by Huntley.

The Recording Angel. CB-AVoJ

Reads record of every man appearing before God so that they fly for shame up His sleeve.

The Saint.

Boasts of his holiness, till Recording Angel comes to him.

These are my Children, or Mary on the Cross. JaP

A novel by Phœbe Stubland.

The Shrieking Sisterhood. PS-Li

A book by Ted's uncle.

The Tobias Stage. RM

White's name for Benham's first period : setting out to conquer the world (like Tobias, with Angel by his side, in Botticelli's picture).

Thing (the). SB-Ao

In the Ao, attacks Woodhouse ; probably a big lemur or

flying-fox. Sharp, short ears, soft fur, leathery wings, teeth little but sharp, jaw not very strong.

The Dyak servants suggest a Colugo or Klang-Utang.

Thing in the forest (the). IDM

Seen by Prendick : the Leopard-Man.

"*Things*". SB-Thr.w

Seen from Bailey's window : string of barges ; steam-launch; electric launch ; boatload of pleasure seekers ; solitary sculler ; rowing four.

Thomas (Owen). Chr A

The local practitioner at Llyddwdd.

Thomas Plantagenet. WoC

Mrs. Milton's nom-de-plume.

Thomas. Be

The second footman at Shonts : Be sticks toast-fork in his face, which leads to offence on Lord Moggeridge.

Thompson (Mrs.). WiA

Like Mrs. Hopkins.

Thompson. NM

The butler of Lord Tarvrille ; and his assistants.

Particularly imperturbable, cadaverous sad face, eye of rigid disapproval.

Thorns. NM

See Pentagram.

Thorold. TB

A chemist, analyses Gordon-Nasmyth's sample of quap for Ponderevos.

Thorpe. PS-Sum

A friend of W. Hill, a student of physics.

Thunder Child (the). WW

A warship, brings down a Martian, is blown up by a second which is also destroyed.

Thunderstone House. D

The seat of Crane and Newberry's business : a great rambling warren of a place opening out of Tottenham Court Road.

Thursley Hanger. FG

Like Wreckstone .

Ticket-clerk. WSIH

At Hampton Court, will not give Brumley tickets without money.

Ticket-inspector. K

At Hythe station, from whom K claims his trunk.

Tilden. M

A chemist, a maker of synthetic rubber.

Tile Trust. TST-Sdtc

Under which Denton works for a time.

Timbre (Professor). Be

One of the week-end party at Shonts : invited to talk to Lord Moggeridge about philosophy ; a pragmatist ; they cannot agree.

Timbre (Mrs.). Be

His wife, a rather plain woman ; had been Miss Minnie Flax.

Time Machine (the). TM

A model first made : a glittering metallic frame-work, scarcely larger than a small clock, delicately made ; ivory, and some crystalline substance in it. The Machine itself only a larger model : squat, ugly, askew, a thing of brass, ebony, ivory, and translucent glimmering quartz ; one lever sends it into future, another into past ; a saddle for the traveller.

Time Traveller (the).

Probably not more than middle-aged, physically fit ; grey eyes, face usually pale, lean forefinger ; living at Richmond. After journey into future and back, starts again but never returns.

Tinker (a). WV

Offers to fight the Angel ; drunken ; dirty brown rags, felt hat grey with dust.

Tinker's Corner. TB

Near Lady Grove.

Tithe Barn (the). MrB

At Claverings, where Flemish refugees are put up under supervision of Lady Homartyn.

Identification : The Countess of Warwick's barn-theatre at Little Easton (Author. : Hopkins).

Toad (Mr.). JaP

A name Peter gives himself in excitement of fight with Von Papen.

Tonks. P

A neighbour of P at Fishbourne, a grocer ; goes bankrupt.

Tono-Bungay. TB

The Secret of Vigour, the quack medicine which makes Edw. Ponderevo's fortune. Varieties are ; the Thistle Brand, 11 % alcohol, for Scotland ; TB Hair Stimulant ; Concentrated TB for the eyes (unsuccessful) ; TB Lozenges ; TB chocolate ; TB Mouthwash.

Toomer. AV

Like Wilkins.

Toomer. NM

Like Dorvil.

Toomer (Horace). WSIH

A friend of Brumley, at golf with him at Gorshott. Conducted the British Critic : self-contradictory : the spirit of scurrility incarnate, and trying to be an English gentleman : the result, censorious defence of established things.

Tootles. SB-Sb

One of group of cabmen at Haverstock Hill : old, stout.

Toothsome. IM

The Iping sexton ; old.

Topham. NM

A master at City Merchants', teaches Greek enthusiastically.

Disordered hair, sheeny alpaca gown, deep musical intonations, wide strides.

Topham.

Like Shoesmith.

Tormat. FG

A Cheasing Eyebright rustic.

"*Torture Chamber*". K

A Sunday relaxation of the boys at Cavendish Academy.

Toupee. M

The Pope's dog.

Towser.

The name Mr. Pope wants to give Toupee.

Traders' quarter. RM

In Kieff, where Benham has dangerous adventure, during a pogrom. Prominent in it : a Russian friend of Benham, driving him ; a filthy little old man he saves from kickers ; the lynchers, town roughs, peasants, soldiers ; a policeman looking on ; two Jewesses Benham helps to escape ; a party of Jews he leads against a gang of roughs ; the governor, not too ready to interfere with troops ; Jews, elderly, dirty, intelligent-looking, ask Benham to protect them ; one, expatiates on their wrongs to him, compact, middle-aged, big black beard, long-lashed animated eyes ; a very old man with him ; others ; the hotel proprietor, uneasy about Benham's absence.

Tradesmen. TB

At Wimblehurst, meet at Eastry Arms, offended by Edw. Ponderevo's superior airs ; their wives, socially isolated.

Trafford (Mrs.). M

Trafford's mother : brown eyes, beautiful, a widow at 30 : kind, devoted, thoughtful, devotes life to bringing up son in religion of scientific research.

Trafford (Mr.).

Her husband, a brilliant pathologist, had died before 30 through slip of the scalpel : had been falsely accused of being a vivisector.

Trafford (Richard Andrew Godwin). M

A scientist, a professor.

Tall, blue-eyed, a moustache, 26 when he meets Marjorie. Crashes on Popes' lawn in Solomonson's aeroplane ; unhurt ;

marries Marjorie in spite of Pope's opposition. Obliged to give up research to get her more money. Makes fortune with Solomonson in synthetic rubber. Worried by unfulfilled higher possibilities. Spends winter in Labrador with her face to face with necessity and thoughts: light comes : man meant for higher things, woman his helpmate. A Wellsian believer.

Trafford (Mrs).

His wife, Marjorie Pope.

Trafford (Margharita).

Their child ; at 8, a sturdy, domineering girl.

Trafford (Godwin).

Another ; at 7, hot-tempered, pretty-featured, pleasantly self-conscious.

Trafford-over-Lea.

Where there had been a noble branch of Traffords.

Tramp (the). Be

With whom Be associates after leaving Miss Philips' party.

Large, loose mouth, confused, massive nose, much long, fair hair, broad chin, promising beard and spots, sharp little eyes, deep sockets ; a lean man ; hands large and long ; unsavoury.

Cheats Be of money ; tries to make him steal from house in which old man is dying ; shams fits to get alms ; joins in hue-and-cry after Be ; felled by Mr. Benshaw.

Tramp. JaP

In Russia, like schoolmistress : dirty, evil-smelling ; bundle and kettle ; worshipping in Uspenski cathedral.

Translators. PF

Twenty from Bengali, two from Arabic ; employed by Alphabet and Mollentrave Company.

Traveller. FG

For manure ; see Drifthassock.

Tredgold Women's College. AV

AV's College.

Trevor (Bertie). WSIH

Near Lady Harman at Lady Beach-Mandarin's lunch : young, pink ; eyeglass.

Trinity men (three). JaP

Peter climbs with them in Switzerland in July 1914 ; Troop one of them.

Troop. JaP

A boy at Caxton, a prefect, a friend of Peter. In love with Joan who plays with him. Good-looking, thoroughly healthy, great sense of responsibilities ; a budding liberal ; childish, blind to outer world ; narrow.

True Democracy. RM

Benham's first essay, read to the Enquirers : it aims at removing artificial inequalities.

Trumpeter (the). MrB

Quartered in MrB's barn : an angel-faced, freckled child, deep-blue eyes, brings a dozen partridges to Mary to cook. . .

Trumpington (Lady). MrB

Like Sir Thomas Loot ; beautiful.

Trunk (Mary). WSIH

A ringleader among Harman's waitresses : dark, young, hair sweetly disordered for effect.

Trustee. TB

Of the Ponderevo properties after bankruptcy.

Tsingyen. WiA

A Chinese airpark.

Tsi-puff. FMM

A Selenite expert, learns man's speech from Cavor ; similar to Phi-oo, but face drawn out very long, head pear-shaped with stalk downward.

Tulliver Abbey. Be

Lady Checksammington's place.

Tumpany (Dr.). AV

Like Wilkins.

Tumpany (Dr.). NM

Presumably the same : see Socialist leaders.

Tupper's Tonic Wine for Vigor. FG

An advertisement in Piccadilly.

Turk's Wood. MrB

The road near Market Saffron turns aside to avoid it.

Turps. SPH

A member of Anthony's family.

Tuscan (the). NM

In which Remington crosses to America : a bad, wet boat.

Tusher. NM

A don at King's College, Cam. : a rival of Codger in futile feats of memory.

Tux. TB

Like Boom ; a banker.

Tweedums (Lord). TB

Mentioned by Bladesover servants.

Twenty-Three Pills. TB

One of Edw. Ponderevo's patent medicines.

Twin Jewels (the). K

Mrs. Walsingham's name for her precious children.

Twins. Be

See people.

Two Mile Stone. DoC

Between Checkshill and Clayton.

"*Types*". NM

Met by Remington in the street : debauchees, youths, prostitutes, lovers, drunkards ; not reckoned with in the Baileys' world.

Typewriter girls (three). TB

With Edw. Ponderevo at Raggett Street.

Typist. M

Works for Trafford.

Typist. WSF

In attendance on Allied generals : a fanatic admirer of Dubois ; witnesses fall of first atomic bomb, and Dubois' death.

Tree (the). FMM

A monster in the moon, a darting creature, never seen, so subtly and suddenly does it slay.

U

Ugh-Lomi. TST-Ssa

Uya's rival ; fair-haired ; runs away from tribe with Eudena ; makes first axe, kills Uya, kills cave-bear ; the first to mount a horse ; kills Uya the lion, defeats tribe, and becomes Old Man in Uya's place.

Ulla, Ulla. WW

The last note of the dying Martians.

Umber (Sir Sidney). RM

At dinner-party with Amanda : one of those men who know their judgments are quoted.

Uncle (the). SCU

Of George : a middle-aged bachelor ; his money made in South Africa ; succumbs to Mrs. Harborough.

Uncle. WoC

Of the author ; the same as in SCU ; a saying of his mentioned.

Uncle. PS-Li

Of Ted ; a maniac with literary pretentions.

Hair black, straight, stiff round brim, none in middle ; whitish kind of face ; rather large dark grey eyes, spectacles ; flapping overcoat, huge big-brimmed felt hat ; when at home, wears dirty red flannel dressing gown and black skull-cap.

When 37, inherits £ 120.000. "Blethered at large about Truth and Righteousness and the Spirit of History and all that". Hides will that makes Ted his heir in his last book : Ted never opens it.

Uncle (an). DoC

Invented by Leadford when inquiring for Verrall and Nettie : an innkeeper in Wyvern.

Uncle (an). WiA

And aunt, of Edna Bunthorne : with whom she lives during WiA : have a brickfield near Horsham ; two daughters.

Uncle (an). AV

Of AV at her sister's wedding : not otherwise mentioned.

Under-butler. SB-Thr.w

Stabbed by the mad Malay.

Under-butler. WSIH

Of Harman's, a new one : lean, white-faced, young, red-haired.

Under-butler. Be

Of Moggeridge.

Unemployed. TB

In procession in front of Hardingham Hotel.

Unicorn (the). WoC

An inn at Ripley, where Hoopdriver stops.

University don. NM

Like Burshort ; small, drunken, shrivelled ; derides Remington's ideal of Love and Fine Thinking by advocating Hate and Coarse Thinking. Two others also mentioned.

University young man. TB

In Edw. Ponderevo's anteroom, rehearsing his arguments.

Unwin. JaP

Lady Sydenham's maid : abject, confidential. A sister-in-law of hers mentioned.

Up Hill. TB

Near Lady Grove.

Upmorton. WV

See carter.

Up Park. RM

A country-seat near Harting, where the Morrises live (the name of the country-seat in which H. G. Wells' mother was housekeeper to Miss Featherstonhaugh).

Upward and On. M

The organ of Aunt Plessington's movement.

"*Urchin*". SB-Dm

Of the author, receives the Dm while he is out.

Urshot. FG

Near Hickleybrow.

Ursus Pedivorus. JaP

The black underbed bear (in Peter's imagination).

Urthred. MlG

A Utopian, explains Utopian conditions to the Earthlings. Looks about 40 ; bearded ; really 73.

An ethnologist and historian, wishes to learn about our world ; asks Mr. Barnstaple to return to earth as proof of good will.

Utopia. MlG

A whole planet ; climate of inhabited part like Southern Europe ; population 200 million ; disease and poverty overcome by science and machinery. The five principles of Liberty : Privacy, Free Movement, Unlimited Knowledge, Lying the Primary Crime, Free Discussion and Criticism. No money, all citizens credited at birth with the State, to keep them till 25 : then freely chosen work. No government, questions naturally go to the experts ; no politicians, crowds, peasants, villages. Millions of scientific workers. No speech, direct interchange of thought from brain to brain. Free choice in love.

Utopians (various). MU

The first, looking like a Swiss on the earth. One, in London train, old, reading Arabian nights. One, in charge of Labour office, about 35, well-built, perfect physical condition, firm mouth, grey eyes clear and steady, a Samuraï, in dress of the order ; a lady-clerk with him, quick-eyed, about 36. Others, pass travellers in the twilight. Others : hosts, a foreman, work-fellows of the travellers, public officials, children, girls, men, women ; multitudes in London central square. Two, sweet-voiced, welcome travellers at guest-house. Others,

during walk in London : a dusky little Jewess, red-lipped, amber-clad, deep crimson flower in dull black hair ; a brightly smiling, blue-eyed girl, tall, ruddy, freckled, clad like stage Rosalind, talking to fair young man, a novice under the Rule ; a red-haired mother under Lesser Rule, green-gowned, dark green straps crossing between breasts, with two shock-headed children, bare-legged, lightly shod ; a grave man, long, fur-trimmed robe, perhaps a merchant ; a white-tunicked Chinese clerk ; two short-bearded men in indigo bl e, convulsed with laughter ; a Samuraï, deeply sunburnt, with a blue-robed girl of eight ; a young negro, prosperous-looking, self-respecting, trimly cut coat of purple blue and silver, books in his hand.

The last seen by Owner of the Voice before he awakes from dream : two working-men, green tunics, on marble seat ; suddenly turned to two grimy tramps, one gesticulating with old boot, the other caressing rag-wrapped foot ; a sweet little silver-haired old lady, all in violet, with book ; suddenly turned to poor, shrivelled, dirt-lined old woman.

Utopians (the). MIG

Beautiful, healthy, almost naked, intent on science only, know no pity or anger, as superior to men as white men to Hottentots or monkeys.

Utopians (various).

A woman, in meeting between Earthlings and Utopians, strangely like Michael Angelo's Delphic Sybil ; a girl, 11 years old, her imagination touched by Lord Barralonga's tittle ; another, dark to duskiness, flings two blue flowers to Barnstaple, which he brings back to earth ; another, pursuing her, a year or so younger, golden hair.

Uya. TST-Ssa

The Cunning Man ; killed by Ugh-Lomi.

The oldest in the tribe, beetle-browed, prognathous, lank-

armed ; beard, cheeks hairy, chest and arms black with thick hair.

Uya the Lion. TST-Ssa

A lion the tribe imagine to be Uya's soul : preys on them ; killed by Ugh-Lomi.

V

Vair (Aubrey). PS-Imv

A literary man.

Byronic visage ; small, tendency to plumpness.

Proposes to elope with Miss Smith as becoming in a literary man, but funks at last minute. A little nephew mentioned.

Vair (Mrs.).

His wife : handsome, sweet, gentle, fond of housekeeping.

Valet. PF

Of Justin when abroad.

Valet. WSIH

At Harman's place : small, attentive.

Vallerys (the). NM

Acquaintances of Margaret Remington.

Vance. TSD-Fi

A friend of Fi.

Van der Pant (Mr.) MrB

A Flemish refugee in Mr B's house.

A neat little bearded man, black tail-coat, black bowler hat, knitted muffler, large rucksack, conspicuously foreign-looking bicycle. Had been in charge of dynamos at Antwerp Power Station ; had stuck to post to the last ; unconquered. Becomes wonderful at hockey, in his tail-coat. Keenly critical of England.

Van der Pant (Madame).

His wife : slender, dressed well and plainly, Belgian common sense and Catholic reserve. Hockey hard to her ;

she plays it like a martyr ; belonging in different world from Englishwomen ; her sphere the home.

Van der Pant (André).

Their child : delicate, charming, unsubstantial; then grows bold, cheerful.

Van-driver. PS-JJ

At Maynard's.

Van-driver. FG

With Bensington at Charing Cross.

Vansittart's Red Herring cigarettes. WoC

As smoked by Mr. Hoopdriver.

Varnish-merchant. M

A rival of Mr. Pope's father, develops into complete coach-builder, then buys his business under supposed name.

Vaterland (the). WiA

Karl Albert's airship.

Venable. SB

A young architect; wonderful tie: makes plan of Lady Sunderbund's temple of God the Captain, which strikes Scrope with terror.

Verneys (the). WSW

Opponents of Ostrog, mentioned by the old man who knew everything.

Verrall (Mrs.). DoC

Mr. Stuart's employer, the owner of Checkshill Towers.

A little old lady, extraordinary flaxen hair, weak aquiline features ; richly dressed, quiet and profound sumptuosity.

A typical representative of the moneyed classes : after the Change, a kind woman, looks after old people in her house.

Verrall (Edward).

Her son, Nettie Stuart's lover, a brilliant University man.

Elopes with Nettie ; after the Change, lives peacefully with her and Leadford.

Very Young Man (the). TM

One of the Time Traveller's friends : the TM makes him think of learning Greek from Homer, and investing money and rushing ahead.

"*Vet*" (the). TB

At Bladesover, ranks below doctor and above tenantry.

Veteran Cricketer (the). CPM

Looks down on village cricket, whist, and the vicar ; spins yarns of brave old days. Said to be in some measure a portrait of Wells' father.

Viard (General). WSF

Adjutant to Dubois.

A dark man, drooping head, melancholy watchful eyes.

Vicar (the). CPM

His cricket despised by Veteran cricketer : ill at ease in village, meant to labour among urban myriads.

Vicar. SB-Mgn

With whom Hapley plays chess.

Vicar. WW

Of Weybridge : holds celebration in spite of Martians' approach.

Vicar. TST-Mwcwm

Of Immering : Fotheringay cures his wart.

Vicar. FG

Of Hickleybrow.

Vicar.

Of Cheasing Eyebright. A friend of his mentioned.

A worthy, plump, ripe, conservative-minded little man ; mellow-looking, moderate height, equatorial dimensions large, face round ; beard hides redundancy of chin ; no watch chain out of refinement, modest clerical garments made by West End tailor.

Totally unintelligent, denies Boomfood, accounts for events by epidemic of hypertrophy ; never understands, or gets reconciled to, Caddles bigness ; teaches him reverence for his betters ; dies still ununderstanding.

Vicar.

Another, takes his place, less luminous even than the old.

Vicar. TB

Of Wimblehurst : absent-minded.

Vicar.

Of Duffield.

An Oxford man, clean-shaven, cadaverous complexion, guardedly respectful manner, cultivated intonation, an opportunist.

His family, confusing : two lank sons, red-eared youths, black moustaches ; many ill-nourished looking daughters, the younger with long brown-stockinged legs, the eldest displaying aggressive ecclesiastical symbols ; their mother a faded Victorian. Also an ambiguous silent lady, perhaps a very deaf paying guest ; and two or three other people.

Vicarage girls (the). JaP

Like Scotch girl : occasional visitors.

Vicar's aunt (the). AV

At Lady Palsworthy's tea.

Vicuna Hotel (the). WoC

Bognor, where the Beaumonts put up for a night.

Vigours (Captain). LaL

An Army crammer with whom Lewisham works for a time.

Vigours. JaP

Peter's instructor in flying : steel-blue eyes, weathered face. His mechanics at the start.

Villa. M

Of Lee at Vevey : "might have been built by Parisian dressmaker in chateauesque style".

Village children (three). TB

At Duffield, "bob convulsively" to vicar and the Ponderevos.

Village dame's shop.

Where the Bladesover boys buy penny dreadfuls.

Villagers.

At Duffield ; two men and an old woman ; salute the Ponderevos.

Villagers.

Near Mordet Island, seen by the Maud Mary : brown-black women and children ; a man in a boat.

Villagers. M

Looking at Solomonson's aeroplane.

Villiers. NM

An MP, a friend of Remington.

Vincent. JaP

A fellow flying-officer of Peter ; at his best when "tight".

Vincent Bradley scholarship (the). TB

First enables G. Ponderevo to come and study pharmacy in London.

Vincent Square. NM

Where Remington's lodgings are.

Vincent Terrace. PS-Ps

Where the rate-collector dies.

Vincey (Mr.). TSD-Sb

Of Staple Inn : Mr. Bessel's friend : inquires till he finds him again.

Vindicator Vegetarian Restaurant (the). AV

Where the suffragettes go after release from prison.

Viping (Lady).

Near Stratton at Evesham lunch at Burnmore Park : a widow.

A rustling, incessant, sandy, peering woman with a lorgnette, rapid confidential lisping undertones ; dyed curls.

Viping (Sir Joshua).

Her late husband, a devastating divorce court judge who did not believe in divorces.

Viping (Lady). WSIH

"With her lorgnette" : like Sir Markham Crosby ; presumably the same. Lady Harman invited to her house.

Visitor (a). D

Of Miss Bumpus ; 33 or 34 ; she finally marries him.

Visitors (stray). PF

At Ridinghanger during Stratton's first visit : among them two youths, Tariff reformers.

Visitors. Be

At Winthorpe Sutbury : a brace of couples.

Vitzelley. SSS-Wa

See Edwin.

Vogelstern (the). WiA

A German airship.

Voice (a). WSW

Directs Graham's supporters to cover him with mantle.

Voice (a). SPH

Singing, with banjo tinkling : like diners.

Voice of Nature (the). MU

A dissatisfied Utopian, a simple-lifer.

Face rubicund, knobby, botryoidal (a mineralogist's word), disorderly blond hair, leather doublet, knee breeches, woollen cloak, sandals. Thinks the world overmanaged ; a poseur and a consummate ass, the Owner of the Voice thinks.

Volleyfire (Major general). TSD-Fi

Declares Fi to be a crank in letter to Earl of Frogs.

Volunteers. DoC

Encamped near Shaphambury.

Von Papen. JaP

A German aviator, nearly brings down Peter, who has been decoyed by another German, but is brought down by Mir Jelaluddin.

Von Rosen. WiA

Like Albrecht.

Von Sternberg. WiA

"The Moltke of tke WiA".

Von Winterfeld (Graf).

Karl Albert's secretary.

Brown-faced, wrinkled ; silver spectacles, fluffy, dingy, grey side-whiskers ; speaking English fluently, but German accent, chiefly bad with b's, th's softening towards weak z's.

Breaks ankle in fall after Vaterland is disabled, mortally injured at landing, dies after a few days.

Voules (Mr.). P

An uncle on the Larkins side, a licensed victualler.

At wedding with his wife ; gives the bride away ; knows P wants to run away ; proposes toasts at breakfast ; had brought hampers full of his best stock.

Vreugde bij Vrede. WSF

(Joy with Peace). An inn in Holland, from which Barnet gets provisions for his men.

VV. SPH

Miss Grammont's pet-name.

W

Wace (Mr. Jacoby). TST-Ce

Assistant demonstrator at Saint Catherine's Hospital, Westbourne Street.

To whose rooms Cave takes Ce : makes a scientific record of Cave's observations.

Wace (Mrs. Raymond). K

A friend of Mrs. Walsingham, invites K to dinner, the final ordeal, which makes him jilt Helen for Ann : in black and steel.

Wace (Mr.).

Her husband, a small, erect military figure, caught by living so close to Shorncliffe.

Wace (Miss).

His sister, also at the dinner.

Wachorn (Mr.). TB

Marion Ramboat's second husband, a leading agent in paper-pattern trade.

Wade (Mr.) SB-D's e

The Dean of Harlow Technical College : offers Fourth Dimension explanation of Davidson's case.

Waddy (Mr.). K

K's grandfather, leaves him his fortune.

Waddy (James).

His son, K's father : K's mother had never mentioned his surname to her people : old Kipps had had suspicions about him.

Wadgers (Sandy). IM

From the forge, at Iping.

Wage-earners. M

In Trafford's rubber-factory : clerks, workmen, motor-van men, work-girls.

Waggoner. WW

To whom Ogilvy tries to explain what he has seen.

Waggoner. SPH

Hardy nearly drives into him on last day with Miss Grammont.

Wagstaffe. SPH

On Fuel Commission ; a socialist art critic.

Wainwright. SB-Hpb

Like Porson.

Waiter. WoC

In inn, young and nervous, calls Jessie Madam.

Waiter.

Of Red Hotel, Chichester.

Waiter.

At Rufus Stone Hotel.

Waiter. IM

From whom Griffin orders meal he cannot eat, because of invisibility.

Waiter. FMM

Of Littlestone Hotel : scared-looking, small, old, green apron ; round-eyed (may refer to another).

Waiter. SL

Of Penwiper Club : will not believe journalist's tale of SL.

Waiter.

At Melville's club.

Waiter.

At Chatteris' club.

Waiter. M

At National Liberal Club.

Waiter. RM

On first floor at Westwood Hotel.

Waiter. SPH

At Salisbury inn.

Waiters. TSD-TaP

At Pyecraft's and Formalyn's club.

Waiters. TB

At Schäfers'.

Waiters. M

At feast given by Magnet for Theodore Pope's birth-day, at Friston Hanger ; evening-dress and straw hats.

Waiters. PF

At Engstlen Alp inn : one opens to Stratton at night ; one, tow-headed, serves at breakfast.

Waiters (two). Be

At Redlake Royal Hotel : enormous.

Waiters. JaP

At Criterion, where Joan dines with Wilmington on last leave.

Waiting-maid. WoC

At Yellow Hammer Coffee Tavern : friendly.

Walcote. SSS-Wa

Where Edwin had murdered Sir Harry.

Waldershaw (the elder Miss). K

Has experience like Mr. Swaffenham.

Wallace (Lionel). CB-DiW

A prosperous politician.

When a boy of 5, finds wonderful garden behind green door in quiet street : in it, tall, fair, kind girl, two spotted panthers, playfellows, dark, grave woman who shows

him book of his life ; then suddenly in street again. Passes same door at crucial moments when he cannot swerve from path : found dead one morning at bottom of street excavation inside hoarding, door unfastened.

Wallace (Halford). M

A promising under-secretary, an admirer of Marjorie Trafford.

Wallace (Mrs.).

His wife, dark, animated, Marjorie's rival as hostess ; Trafford insensible to her.

Wallenstock. WoC

A hamlet near Winchester, where Hoopdriver fights Charlie.

Walsall. JaP

A member of the Plantain, a naturalist.

Grey, fluffy-headed, large tortoise-shell spectacles, general resemblance to a kind wise owl ; waggles head and smiles. Socratic pose ; opposed to thought and education.

Walsingham (Mrs.). K

Helen's mother.

A dark, slender lady, rather faded, rather tightly dressed, with delicate fussiness ; general faded quality about her ; impresses K as tremendously refined and ladylike.

Walsingham (Miss Helen).

Conducts wood-carving class at Folkestone Young Men's Association ; manœuvres to catch K when he has become rich.

Pale, intellectual face, dark gray eyes, black hair originally worn over forehead after Rossetti picture in South Kensington, slender, tall-looking, hands shapely and white. Dressed in the loose forms and pleasant soft shades of socialistic-æsthetic epoch.

When engaged to K, succeeds in disgusting him by trying to raise him to her fancied superior level. Afterwards elopes with Revel.

Walsingham (young).

Her brother, a solicitor in London.

A slender, dark young man, pale face, fluctuating resemblances to young Napoleon : considers himself bold thinker, epigrammatic speaker, and the perfect Non Moral-Overman of Nietzsche. K entrusts him with his money, which he embezzles.

Walsinghams (the). SB

Lady Scrope's cousins, poor, proud, ignoble, extremely unpopular.

Walsingham (Phœbe).

The second girl in that family, a suffragette, makes Eleanor Scrope another.

Walters. SB-Fm

The lieutenant's CO : sends him on the expedition.

Wampach's. SL

See aunts.

Wampach (Bishop). Bo

Mr. Parchester's bishop : pumps cold water on his enthusiasm, when he comes to tell him of vision.

Wamping. M

Also Friston Hanger : places near Buryhamstreet, in trip when Magnet gives supper for Theodore's 12 th birthday and is accepted by Marjorie : on way they pass the Potwell Inn (see P).

Wander Jahre. WSF

See Barnet.

War Artist. SSS-LI

Witnesses coming of LI.

War Correspondent.

The same ; could remember a talk about a Mr. Diplock coming to propose "Pedrails" in times of peace.

Ward (Lester). AV

Like Atkinson : a scientist.

Wardenham (Lord). NM

Met by Margaret at the Vallerys' : does not like Remington.

Wardingham (Lord).

At Stamford Court : gouty, irascible, contemptuous, an unteachable conservative.

Wardingham. PF

Like Baxter.

Ward Leader (a). WSW

Conspicuous in Graham's fight against Ostrog : agitated, grey-headed ; in yellow.

Three others : see men of Graham's party.

Wardor (Mrs). WoC

The keeper of a tea-shop in Midhurst, where Hoopdriver puts up for a night : a neat, bright-eyed, little old lady.

Wardress. AV

Of Canongate Prison, where AV serves term.

Warming. WSW

A London solicitor, next of kin to Graham : elderly ; summer suit of drill ; in charge of Graham's interests in his time, also leaves him his fortune.

Warming. TST-Sdtc.

The first to apply Eadhamite to the roads ; presumably the same.

War of the Mechanics. MrB

The title of a book contemplated by MrB : also, War of Gear ; Without Civil Strength there is no victory.

Warren (the). TB

At Bladesover, where G. Ponderevo and Garvell fight : not particularly a warren.

Warspite (Mr.). P

A cyclist, comes upon Polly hiding in ditch, in third campaign against Jim : a literary man suffering from insomnia, had come out before dawn.

Wast. SPH

Like Carmichael.

Watchers of the Living. PS-Ps

People of the Other-World, seen by Plattner.

Pallid, rounded, pale-green, limbless : human heads, tadpole-like body hanging under : occupied in watching things of this world.

Two like Plattner's parents, one like Lidgett, others like

people he had known ; two like the parents of the rate-collector's wife, many others like teachers and friends of her husband.

Watchett (Mrs.). TM

The Time Traveller's housekeeper.

Watchman, What of the Night ? What of it ? JaP

A paper read by Phœbe Stubland at one of the Sheldrick Saturdays. (There is a book by Mr. Malden : Watchman, What of the Night ?).

Waterhouse. PS-PPm

Pollock's companion on his expedition : moral, exemplary, cautious.

Waters (Miss Doris Thalassia). SL

The name assumed by the SL while with the Buntings.

Water-Witch (the). PF

Justin's yacht.

Watkins (Mr. Teddy). SB-Hpb

A burglar ; comes to Hammerpond as a painter, to try for Lady Aveling's jewels ; unconsciously participates in arrest of two local burglars after same, mistaken for detective, given room in house, vanishes with jewels next morning.

Watson and Bean. K

The lawyers in charge of Mr. Waddy's estate.

Bean the active partner : "a nold gent . . . perfect gentleman" : saves what there is to save after Walsingham's flight, remains K's man of business.

Watson's Aulite material. TB

Used to make lockers on Lord Roberts β.

Wau. TST-Ssa

A man of Uya's tribe, a flint-chopper, killed by Ugh-Lomi.

Wau-hau.

A lad of same, also a flint-chopper, accepted into Ugh-Lomi's peace.

Waulsort. NM

The member for Monckton.

Wayleaves. JaP

Aunt Phœbe Stubland's monthly.

Wedderburn (H. J. Somers). PS-Sum

A student at Royal School of Science, W. Hill's rival.

20, pleasant-featured, ruddy ; well-fitting brown suit.

The son of a well-known eye-specialist.

Wednesday. PF

The Rev. Mr. Stratton's secretary, a little chap.

Weekly Review. NM

In which Remington writes ; also the Evening Gazette.

Weeks. LaL

A demonstrator at the Normal School of Science : morose, elderly young.

Weena. TM

A little Eloi woman, her life saved by the Time Traveller when drowning ; joins him on exploration of Golden Age ; killed while escaping from Morlocks with him ; dressed white and gold.

Weimar. WiA

A German warship.

Wellington (the). D

Old Smith and Julip's favourite public-house.

Wembly. PS-Ssdc

A friend of Cummins, with the Fiery Cross.

Wendigee (Mr. Julius). FMM

A Dutch electrician, picks up Cavor's wireless messages to the earth.

Wensleydale. SL

An acquaintance of Chatteris and of the author.

Wensleydale (Lady). MrB

Of Ladyhold : the Headquarters staff of the South-Eastern army lodges with her.

Weser Dreiburg (The Princess of). FG

Winkles makes her a giant with Boomfood.

A beauty : graceful hair a red-tipped brown, eyes open blue.

Does not know of the other giants : young Redwood in love with her ; they escape to the Cossars' stronghold.

Westerton (Peter). RM

A young aristocrat of Benham's London circle.

Westhaven Street. RM

Benham's rooms, where White reads his papers after his death.

Westminster. TB

The chief architect of Crest Hill : young ; Jaeger underclothing, floriferous tie, peculiar brown cloth of his own.

Westropp (Kitty). MrB

A Sunday guest at MrB's house : comes with two girls whose names he cannot remember.

Westwood Hotel. RM

Danebury Street ; where Benham breaks and tears everything in his room, on night after breaking with his wife.

Wetmore. PF

Near Harbury.

Wetterhorn (the). WiA

A German airship : treacherously brought down by cannon shot from Dexter building.

Weybridge. PS-iA

The lieutenant of the Ptarmigan.

Wheeler (Babs). WSIH

A waitress of Harman's, the strike leader.

Minute, swaggering, much akimbo, little round blue-eyed innocent face, shining with delight at lark of living.

Whibble. PS-Ps

A boy at Sussexville School, brings the green powder to Plattner.

Whiffle. K

Of the Red Dragon : like Shimer.

Whippham. SB

Scrope's chaplain ; young ; rather futile.

White. RM

Benham's old schoolfellow and friend, a member of Ratio-

nalist Press Association, and novelist ; with him in Johannesburg in 1913 at time of his death ; goes through his papers ; his commentaries a back-ground to the book.

White Blackbird (the). SB

Princhester's comic paper, in which the Snicker caricatures Lady Ella Scrope.

White Court. JaP

The school to which Oswald sends Peter, while looking for something better.

White-faced little man. M

At Trafford's club, during Dover's argument with Buzard.

White Hart (the). WoC

An inn at Chichester.

White Hart (the). Be

An inn at Crayminster, where Douglas gets wind of Be.

White Passion (the). NM

Remington's expression for the passion of statecraft, as opposed to the red passion of love.

White's brickfields. DoC

A place in Clayton.

White Sphinx (the). TM

A statue, near which the Time Traveller stops in the Golden Age ; the Morlocks lock the TM in its pedestal, and then open doors, as a trap ; he escapes into time.

White trader (a). PS-PPm

A victim of the Porroh.

Whitey. TST-Sdtc

See fellow-workers : Denton licks him at their second go.

Whortley citizen (a). LaL

Sees Lewisham and Ethel returning from ramble and denounces them.

Whortley curate (the).

Pale-faced, large-knuckled, nervous ; cuts Lewisham after scandal.

Whortley Proprietary School. LaL

Whortley, Sussex ; where Lewisham is assistant master.

Whortley schoolboy (a). LaL

Calls aloud : Ethel ! as Lewisham goes by : his ear warmed therefore.

Whymper (Mr.). PS-Ps

Of Allbeeding : the widow of the rate-collector marries him.

Wickersham. D

A motorist, who accidentally kills H. M. Smith's father.

Wicksteed (Mr.). IM

Wantonly killed by IM : about 45, steward to Lord Burdock, inoffensive habits and appearance.

Widgery. SB-D's e

A deaf, obstinate dependent of the Davidsons : takes Davidson out in bath-chair.

Widgery (Douglas). WoC

A friend of Mrs. Milton, the manager of a bank.

Big, fat, whiskered, healthy ; Norfolk jacket, thick boots.

Hears of fugitives at the Angel, Midhurst ; one of pursuing expedition ; finally marries Mrs. Milton.

Widgett (Mr.). AV

The father of a family, great friends of AV, though her father objects.

A journalist and art critic ; greenish grey-tweed suit ; art brown ties ; eccentric.

Widgett (Teddy).

His son ; no-hatted, blonde ; grey flannels. Offers to marry AV, just to give her freedom, he says.

Widgett (Constance).

His sister : AV likes her best.

Widgett (Hetty).

Another.

Widgett (another Miss).

Christian name not mentioned. All three with jolly red hair.

Widow. JaP

Of an Anglican clergyman, a pension-keeper at Bordighera, with whom Lady Charlotte quarrels.

Wife. PS-Aa

Of workman in Monson's employ : renounces dress she wants when she hears Monson is ruffled.

Wife. Be

Of the Tramp : had driven him to the road, he says : born scared, went through life saying Please.

Wiggin (Susan). WV

A parishioner of Siddermorton.

Wiggins. DoC

And family, wife and two daughters ; dissenters ; a grocer at Menton. Common-looking, apron about his paunch, Anglican accent.

They think the Change is the end of the world : meet it singing hymns.

Wiggs. Be

The Crayminster policeman.

Wild Asses of the Devil. Bo

Escape from Hell, parade in world as prominent politicians ; once a year, on Walpurgis night, they show in their true shape for a moment ; Sir Edward Carson one. Also embody prejudices, chiefly militarism, which trample on mankind.

Wilder (Mrs. Carrie). RM

An aunt of Amanda Morris : a comfortable, dark, broad-browed woman.

Wilder (The Misses).

Her daughters : vague dark picturesqueness, stamp of 30 on them, dressed in djibbahs ; Betty, the elder, a socialist.

Wilders (Tom). SL

The name of a sailor carved on the SL's sea-chest.

Wilder's Canned Peaches. WiA

An advertisement, near Cardiff, on Smallways' return.

Wilderspin. SSS-ThNo7

The first man to see the Thing : always nervous and excitable from shock, afterwards.

Wilderspin. SSS-ThM

A student of Somerset Smith ; probably the same as above.

Wilderspin. SB-Thr.w

A friend of Bailey ; also presumably the same.

Wilhelm. WSF

Egbert's cousin, a king in Central Europe.

Wilkes. WiA

The Bun Hill house-agent ; in time of Great Collapse, stupidly insists on performing duties : ducked and drowned.

Wilkins. K

The Hythe firm in charge of building of K's great house.

Wilkins. AV

An author, mentioned as a Fabian by Miss Miniver.

Wilkins. NM

An author, at Lord Tarvrille's dinner : attacked by Home Churchman, because one of his characters, an unmarried woman, desires a baby.

Wilkins. M

Magnet's chauffeur : green-clad, sandy-haired, discreet expression.

Wilkins (Edgar). WSIH

A novelist, met by Lady Harman at Lady Tarvrille's.

Flushed ; untidy hair ; a man of awful wickedness ; shakes her faith in men of letters.

Wilkins. Bo

A friend of Bo, an objector to the Mind of the Race, and the Wellsian gospel : "of peculiar mental constitution ; alternates between brooding sentimental egotism and brutal realism : false and weak in former mood, uncompromising in latter". After outbreak of war, becomes more hopeful of man's sanity, thus changing positions with Bo.

Wilkins. MrB

An author, with scheme for universal volunteering ; ridiculed in Punch.

Wilkins. D

A fellow employee of Smith at Crane and Newberry.

Wilkinson. D

An artist discussed by Cheeseman and Prelude.

Wilkinson. TSD-Fi

Fi's senior assistant.

Wilkinson (Captain). JaP

An officer in Africa, from Luba Fort.

Willersley. NM

A friend of Remington, 4 years older than he : a member of London School Board ; spectacled, intellectual visage ; an implacable Rationalist ; playfully uses long words ; devotes life to education and social service ; bitten by White Passion. On walking-tour with Remington in Switzerland and Italy : greenish grey tweeds, hobnailed boots.

Willersley (Miss).

His sister and house-keeper.

Willersley. MrB

A rival of MrB in the affections of Delphine Marquise.

William. Be

Miss Philip's party's coachman.

Uncertain age, deaf, clumsy, vast, sharp nosiness, eyes small and uneven, mouth apparently toothless, thin-lipped and crumpled, upper lip falling over other ; faint slobbering sound in speech. Steals sweets and drink from caravan.

Williams. Chr A

Murdered by his two sons in the Manse, in 1862.

Williams (Arthur Price). Chr A

Like John Peters : famous in every tavern in Carnarvonshire.

Williams. PF

A servant of Stratton in London, shared with two adjacent flat-holders.

Willie. WV

Mrs. Pirbright's boy.

Willis. SCU

Like Bays.

Willow. D

Friend to Radiant and Starlight : fair, blue-eyed, an electrician.

Wilmerdings (Mr.). WV

Like Rathbone Slater : the Iping Hanger curate.

Professionally a Kelt : playing piano, talking colour and music with air of racial superiority.

Wilmington (Booth). MrB

A lucky rival of Mr. Direck for Mamie Nelson's affection.

Wilmington. JaP

A school-friend of Peter at Caxton, in love with Joan.

Enlists out of sense of duty, becomes artillery captain ; disappointed with England's conduct of the war ; killed in Somme battle.

Wilshire (Mrs.). MrB

An "aunt" of Mr B, really only a distant cousin : also called Cousin Jane. Large, middle-aged, in black, gold chain ; large nose, which she attributes to friendship between her great-grandmother and the duke of Wellington.

Exasperates MrB by invicibly superior knowledge ; ascribes Great War to William II's fury for being interfered with when spoiling a carpet at Windsor, when 8 years old. Mortally injured in overnight German air-raid at Filmington on Sea.

Wimblehurst. TB

Where Edw. Ponderevo is a chemist : an exceptionally quiet and grey Sussex town, largely built of stone (Generally considered to be Midhurst).

Wimborne. LaL

See Danks.

Wimbush House. SB

The Garstein Fellows' place.

Wimms (Mrs.). TST-Mwcwm

Mentioned by Fotheringay ; apparently his landlady.

Winch. TST-Mwcwm

One of the three Immering constables : sent "to Hades"

by Fotheringay, who then by an afterthought transfers him to San Francisco.

Winchelsea (Miss). TSD-MWH

A teacher.

Prim, pleasant, voice low, clear, pleasant.

On journey in Rome, falls in love with Snooks, but refuses him because of his name.

Winchelsea (Ottiline). M

Like Graham.

Winchester (The Hon. Widfrid). NM

In whose house near Pangbourne the Baileys spend a summer.

Windershin. MrB

An old Matching's Easy rustic.

Wine waiter. JaP

At the Plantain.

Winkles (Dr. Stephen), FRS, MD, FRCP, DSc, JP, DL... etc. FG

The Redwoods' doctor.

A frightful duffer, large, fair ; hard, alert, superficial, aluminium-coloured eye, hair like chalk mud, even-featured, muscular clean-shaven mouth ; manner like a cliff—towering ; frock coat, black silk-tie, plain gold studs and chain, silk hat with special brim and shape, which makes him look wiser and better than anybody ; looking as young or old as anybody grown up.

Chairman of Royal Commission of Inquiry on Boomfood : persuades them it cannot escape control ; considers it almost his own discovery ; his clumsy experiments to rediscover its formula let it loose upon the world once more. His baby does not take to it.

Winnie. SPH

An aunt with Anthony's family.

Winnipeg House. JaP

A boarding-house Mrs. Moxton had kept.

Winslow. SB-Æi

A dealer near the British Museum, to whom Butcher sells the bones of the Æpyornis.

Winslow (Mr. Sid). PS-Ca

A small draper, whose shop does not pay, as his name shows.

Pale grey eyes, pale straggling moustache.

Saved by accidental death of whole family of uncle Ted.

Winslow (Mrs. Minnie).

His wife ; unhelpful ; a baby is probable.

Winter. NM

A writer in the Blue Weekly.

Winterbaum (Ralph). JaP

A friend of JaP at Saint George and the Venerable Bede, a Jew.

Dark-eyed, fuzzy-haired, contour of face curiously like a sheep's, placidly self-satisfied ; lisps.

Second cousin to Lord Contango ; fights a "duel" with Peter for the love of Joan ; afterwards at Cam. with them ; cares only for painting ; becomes cavalry officer ; killed at Loos.

Winterbaum (the two Misses).

His sisters ; little, round, jolly, frizzy, knock-about ; later, go in for dancing.

Winterhouse-Dunn. WiA

A make of British aeroplanes.

Wintershed. P

A neighbour of P at Fishbourne, a bicycle and gramophone dealer, also plays organ in the church.

Wintersloan (Mr.). M

An artist, brought by Magnet to the Popes', one of his illustrators. Dark bluish grey suit, broad, long black tie, orange silk waistcoat ; a ventriloquist and funny man.

Winter-Wedderburn. SB-Fso

The buyer of the Strange Orchid.

Shy, lonely, rather ineffectual, just enough income to keep

off necessity ; complains things never happen to him, till orchid adventure.

Winton Club. M

Sir Roderick Dover and Trafford's father's club.

Wiper. M

Like Gibbs.

Wireless operator. WSF

In King Ferdinand's service.

Wireless operator.

A colleague of Barnet, with faith in World-State.

Wiscott. JaP

The curate of Otfield church : Lady Charlotte rude to him.

Wiscott (Mrs).

His wife : gay, pretty, smiling ; round blue eyes, rejoicing sort of voice ; blue cotton dress, flowers in hat ; decoys JaP into church to be baptized.

Wish. TSD-IG

Like Sanderson ; an actor and a modest man.

Witherspoon. FG

A Hickleybrow rustic.

Witnesses. PS-Aa

Of Monson's flight : newspaper people ; people, driver, stoker, guards, in train from Basingstoke ; many people in Kensington, see him fall.

Witnesses. LaL

At Lewisham's marriage : a little black-bearded clerk ; a lady, takes off apron to attend.

Witnesses. TSD-Fi

Of first flight of Fi's reduced model : about twenty, among whom : New Romney doctor ; two Kent constables ; grocer ; two lady cyclists ; a reporter from Folkestone ; another, from London, whose expenses Fi has paid.

Witnesses. M

Of Trafford's aeroplane accident : two servants of the Popes ; the odd-job man ; the old lady who does out the church.

Witterslea. NM

See stories.

Wogdelenk. K

An anagram proposed at Anagram Tea : the wearer a lady with a tired smile.

Woldingstanton. UF

Mr. Huss's school : revived and kept by Papermakers' Guild.

Wolffe. WiA

Of Engelberg : like Hunstedt ; invents bullets with steel trailers for WiA.

Wolker (Mrs). MrB

A resident of Matching's Easy, of whom Teddy thinks when home-sick.

Woman. WV

Sees Angel prostrate and sobbing on cliff at Bandram Bay.

Woman. WW

Shrieks when first Martian comes out of shell.

Woman.

Found dead by narrator in dead London : in a heap on doorstep, a hand gashed, smashed magnum of champagne near her.

Woman. TST-Ssa

Uya's mate : wears—after others—necklace of perforated fossils.

Woman.

Old, with a beard, the keeper of the fire in Uya's tribe : had been his first wife. Persuades tribe the lion is Uya, starts them on expedition against Ugh-Lomi. When she is dead, jackals and vultures try her and leave her : "she was ever a wonderful old woman".

Woman. TST-Sdtc

Anæmic, small, in horrible coarse blue canvas ; and little girl : the wife and the daughter of a sandwich-man seen by the Dentons, with nose coloured red.

Woman. TSD-dA

Of Evesham's party in Capri : insults Hedon's lady.

Woman. DoC

Carrying shawl-wrapped child : blunders into Leadford when running from Redcar's car.

Woman.

After the Change, reminds Leadford of his mother: flushed face, tear-bright eyes, rapt in some secret purpose.

Woman. WiA

With boy ; met by Smallways after Czech guard : wild-looking, sloe-black eyes, dishevelled black hair.

Woman.

With baby in arms : like fisherman.

Woman. TB

Her carriage and pair nearly run over G. Ponderevo : stout, common-looking, magnificently dressed : "some pill vendor's wife".

Woman. CB-DiW

Sombre, in the wonderful garden ; soft long robe of pale purple ; shows Lionel Wallace book of his former life.

Woman. PF

In group round Evesham at Burnmore House : gives little yelp of laughter. Also some one else in group.

Woman. PF

Followed by Stratton in Paris ; not meretricious, friendly-looking ; reminds him of Mary.

Woman. Be

Tall, blue, hatless, brings medicine to dying old man.

Woman.

Motherly, small, the keeper of the sweetstuff shop in Crayminster.

Woman. RM

Met by Prothero in Paris, consoles him for loss of Anna Alexievna.

Woman. JaP

Had screamed at sight of Oswald's destroyed face.

Woman.

Middle-aged, trimming privet hedge at Maidenhead.

Woman prisoner. AV

Washes AV in prison.

Women (three). WW

And two children, removing furniture out of cottage to flee before Martians.

Women. WSW

Frightened by news of coming of Black police.

Women (two). MU

In Utopia, at table near travellers ; dark, sallow ; affecting crimson and amber in garment ; faces a little unintelligent ; touch of middle-aged coquetry.

Women. RM

Dirty : like ragged children.

Women's Association for the Extirpation of the Whole Breed of War-Lords. MrB

Hetty Corner's idea.

Women thieves (two). AV

Unclean ; at Canongate Prison with AV.

Wondershoot (Lady). FG

The village tyrant at Cheasing Eyebright : impatiently, ununderstandingly supplies to young Caddles' wants ; driven abroad by giant ants and things ; dies at Monte Carlo.

Her coachman, a very fine specimen, full, fruity, driving with sacramental dignity ; her footman, face of inflexible certainties ; her agent, a polished personage.

Woodcarving class (the). K

K's shot at "technical" education, where he falls in love with the teacher, Miss Walsingham.

Woodenhouse (Lord John). Be

One of week-end party at Shonts.

Woodhouse. SB-Ao

The assistant in the Ao, attacked by big lemur, found lying in blood in the morning.

Woodhouse. PS-Aa

Monson's assistant, flies and dies with him.

Woodjer (Mr.). JaP

Like O'Grady : the poet of a new morality, making for wind up of Cities of the Plain : old, white, deaf, nervous, indistinct.

Woodrow (Mr. George Garden), FSSc. K

"Letters indicating he had paid certain guineas for a bogus diploma". The headmaster of Cavendish Academy. A fraud always, occasionally a brute : his French refreshed by occasional weeks of mean adventure in Dieppe.

Woodrow (Mrs.).

His wife : small, partially effaced ; plaintive face, mind above cookery ; supposed to take motherly care of boys.

Woodyer. IM

Of the "Purple Fawn", at Iping.

Woolpack (the). WoC

An inn at Godalming where Hoopdriver stops.

Workers. TB

Seen by G. Ponderevo unloading colliers at Chatham.

Workers. NM

In Minter's pot-bank : whitened men, masked girls ; he exchanges ferocious greeting with one or two.

Workgirls. TB

Of Smithie : dreadfully common, she thinks.

Working-man. TSD-MS

Decent-looking, with whom narrator collides, when he finds himself in street again.

Working-men. TB

At work at Crest Hill : at one time as many as three thousand.

Workman. WW

Carrying basket ; with little boy ; ignorant of happenings on Horsell Common when narrator runs from it.

Workmen. PS-Aa

In Monson's employ.

Workmen (two). PS-Sr

Help Fison to escape from octopus : one is Ewan.

Workmen. WSW

Repairing cables, seen by Graham from crow's nest.

Workmen.

On idle building machine, see Ostrog take Graham prisoner, rouse mob, to riot and rescue.

Workmen. TB

At Beckenham in Edw. Ponderevo's employ.

Workmen (three or four).

Like two girls.

Workmen.

Near Crest Hill : like children at Duffield school.

Wotton (Helen). WSW

A niece of Ostrog.

Silvery grey robe, dark eyes ; very serious.

Informs Graham of misery of the people, kindles him with enthusiasm for their cause. In revised edition, Wells suppresses all suggestions of love between the two.

Wounded men (two). UF

Despondent, in deck-chairs, in convalescent home seen from Sea View.

Wrassleton (Lord). NM

At duchess of Clyne's party ; also at Tarvrille's dinner-party ; his leg broken at Spion Kop ; a VC.

Wraysbury. WSW

The fashionable capillotomist from Capri.

Wreckstone. FG

In neighbourhood of Cheasing Eyebright.

Wright (Wittaker). TB

Mentioned by Edw. Ponderevo when threatened with bankruptcy : probably a business rival.

Wymark (Tel). JaP

A school-friend of Joan at Highmorton ; a good giggling associate ; freckled.

Wyvern. DoC
Like Monkhampton.

X

X2. TB
A boat built by G. Ponderevo : his last and best.

XK.
One of the components of quap.

Y

Yaa. TST-Ssa
The rhinoceros.

Yacob. CB-CB
Nunez-Bogota's master in CB : kindly when not annoyed.

Yanker's Yellow Pills. FG
Like Tupper's Tonic.

Yao warrior. JaP
Killed by Oswald : recalled to his mind in final reverie.

Yard porter. SB-Ld
Of power-station, supplies Holroyd with whisky.

Year of Tents ; Year of Scaffoldings. DoC
The first two after the Change.

Yellow Hammer Coffee Tavern (the). WoC
Where Hoopdriver puts up for night at Guilford.

Yellow Peril (the). MlG
Mr. Barnstaple's little two-seater car : also the Foot-Bath, and Colman's Mustard.

Young couple. K
K's neighbours when he starts sixpence-in-the-slot music box : American lady, brilliantly attired, man in magnificently cut frock-coat.

Young curate.

Distant-mannered, gloomy, prepares K for confirmation in four lessons.

Young German soldier. WiA

In Vaterland ; his arm sprained ; bandaged by scarred German.

Young Indians. JaP

Like O'Grady.

Young Lady in Grey (the). WoC

Jessie Milton.

Young lady, LaL

In black, "formidable", at florist's when Lewisham buys the roses.

Young lady. K

In costume-room ; shows interest in K's spiritual welfare ; takes him to church, persuades him to be confirmed.

Young lady.

In costumes ; her natural rival ; takes more wordly line : walks, and lessons in manners.

Young lady. RM

At Chexington ; from village ; vague.

Young lady. D

Of Ernest Smith : well-dressed, self-possessed, vast knowledge of people in "society".

Young ladies (two). FG

With Lady Wondershoot in her carriage.

Young lieutenant. SSS-LI

Thinks war is "played out".

Young man. WSW

Dark, in yellow garment ; red aquiline nose, bushy moustache.

Young man.

Faded blue garments ; killed near Graham in Battle of the Darkness.

Young man. SL

Of one of Mrs. Bunting's maids : she tells him of SL.

Young man. K

A pupil of Miss Walsingham : spectacles, black beard, silent, too short-sighted to see work as a whole.

Young man (big). DoC

Reproaches Leadford with cowardice on Peacock Grove night.

Young man. DoC

Interferes between Leadford and those he will murder : foxy-faced.

Young man. M

A suffragist, visits Marjorie ; just down from Cam ; a decadent poet.

Young man. Be

In pursuit of Be : brisk, hatless, a grocer's assistant.

Young man.

Tries to stop Be : perhaps from grocer's shop.

Young men (three). FMM

Discover and help Bedford on Littlestone beach : pleasant-looking, towels, blazers, straw-hats.

Young men (two). K

In gaiters, on Folkestone to New Romney bus with K.

Young men (three). P

In boat at Potwell Inn, strong young stockbrokers' clerks, territorials, seasoned boating men : Uncle Jim mistakes one, stooping, for P, and hits him with stake; they duck him.

Young men (two). WSIH

Strange, in green aprons, help to pack in Harman's house, on departure for Black Strand.

Young men. RM

Visitors at Benham's flat, discuss world politics.

Young men's clubs. TB

At Wimblehurst ; levy parasitic blackmail on big people and sitting member.

Young person. SL

And a friend ; near Chatteris and Melville during last conversation.

Young servant. K

Sucking peppermint, on Folkestone to New Romney bus with K.

Youngster. LaL

With big ears : a fellow-student of Lewisham : apparently the same as the frog-like student.

Youngsters (three). D

Fellow-soldiers of H. M. Smith, at Cliffstone, when he meets Hetty Marcus.

Young wives. NM

Serious, known to Altiora Bailey ; visit and criticize 79 Radnor Square.

Youth. LaL

Of ducal appearance, at Maskelyne, Smith and Thrums' with Lewisham : very long frock coat, patent leather boots, beautiful grey trousers.

Youthful policeman. WSIH

To whom Lady Harman reports herself after breaking post-office window : fresh from Yorkshire.

Youths. TB

Of Wimblehurst : loutish, slow, servile, furtive, spiteful, mean : uncongenial to G. Ponderevo.

Z

Z 900. WSIH

Lady Harman's car, driven by Clarence.

Zimmermann. WiA

Like Albrecht.

Zulu. PF

A rickshaw man, kindly ; helps Stratton to a shanty to sleep in at Durban.

LIST OF BOOKS AND IMPORTANT ARTICLES ABOUT H. G. WELLS

(IN ENGLISH)

1898 *Graves* (C. L.) and *Lucas* (E.V) : The War of the Wenuses ; a skit on the War of the Worlds. Arrowsmith, Bristol.

1909 (Oct.) *Craufurd* (The Rev. Alex. H) : The Religion of H. G. Wells, and other essays. Unwin.

1911 (Oct.) *Watson* (Rosamund) : An H. G. Wells Calendar (a quotation day from his works for every in the year). C. Palmer.

1911 *Jackson* (Holbrook) : Romance and Reality (one chapter). Grant Richards.

1912 *Beerbohm* (Max) : A Christmas Garland : "Perkins and Mankind, by H. G. W*lls". (a parody). London.

1913 *Morton* (Elsie) : Thoughts from H. G. Wells (Sesame Booklets, No. 47). Harrap.

1915 (Apr.). *Beresford* (J.D) : H. G. Wells (Writers of the Day). Nisbet.

1915 (July). *Brooks* (Van Wyck) : The World of H. G. Wells. Mitchell Kennedy, New York.

1916. *Pease* (E.R) : History of the Fabian Society (chap. IX : The Episode of Mr. Wells). Fifield.

1917 (June). *Archer* (W) : God and Mr. Wells : a critical examination of God the Invisible king. Watts and Co.

1917 (June). *Lacey* (T.E.) : Mr. Britling's Finite God : two lectures delivered at All Saints', Margaret Street. Mowbray and Co.

1917 (Dec.) *Hunter* (A. D. T.) : That "Danse à trois", Mr. Wells : a few remarks on God the Invisible king. The Caxton Press.

1917. *Slosson* (E.E.) : Six major Prophets (one chapter). Little, Brown and Co, Boston.

1917. *Worsley* (F. W.), chaplain to the forces in France : letters to Mr. Britling. Robert Scott.

1918 (June). *Norton* (The Rev. Ph.) : I see through Mr. Britling. F. W. Count, East Dereham.

1918 (Oct.). *Holland* (Canon H. Scott) : Creeds and Critics (one chapter : Mr Britling fails to see it through. First published in The Commonwealth). Mowbray.

1919 (June). *Binns* (L. E.) : Mr. Wells's Invisible king : a criticism. Macmillan.

1919. *Follett* (Helen Thomas and Wilson) : Some modern novelists (one chapter). London.

1920 (June). *Belloc* (Hilaire) : A few words with Mr. Wells. The Dublin Review.

1920 (Nov.) *Belloc* (Hilaire) : Mr. Wells' Outline of History. The London Mercury.

1921 (Febr.). *Gomme* (A. W.) : Mr. Wells as historian. Maclehose, Glasgow.

1921 (March). *Downey* (R.). : Some errors in the Outline of History : a catholic's criticism. First published in The Month, Oct. 1920. Burns, Oates and Washbourne.

1921 *Jones* (H. A.) : My dear Wells ; a manual for the haters of England. Nash and Grayson.

1921 *Mencken* (H. L.) : Prejudices (First series). (One chapter : The late Mr. Wells). New York.

1922 (March). *Dark* (Sidney) : The Outline of H. G. Wells. Leonard Parsons.

1922 (Aug.). *Hutchinson* (P) : Mr. Wells's Pilgrim's Progress. Methodist Review, Buffalo.

1922 (Nov.) *Hopkins* (R. T.) : H. G. Wells : Personality, character, topography. C. Palmer.

1922 *Drinkwater* (F. H.) : Footnotes on H. G. Wells's Outline of History. The Sower, Birmingham.

1923 *Price* (J. S.) : The World in the Wellsian Era (a prize-essay in Daily Herald competition on Outline of History). Stacy Hall, Cardiff.

1923 (June). *Hertzler* (J. O.) : History of Utopian Thought (one chapter : VI). G. Allen.

1923 (Aug.). *Mumford* (L.) : The story of Utopias (one chapter : IX). Harrap.

1923 (Nov.). *Brown* (Ivor) : H. G. Wells. Nisbet.

1923 *Shanks* (Ed.) : First studies in literature (one chapter). London.

1923 *Ervine* (St John G.) : Some impressions of my elders (one chapter). George Allen and Unwin.

1923 *The Outline of Everything,* by Hector P. Toogood (a parody). Chapman and Dodd.

1924 *The Outline of History Question-Test* (questions on the Outline of History). The Review of Reviews Corporation, New York.

IMPRIMÉ
PAR
MAURICE DARANTIERE
A DIJON
EN NOVEMBRE
M.CM.XXV